

# KIDNAPPED

WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE US GOVERNMENT

PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING IS AN EMOTIONAL ACT OF VIOLENCE THAT IS AIMED AT AN ADULT BUT BRUTALLY WOUNDS AN INNOCENT CHILD.



FORWORD BY THE

**ICCACTK**  
INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

FORWORD BY

CONGRESSMAN  
TREY GOWDY



HOW I CONQUERED THE MOST HEINOUS CRIME AGAINST A LOVING FATHER AND MADE \$7 MILLION TAX FREE PROFITS WITHOUT GOING INSANE AFTER BEING ERASED!

STEPHAN SCHURMANN

# KIDNAPPED

## THE CRIME OF PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING

How I conquered the most heinous crime against a loving father and made \$7 Million Tax Free Profits without going insane after being  
**ERASED!**

### **To My Wonderful Son, Sean Schurmann:**

Always Remember: I Love You No Matter What Lies You Have Been Told.  
I look forward to show you that a parent who alienates their child from a loving father is an

**ABUSER OF THE HIGHEST ORDER!**

**PERIOD!**

### **To My Wonderful Wife, Yanelly Schurmann:**

Thank you for standing by my side and loving me unconditionally through all these storms. I admire your strength, courage and commitment to our marriage. You are my best friend and unwavering rock in the ocean. A true Diamond, which I will forever love and cherish.

## — HARMFUL EFFECTS OF PARENTAL ABDUCTION —

The abduction of a child by another family member is one of the most devastating crises a parent could ever encounter. The impact on the abducted child is also traumatic, as they grapple with feelings of betrayal and loss of trust. The abducted child isn't the only person harmed by family abduction. Brothers and sisters, grandparents, and other extended family and friends are also impacted negatively.

For the welfare of these victims, "KIDNAPPED" was written. A book based on the total experience of the Author, who has intimate knowledge of this heinous crime. Mr. Schurmann offers this resource to help victims and their families cope with the aftermath of family abduction—a reckless and brutal crime in every sense.

Child custody disputes can sometimes lead one parent or the other to abduct one or more of their children. Each year approximately two hundred fifty thousand children in the United States are abducted by a noncustodial or custodial parent in violation of the law. Child abduction, including abduction by a parent, commonly leads to growing fear, confusion, and general mistrust on the part of the child. Parental abduction means a loss of the parent left behind, extended family, friends, pets, community, and familiar surroundings that provide children with a sense of security and well-being. Such losses may be very traumatic for a child leading to long-term, adverse effects as the child grows.

If and when returned, abducted children often live in apprehension of being abducted again. Just as abused children may identify with and seek the approval of their abuser, abducted children may do the same with their abductor. Once returned, the child may feel anger and resentment at the parent who was left behind because the child now does not have visitation or communication with the abducting parent.

The returned child may suffer loyalty conflicts, emotional detachment, and feelings of betrayal by providing information about the abducting parent who broke the law. An inability to trust adults in general can hinder the child's ability to form lasting relationships even long into adulthood. If the child is very young when abducted and is returned as an older child, the child may suffer serious negative emotional effects because the child feels as if he or she is returned to a stranger, and therefore the return to the parent who was originally left behind seems like an abduction itself.

Parents need to understand that, even though their relationship with each other may be strained or even toxic, their children often have a strong, loving, trusting relationship with both parents. A parent who is considering abducting his or her child should know and understand the potential short-term and long-term traumatic impacts that parental abduction has on a child and consider only those actions that will be lawful and will contribute to the child's best interests.

## — PREFACE —

A Gladiator In Charge Of His Destiny:

A Personal Story of How I Scaled Through Life Against All Odds By Breaking Every Rule!

Parental Alienation involves the systematic brainwashing and manipulation of children, which purposefully destroys the loving and warm relationship they once shared with a parent.

Life is like driving a car at a fast speed and taking a wrong turn. After 5 miles, you realize you took a wrong turn, but you can easily correct it and return. In life, taking a "wrong turn" by choosing the wrong life partner (which you find out 5 years down the road), there is NO WAY to go back and "fix it." You are "screwed," and so are your children...

This book is dedicated to my wonderful son "Sean" and all the wrongfully retained children worldwide, who are being victimized and traumatized by their own "loving" child-kidnapping parent.

If you are a loving father who has been ERASED from your children's lives, I want you to BE INSPIRED by my story! Deep inside of you is more strength than you've ever known.

## — COPYRIGHT —

*Copyright © 2023 Stephan Schurmann.*

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system, without permission in writing from the publisher.

This book is protected under international copyright laws and treaties. Unauthorized reproduction or distribution of this book, or any portion of it, may result in severe civil and criminal penalties and will be prosecuted to the maximum extent possible under the law.

For permission to use excerpts from this book or obtain information about licensing rights, don't hesitate to contact the author through the publisher.

Every effort has been made to ensure that the information contained in this book is accurate and up-to-date at the time of publication. However, the author and the publisher make no warranties or representations, express or implied, regarding the completeness or accuracy of the information contained herein or its suitability for any particular purpose. The author and the publisher shall not be liable for any loss or damage of any kind arising out of the use of this book or the information contained herein

ISBN: 979-8-218-95446-8



Schenkkade 50  
The Hague - 2595 AR  
The Netherlands  
Tel: +31-70-800-2093  
Fax: +31-70-808-0254  
Email: [admin@childabductioncourt.eu](mailto:admin@childabductioncourt.eu)

## FOREWORD

### **PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING IS NOT A VICTIMLESS CRIME**

Every legal effort our team of international human rights lawyers and assistant judges put in to remedy the situation and save the son of Mr. Schurmann was thwarted by criminally minded individuals. This included several totally lawless judges, who cared more about money and their abuse of power over the child's well-being. These judges never cared about the illegal immigration status of Mr. Schurmann's child in the USA and they **REFUSED** to return the wrongful retained child to its legal domicile in Marbella, Spain.

**From the ongoing, the U.S. Judicial family court system isn't favorable to fathers. It is designed for frustration while preparing you for the worst ride of your life, which would not exclude legalizing the kidnapping of your child by unfavorable parties.**

**Hence, are you a "Left behind Parent" who has been victimized by Family Court Corruption? The extract below could be helpful:**

The term "Family Court" is designed to portray itself as a judicial institution that looks out for the "best interest of a child" - the overwhelming reality for many is the discovery that the name of the Court—like the industry and players that stem from it (judges, divorce lawyers, mediators, custody evaluators, and Title IV-D beneficiaries) is often a wolf in sheep's clothing.

By the time a "left behind parent" looks around and identifies the non-adhered to court procedures, administrative rule non-compliance and abundant violations of many rules of professional conduct and understands the true nature of the apparatus at play, it is often too late because those institutions and people tasked to help you have shown their true colors — and they have little to do with the symbolism of "the best interest" of the child.

**Family Courts display true clashes that pit the spirit of the law versus the letter of the law in a manner that tears parents' lives apart, harms children and financially ruins so many people while sustaining a thriving, corrupt and lucrative criminal enterprise.**

**Institutional Corruption** - especially in cases of parental child kidnapping - is a more mechanical environment that many players operate within and manipulate. Elected family court officials, who hold the power of reforming the many laws and practices in state legislatures across the country should recognize the large numbers of the voting public where such ordeals of divorce and custody impact large constituencies that are not only sizable but bipartisan, whereas reforms to these systems are number one issues to them.

While many elected officials receive letters, phone calls, emails and in-person appeals from parents caught and tormented, in these ordeals, little actions or improvement come to fruition, and instead, many often get directed elsewhere in a never-ending wild goose chase.

The International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping ([childabductioncourt.eu](http://childabductioncourt.eu)), our lawyers and judges have worked with probably 50 parental child kidnapping cases worldwide. Our experience shows that there is no responsibility and no accountability in the corrupted family court system.

There are scores of cases of exhausted families and troubled children. Turning back on these suffering, crying, and sometimes beaten down, we ponder what individuals have been through. The system cannot be trusted. It does not serve the people. It obliterates families, most often protects the child's kidnapping parent and financially destroys the "left behind parent" simply because it can do so.

As "left behind parents" stand up for their constitutional and human rights in increasing numbers and engage the family court system, they often find many of their worst nightmares confirmed as to how crooked things are while absorbing the enormous stress and emotional scarring and trauma that can only come when your beliefs and faith in the law and judiciary system are ruthlessly and utterly shattered.

When some of the physical symptoms of a parental child kidnapping victim first appear, many people have a fear of thinking they are having a heart attack, blood sugar imbalance, or severe allergic reaction until it is eventually diagnosed as issues relating to anxiety and often described with many of the same symptoms as Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD) albeit in these ordeals it can be termed as **Legal Abuse Syndrome**.

The institution, which is the Family Court judges and parties guilty for causing so much psychological, mental and emotional damages are the same ones claiming to be for the "child's best interest," the ones that often force the wrongfully retained child to live as an illegal immigrant instead of returning the child to its legal domicile and thus destroy many "left behind parents" ability to provide for their child's well-being and their own.

The evidence of liability as to the damage and role played by these courts and their accompanying players upon the many mothers, fathers and children can be seen in the lives they devastate as the "left behind parents" are stripped of their rights without due process, property, savings, monthly incomes and ability to provide for their children, families and themselves and in the worst cases denied their freedoms via incarceration in modern-day debtors' prisons. One only has to review the data of the many cases in these courts in cross-referencing and analyzing the simultaneous home foreclosures, bankruptcy filings, suicides and violence to understand the sources and direct correlations to these courts.

The International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping can work on your behalf and reviews the procedural standards in each of the states to facilitate the introduction of evidence to clarify these cases, speed up the processing of actions against corrupt judges and make norms for such offenses and order a reassignment and declare void all previous unconstitutional judgments and reunite you with your children.

If you need assistance to recover your wrongfully retained child, don't hesitate to contact us.

Congress of the United States, House of  
Representatives, Washington, DC 20515  
[gowdy.house.gov](http://gowdy.house.gov)

September 7, 2016

Mr. Stephan Schurmann  
104 S Main St  
Greenville, SC 29601-2711

Dear Mr. Schurmann:

Thank you for contacting me regarding immigration. I appreciate hearing from you about this important issue.

Our current immigration system is broken and inspires confidence in no one. The border remains unsecured. The visa program used by our farmers is too onerous and cumbersome. There has been no internal enforcement of current laws, which has enabled localities to ignore our laws and create benign sounding-things called "sanctuary" cities that allow illegal immigrants to commit crimes and put legal residents at risk. These are only a few of the complaints about the current system heard throughout the country and our district. Changes to the system must balance the humanity that defines us as a people and the rule of law that defines us as a republic, because equal application of the law is one of the foundations of this republic. As part of a durable and lasting solution, Congress must ensure that America's borders are protected and our immigration laws are enforced. This is a national security issue, a law enforcement issue, and an issue of having control over who comes to our country and under what circumstances.

As Chairman of the Judiciary Immigration and Border Security Subcommittee, I introduced H.R. 1148, the Michael Davis, Jr. and Danny Oliver in Honor of State and Local Law Enforcement Act, a bill to strengthen the interior enforcement of our immigration laws by allowing state and local governments to voluntarily work with federal law enforcement to enforce federal immigration law. This bill was passed out of the House Judiciary Committee on March 18, 2015.



In addition, I also support the following immigration bills:

- H.R. 1147, the Legal Workforce Act, introduced by Representative Lamar Smith, would require employers to verify prospective employees are eligible to work in the United States. This legislation passed out of the House Judiciary Committee March 3.
- H.R. 1153, the Asylum Reform and Border Protection Act, introduced by Representative Jason Chaffetz, would reform the current asylum program to better prevent fraudulent claims of asylum and ensure only immigrants with the most crucial need for protection are admitted into the United States. This legislation passed out of the House Judiciary Committee on March 18.
- H.R. 1149, the Protection of Children Act, introduced by Representative John Carter, would provide for expedited removal of children instead of allowing them to languish in lengthy removal proceedings. The bill would also require greater transparency regarding whom the minors are released to in the United States. This legislation passed out of the House Judiciary Committee March 4.
- H.R. 3009, the Enforce the Law for Sanctuary Cities Act, introduced by Representative Duncan Hunter, would withhold federal law enforcement funding to these cities and localities. This legislation passed out of the House July 23.

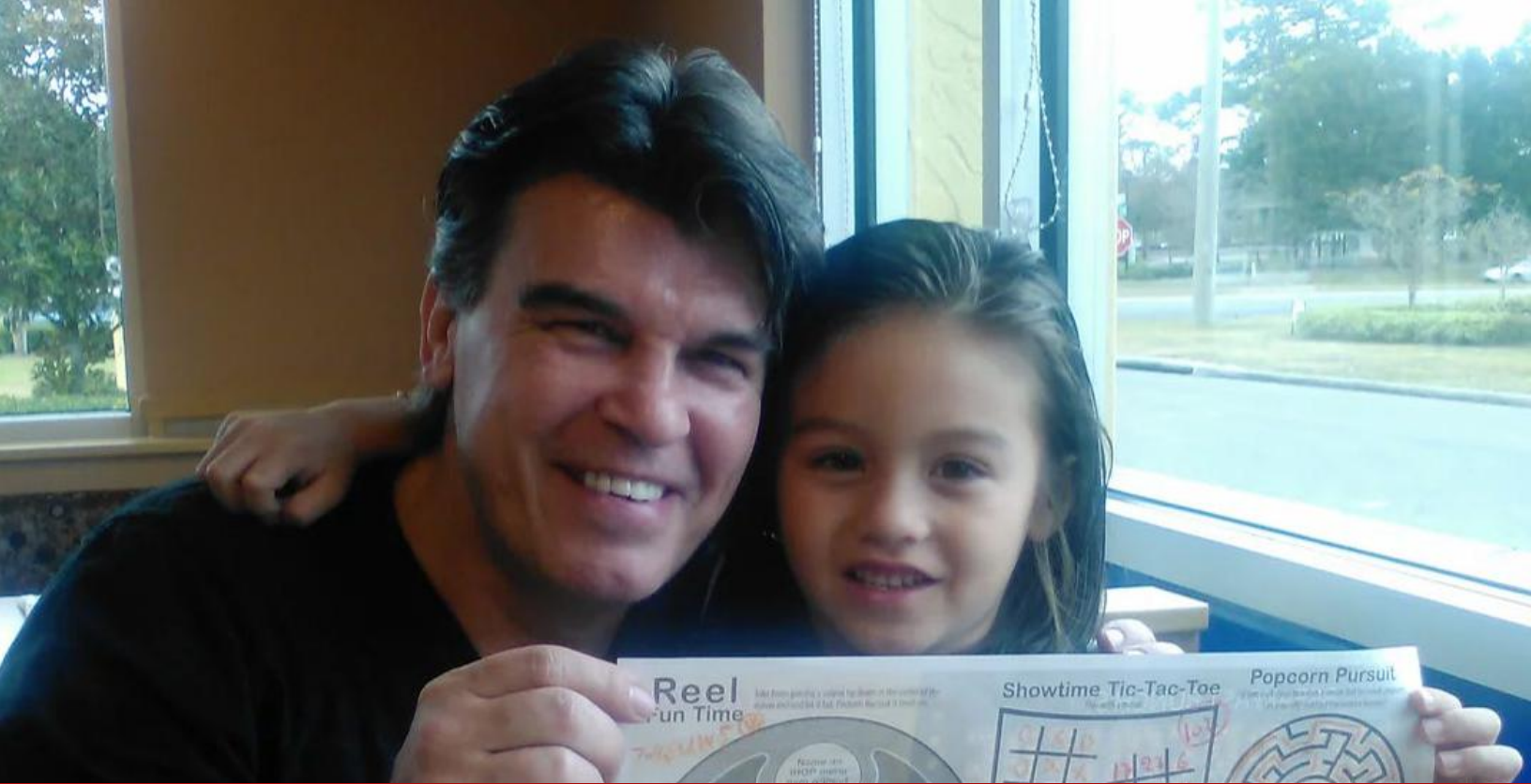
For decades, Americans have been promised a secure border and an immigration system that works for all Americans. Those promises have not been kept and both political parties bear responsibility for that. If we are serious about finding a long-term solution to our broken immigration system, we must address these issues and ensure we do not repeat the mistakes of the past. Congress must work to earn back the trust of the American people. Thank you again for contacting our office. We hope you will let us know if we can ever be of assistance to you.

Sincerely,



Trey Gowdy

Member of Congress



# TO MY MISSING CHILD

## A LOVE LETTER TO MY SON - TO THE LITTLE BOY WHO MADE ME A PROUD DAD!

“Sean, I’m writing this letter with a broken heart but not a broken spirit.”

It is so hard to think of how things have turned out for us. I often avoid the thoughts, the ruminations, the what if’s because they all make me feel deficient and powerless as a father but what else was I supposed to do?

Not even my strongest father lion act could have stopped this parental child kidnapping from happening. What a corrupt failure the U.S. Family Court system is.

I know you find it awkward to wait for me so many years, thinking that I have "abandoned" you, but this is not true. I never gave up hope that I will see you again someday. I have fought for you for 7 years, until I realized that I can never win against this kind of lawlessness and family court corruption. Once there was a time when you would not dream of leaving my side, when you chose me, without question, as the person you would always want beside you but that’s gone now. Just like you. Gone.

I still miss you so much every day of my life. I feel the familiar physical ache in my chest and my stomach. A tightening of the chains that once bound our hearts together. Now they bind an empty, gnawing space where you used to be, crushing my heart. The chains tighten more as you slip further and further away from me. All the time, inexorably further and further away, especially as you grow older, something I will not have the chance to be part of now. And I really wanted to be part of that, seeing you growing up and teaching you all I know and more. Is this the price I pay for you and me to have "peace" in our lives?

It isn’t fair. If I let myself think too long and too deeply about your mother ERASING me, I am sure my heart will vanish completely, blown into smithereens by those f\*cking chains that get tighter and

tighter as though they have a life of their own. No matter how I try, I cannot control this pain. I have, amazingly, learnt to live with it every single day. Now and then, like today, I can't imagine how I have lived with it. Today, it is like an indigestible chunk of gluey bread that sticks in my throat, refusing to be swallowed down and away and forgotten about.

We both know, although we do not say it, that you also feel deficient and as though I have failed you. You don't have to feel any deep and scorching shame that you were "forced" to live with your mother. You are an innocent victim in this entire story and I feel terribly sorry for what you are going through.

We both know that neither of us know how to cross that chasm of deficiency, of loss, of unfairness, of the harsh reality of the emotional violence and mayhem that she created in our lives. We just can't talk of it now. We just can't. It would kill me more than it would you and I am sure you are acutely aware of this.

Our only hope lies in waiting. Waiting for the day when you turn 18 and she has no more power to charge recklessly around our lives wielding his destruction on our father/son bond. Waiting until you are old enough to be able to be free of her manipulations, her constant control and the emotional and psychological violence, her endless bitterness, her passive aggressiveness and her need to seek retribution against a loving father. There will be a clarifying day for you in the near future that your mother was not really acting under a misguided notion of what was "best for you" as she wrongfully claimed, but instead operating out of a desire to inflict a mortal wound upon your father.

I hope that we can wait this out and I can spend more time with you. I live for that day.

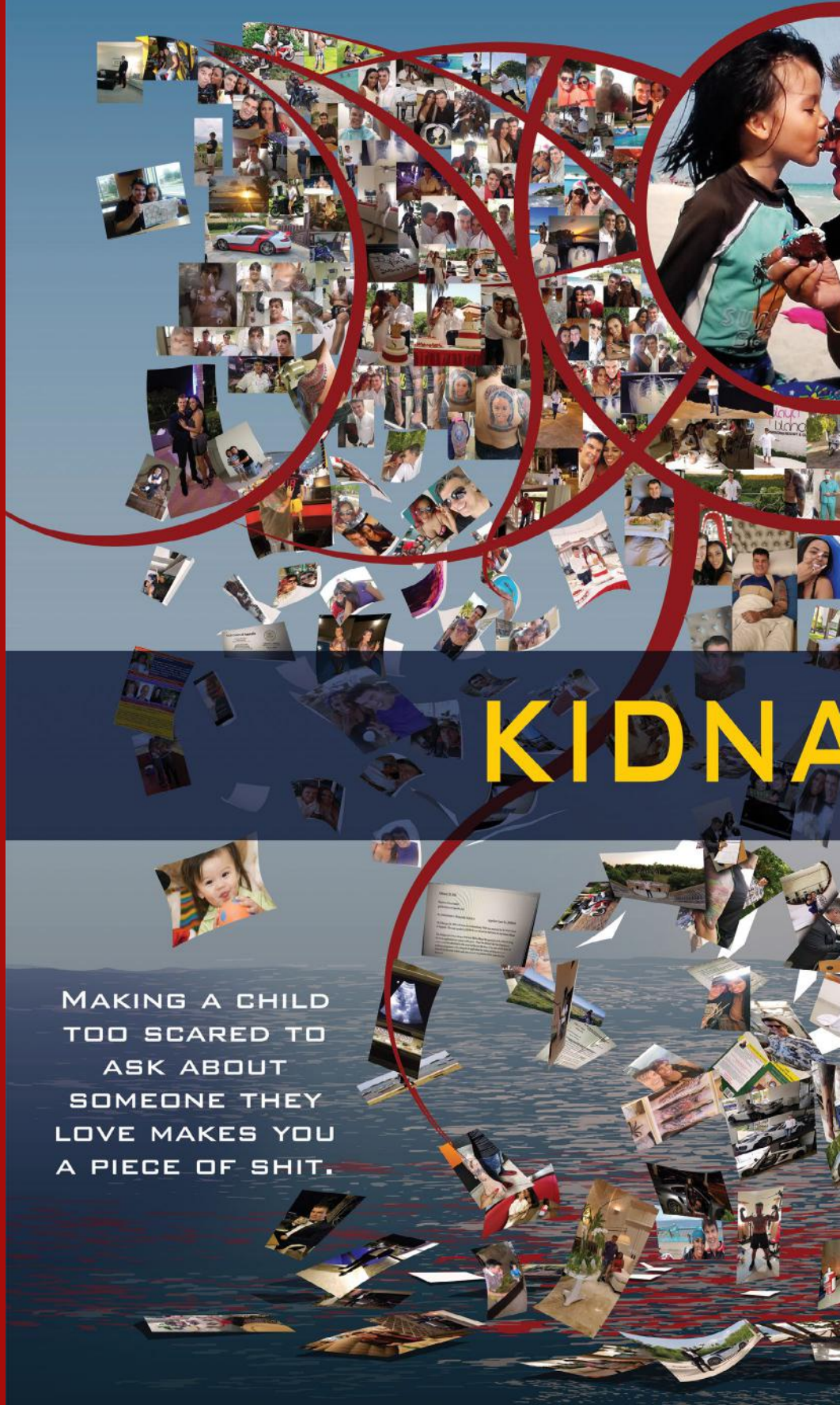
"It's been so long since we last saw each other. I know you probably don't remember me but I want you to know that there isn't a day that goes by that I don't think of you."

I still live for you, my son. I always will.

Your Loving Father



HERALDING MEMORIES OF  
AND HIS KIDNAPING

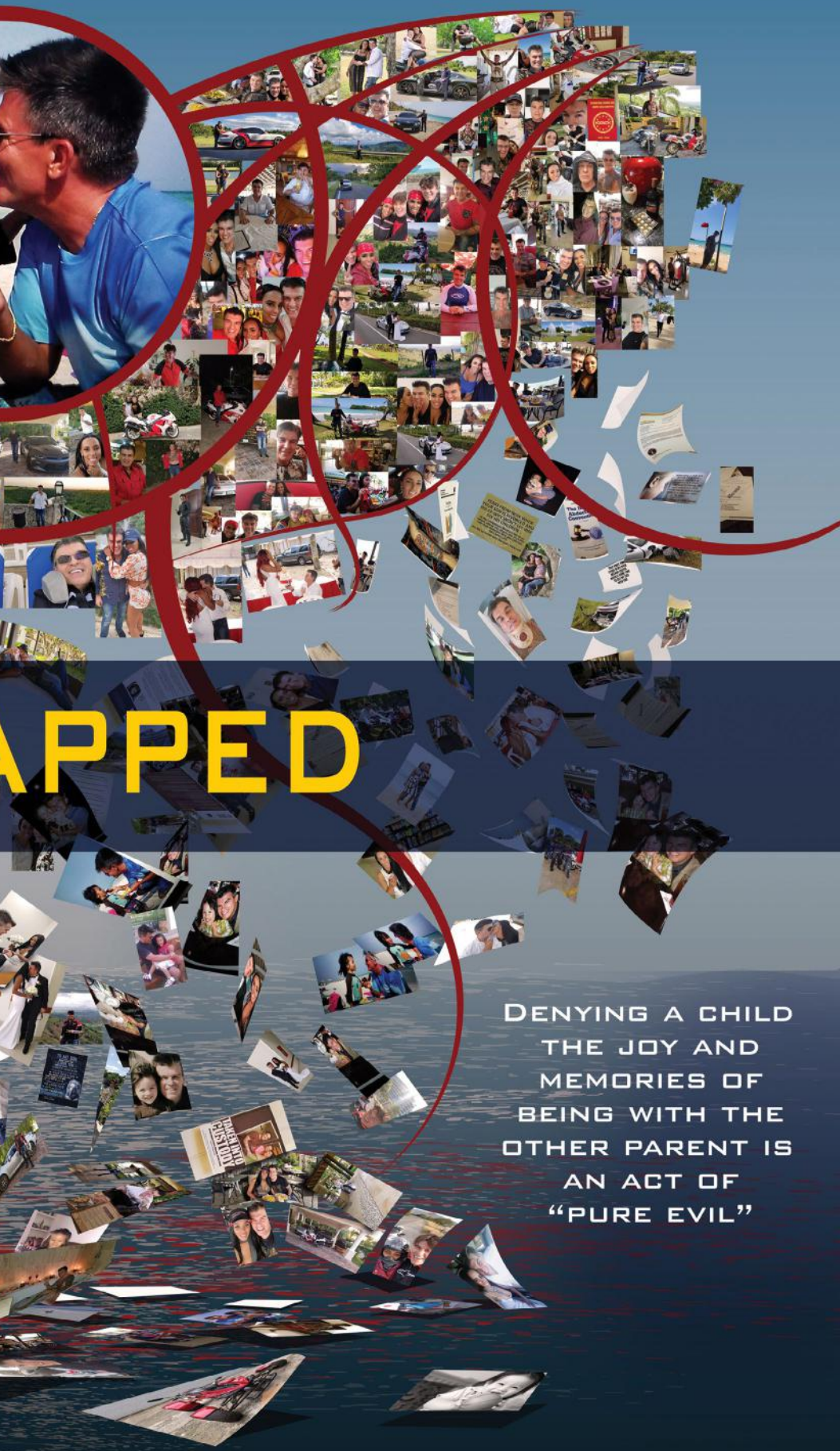


# KIDNAPING

MAKING A CHILD  
TOO SCARED TO  
ASK ABOUT  
SOMEONE THEY  
LOVE MAKES YOU  
A PIECE OF SHIT.

PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING IS AN  
IS AIMED AT AN ADULT BUT BRUTAL

OF AN ERASED FATHER  
NAPPED SON



APPED

DENYING A CHILD  
THE JOY AND  
MEMORIES OF  
BEING WITH THE  
OTHER PARENT IS  
AN ACT OF  
"PURE EVIL"

EMOTIONAL ACT OF VIOLENCE THAT  
ALLY WOUNDS AN INNOCENT CHILD

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<b>FOREWORD OF THE INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING .....</b>	<b>06</b>
<b>FOREWORD OF CONGRESSMAN TREY GOWDY .....</b>	<b>08</b>
<b>LETTER TO MY MISSING CHILD .....</b>	<b>10</b>
<b>About The Author .....</b>	<b>18</b>
<b>Introduction .....</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>CHAPTER ONE</b>	
<b>The Beginning .....</b>	<b>30</b>
The Good, the Bad, and the Ugly .....	34
Making Hard Choices In The Face Of Challenges .....	46
Earning a Tax-Free Living While Still Going Through Hell .....	47
<b>CHAPTER TWO</b>	
<b>The Fight against the World's Most Criminal Enterprise - The U.S. Government .....</b>	<b>49</b>
Facts of My Case with My Son and Ex-Wife. Undisputed Evidence How The Lawless U.S Government Become Complicit in the Kidnapping of my Child .....	52
LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP - UN CONVENTION ON THE RIGHTS OF THE CHILD .....	102
LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP - SANCTUARY CITY JUDGES COMPLICIT IN CHILD KIDNAPPING ....	112
LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP - ABUSE OF STATE POWER VIOLATING INTERNATIONAL LAWS ..	118
LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP - INTERNATIONAL PARENTAL CHILD ABDUCTIONS .....	126
LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP - PROPOSED EXECUTIVE ORDER TO STOP HUMAN RIGHTS ABUSES IN FAMILY COURTS .....	134
LETTER FROM UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE TO JUDGE KETCHEL REGARDING THE WRONGFUL RETENTION OF MY SON DUKE SEAN SCHURMANN .....	146
LETTER FROM UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE TO JUDGE FLOWERS REGARDING THE WRONGFUL RETENTION OF MY SON DUKE SEAN SCHURMANN .....	148

SUPPLEMENTAL MEMORANDUM OF LAW - A WRONGFUL RETAINED CHILD CANNOT BE "WELL SETTLED" IN THE COUNTRY OF ABDUCTION ..... 149

LETTER TO ATTORNEY GENERAL WILLIAM BARR, REGARDING THE CRIMINAL ACTIVITIES OF JUDGE MICHAEL A. FLOWERS OF OKALOOSA COUNTY, FLORIDA ..... 156

RELOCATION ORDER SIGNED BY CORRUPT JUDGE MICHAEL A. FLOWERS TO TRANSPORT 2 ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS ACROSS STATE LINES FROM FLORIDA TO AN UNKNOWN LOCATION IN UTAH ..... 164

BANNER CAMPAIGN IN FRONT OF THE WHITE HOUSE OF PRESIDENT TRUMP ..... 166

**CHAPTER THREE**

**The Road to Recovery ..... 168**

Healing From Emotional Wounds ..... 171

My First Accident ..... 173

My Second Accident ..... 176

My Third Accident ..... 176

My Fourth Accident ..... 177

The Fifth Accident ..... 178

The Sixth Accident ..... 180

The Seventh Accident ..... 183

**CHAPTER FOUR**

**The Financial Bombshell ..... 186**

The Elite’s Closest Guarded Secret: Flag Theory ..... 187

Join the International Fast-Lane ..... 190

How a 9-5 Holds You Back From Achieving Your Dreams ..... 192

Freedom: Choose a Job or Profession That Gives You Freedom Anywhere Across the World ... 193

Why Pay Taxes? ..... 195

## CHAPTER FIVE

<b>The fall from Grace .....</b>	<b>196</b>
Devastated and broke at fifty-seven .....	196
Avoiding the Modern "Government Enslavement Trap" .....	197

## CHAPTER SIX

<b>The Birth of a Gladiator .....</b>	<b>205</b>
Victim or Victor? How the victim or victor mindset can make or break your future .....	206

## CHAPTER SEVEN

<b>Unleashing the Conqueror in You .....</b>	<b>210</b>
Getting Rid Of the Victim Mindset .....	211

## CHAPTER EIGHT

<b>The Crucial Areas of Health .....</b>	<b>213</b>
Mental Health .....	213
Physical Health .....	216
Financial Health .....	217

## CHAPTER NINE

<b>Overcoming Life's Toughest Challenges .....</b>	<b>220</b>
Why "giving up" is not an option .....	221

## CHAPTER TEN

<b>The Secrets of Success .....</b>	<b>223</b>
Do's: .....	223
Don'ts: .....	224
Why Your Finances Matter .....	225



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

<b>The Final Lap .....</b>	<b>227</b>
<b>Success Is A Journey, Not A Destination .....</b>	<b>227</b>
<b>Conclusion .....</b>	<b>230</b>
<b>The Grand Solution and Secret for Entrepreneurs .....</b>	<b>231</b>
<b>The Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority .....</b>	<b>232</b>
<b>What Valuable Life Lessons Can We Learn From Eagles? .....</b>	<b>237</b>
<b>How To Register Your Investment Bank &amp; Blockchain Trust in Less than 30 Minutes .....</b>	<b>242</b>
<b>How to Establish your Blockchain Trust without the Bureaucratic "Red Tape" .....</b>	<b>272</b>
<b>Blockchain Trust Reseller and Partner Program .....</b>	<b>294</b>
<b>Diplomatic Passports &amp; Second Citizenship's .....</b>	<b>302</b>
<b>Would You Like To Become A Proud Homeowner In A Tax Free Investment Banking Community In The Dominican Republic? .....</b>	<b>318</b>
<b>Learn How To Become a Trade Ambassador or Diplomat of the International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping .....</b>	<b>458</b>
<b>Would you like to be nominated as Trade Ambassador for your country with Diplomatic Status and the exclusive rights to establish an ICCACK EMBASSY in your jurisdiction? .....</b>	<b>495</b>
<b>Excerpts From The Department of Justice Regarding The Crime of Parental Child Kidnapping ...</b>	<b>548</b>
<b>Learn How To Protect Yourself and Your Family with International Prenuptial Agreements with Full Asset Protection Through Your Irrevocable Blockchain Family Trust .....</b>	<b>571</b>
<b>How To Establish Your Family Bank &amp; Blockchain Dynasty Trust? .....</b>	<b>577</b>
<b>What is decentralized finance? (DeFi) .....</b>	<b>581</b>
<b>Final Words .....</b>	<b>588</b>



## ABOUT THE AUTHOR

**Parental Child Kidnapping is an emotional act of violence that is aimed at an adult but brutally wounds an innocent child.**

For my son, it was the worst day ever, and every day afterwards. There are special circumstances where you fight so hard for the ones you love, but every new effort looks frustrated and you think you are going to die.

“I fought against the hell hole called family court for almost 7 years, pushing back with everything I had. At a time, I felt death grip my body, mind and soul. It was the most frustrating, sad, depressing, painful and hideous experience I have **EVER** had in my life.

During this life changing journey of government lawlessness, fraud, deceit and judicial corruption including “legalized child kidnapping”, I survived prison for dropping my son off at school. I survived ex-business-partners who posted fake reviews all over the internet, destroying my business and my reputation.

I went financially and emotionally broke, I became homeless, survived 7 near to fatal motorbike & car accidents at 170 mph. It resulted in a crushed and broken spine, 12 broken ribs, a fractured lung, a broken collar bone, 7 stitches in my skull and crushed balls, but **NOTHING** compares to the pain of losing a child due to governmental kidnapping.”

Here is the catch, you can choose to live your life as a “VICTIM” or as a **CONQUEROR** regardless of your circumstances. If you want a fresh start like myself, consider yourself “dead” and now take the rest of your life and make the best out of it.

My new book tells you the 7-year war and real struggle against a loving Father and how he survived from:

**00 to 007  
(SEVEN MILLION DOLLARS  
IN TAX FREE PROFITS)**

without going insane after being **ERASED!**

**I went from being my own worst enemy to my own hero! And now, I just want to talk about how to achieve success even in your darkest moments, by inspiring others!**

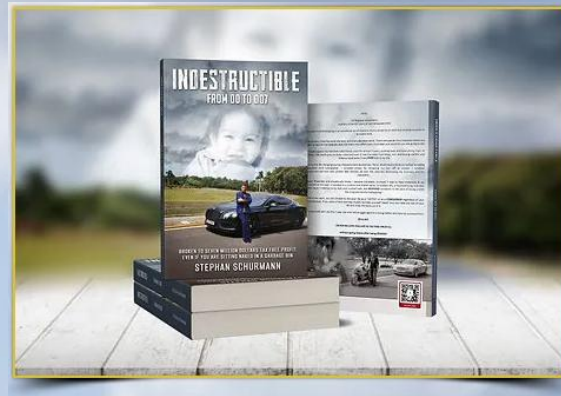
**The best revenge is massive SUCCESS!**

Once you are fearless, you have reached a dangerous level of limitless! It is not death that a man should fear, but he should fear never beginning to live.

To achieve a great life, you must be willing to make a great sacrifice. Make up your mind to go for it! You must want it and fight for it like a drowning man wants air!

Decide to create an extraordinary life. Refuse to play small or to give up. Do not follow the crowd. Choose the road less travelled and march toward your dream.

**Be part of my GLADIATOR JOURNEY – As I reveal to you the secrets of financial and emotional success!**



Stephan Schurmann is a German citizen, entrepreneur, self-made millionaire, Author, and world traveler. In 1990 he found a winning business formula on to base his future. During the last 33 years, Schurmann enjoyed traveling to 85 countries and living tax-free life as a "Permanent Tourist." Learning his insider offshore business from scratch and implementing these tax-saving business strategies for his international clients.

In 2007 he made the "greatest mistake" of marrying the "wrong woman," and his second mistake was in 2010 when he "retired from his offshore business" to set up a Concrete Panel Manufacturing Plant in the USA under a Master Franchise Agreement from an unreliable Philippines Franchisor. These two wrong "life choices" had devastating results in his private and business life and led to his only son being kidnapped at the end of 2014 by his own Filipino mother with the assistance of the US Government and his Million Dollar Manufacturing Plant in the USA going down the toilet with all machinery and equipment.

In February 2015, Schurmann was forced to leave the USA to file a The Hague Petition for the wrongful retention of his child at his legal domicile in Marbella, Spain. Schurmann ended up being wholly bankrupt and homeless due to exorbitant legal fees.

He fought against the hell hole called family court for almost seven years, pushing back with everything he had. At a time, Schurmann felt death grip his body, mind, and soul. It was the most frustrating, sad, depressing, painful, and hideous experience he had **EVER** experienced.





During this life-changing journey of government lawlessness, fraud, deceit, and judicial corruption, including "legalized child kidnapping," he survived prison for dropping his son off at school. He survived ex-business-partners who posted fake reviews all over the internet, destroying his business and reputation.

His offshore business insider know-how and his expertise helped him rebuild his life and become a Millionaire again during this crisis. **His most famous book, "KIDNAPPED," has been written to inspire and empower readers worldwide to create an affluent lifestyle you never need a vacation from.**

His valuable work discusses the essence of his "trade secrets" and is recommended reading for anyone who aspires to a free and uncompromising way of life.

**If Schurmann can do it at age 57 to go from broke(n) to 7 Million Dollars in Tax-Free Profits, you can do it too.**

## PASSIONATE ABOUT INSPIRING OTHERS

As a General Manager, Mr. Schurmann spent 33 years in managing, administrating and establishing companies, captive insurance companies and trusts in more than 60 different countries, within Europe, Far East, Caribbean, USA and Asia.

Stephan is highly specialized in establishing investment banks, offshore banks, credit unions & capital trusts or licensed Investment Funds and Blockchain Corporations for its clients across the world. Stephan provides clients with the opportunity to establish their own Investment Bank including online banking software as well as your own cryptocurrencies to empower you to buy, sell or trade any cryptocurrency across the world on behalf of your future Investment Banking clients.



He will establish for you your own investment bank or licensed investment fund without much bureaucratic red tape, at a favorable price, and with electronic payment capabilities right from the comfort of your home!

He and his team believes in opening up opportunities for global entrepreneurs and giving them the freedom to choose the best service provider in their area of interest. However, as with every other business, we also specialize when it comes to reducing or eliminating your corporate tax.

In the last 3 decades, Stephan has been operating in the field of finance and investment banking, which enables the middle class and retailers with the opportunity to compete against the big corporations, services like establishing cryptocurrency exchanges, setting up Investment banks, offshore banks, licensed Investment funds, and captive insurance companies at a very competitive cost.

Stephan and his highly experienced management team has **NEVER** paid any income tax for the last 32 years to any Government across the world, **legally!** You can benefit from our expertise and achieve exactly the same business benefits for your lifetime!

Why he wrote this book? To Show You How To Create a Lifestyle You Don't Need a Vacation From!

## WHAT IS IN IT FOR YOU?

### What will you get from reading Stephan's book?

A "Blueprint To Success," even if you are sitting naked in a garbage bin right now. Having been there and knowing how hard it has been! No matter where you are in the world, and no matter what situation you face right now, **"KIDNAPPED"** will **EMPOWER YOU** by giving you access to the most creative, confidential, and detailed corporate success solutions on the planet. Revealing how to overcome every obstacle to achieve the financial success you deserve, how to create a fortune using expert business techniques, strategies, and know-how which has worked for me during my career of 33 years as an offshore corporate formation specialist.



### Why should you listen to me, specifically?

I am highly specialized in establishing investment banks, offshore banks, credit unions & capital trusts or licensed Investment Funds and Blockchain Corporations for my clients across the world.

Schurmann get's paid between \$50,000 and \$150,000 per customer, and 99% of his clients return for more services and expert advice. He enables his clients to establish their own Investment Bank, including the power to buy, sell or trade any cryptocurrency worldwide on behalf of their future Investment Banking clients. He does it more cost-effectively and faster than any competitor worldwide. His expert advice and book will be very precious to you, if you have an open mind and the hunger to learn insider secrets your banker or lawyer would never share with you.

He has traveled 85 countries, speaks 4 languages fluently and has more than 33+ years' of experience of serving international clients with global investment banking, private banking, consulting, and corporate finance services in countries like the USA, Canada, Brazil, Peru, Switzerland, UK, Germany, The Netherlands, Belgium, Spain, Singapore, Malaysia, Hong Kong, China, South Africa, and 60 more countries across the world. **This international mindset and expertise enabled him to pull himself out of the "worst nightmare" of his life when he was fighting for the return of his kidnapped son.**

**In 2016 Stephan created the "Impossible Dream" by establishing the**



[www.childabductioncourt.eu](http://www.childabductioncourt.eu)

**He established the legal structures and the Founding Treaties of the Court in The Netherlands and in the USA. He personally hired on behalf of the Court an expert team of 4 international Human Rights Lawyers and 4 Assistant Judges. Their salaries have been paid out of his own pockets, with a "burning rate" of up to \$50,000 every month over a period of 3 years!**

The International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping (ICCACK) is an international, impartial non-governmental tribunal (INGO), duly incorporated under the laws of The Netherlands, and headquartered at Schenkade 50, The Hague – 2595 AR, The Netherlands, registered in the Dutch Chamber of Commerce in The Hague under No. 71166505.

ICCACK operates in partnership with the United Nations (UN) Non-Governmental Liaison Service to enforce the rights guaranteed by various international treaties and conventions that together are considered ICCACK's Founding Treaties.



ICCACK enforces these Founding Treaties, and the due process rights of individuals protected by these Founding Treaties, by conducting itself as an operational INGO that issues findings and orders, pursuant to its Founding Treaties, documenting violations by Member States and/or Contracting Parties of the various Founding Treaties providing the jurisdictional basis of the Court.

Based as it is on the Founding Treaties, the ICCACK has both international legal personality and the legal capacity for the exercise of its functions for the fulfillment of its purposes. The ICCACK, and its subsidiaries, may therefore exercise its authority and establish local impartial operational INGO tribunals, as provided in its Convention, on and within the territory of any Member State and/or Contracting Party to any of its Founding Treaties.

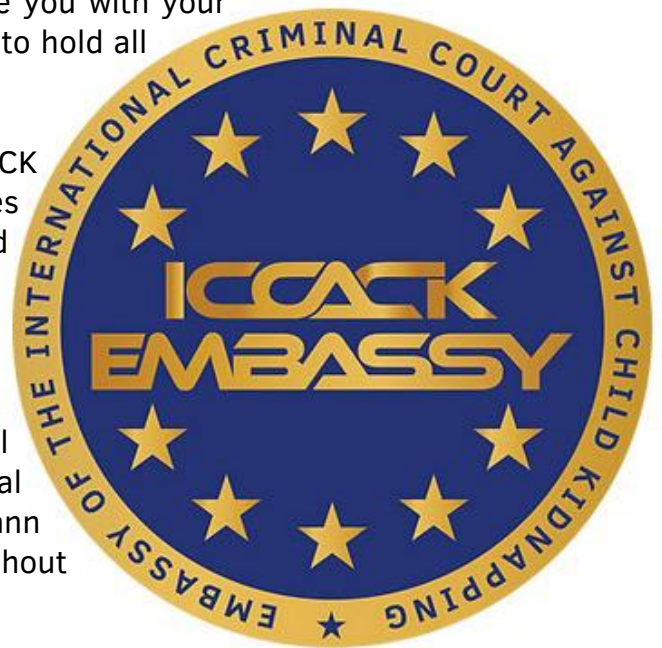
In accordance with its Founding Treaties and operational protocols, the ICCACK exercises universal jurisdiction not only for the purpose of vindicating through civil litigation the violation of certain fundamental rights protected by the Founding Treaties, but also for the purpose of prosecuting criminally those who have violated these fundamental rights for their crimes against humanity, which include the internationally recognized crimes of parental child kidnapping, international human rights violations, international due process violations, and the enforced disappearance of children by the actions of government officials.

## THE COURTS MISSION

Every year 10 million children are kidnapped around the world, and most governments are unable or unwilling to solve this serious global problem that affects everyone. When "left behind" parents and their offspring have been mistreated by lawless Government Officials, it's time to restore their human rights. We fight for left behind parents and their wrongfully retained children with International laws, treaties and combined legal strategies. We only act in your child's best interest and make this always our top priority to restore their human rights, reunite you with your children by enforcing International Laws and Treaties to hold all "bad actors" accountable!

In 2021 Mr. Schurmann established an official ICCACK EMBASSY in the Dominican Republic. Further Embassies have been established by license partners in the United Kingdom and Brazil.

Mr. Schurmann continuous to be on the Board of Directors of the International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping and assists the Court with any legal or corporate related matters to achieve the Court global mission. As an ICCACK Executive Director Mr. Schurmann is responsible to expand the court's activities throughout the world.





# INTRODUCTION

## TO THE ONES WHO HAVE PASSED THROUGH BRUTAL PHYSICAL AND EMOTIONAL PAIN

I am aware that life has not been kind to you. You have indeed endured hardships that would cause most people to crumble and fall, yet you have persevered and stood with unwavering strength and resilience.

I cannot imagine the depth of pain you have experienced, but I am conscious that it has left an indelible mark on your heart and soul. Though the wounds may have healed, I know the possibilities that the scars remain, constantly reminding you of what you have been through.

Nonetheless, just like myself, please know that your pain never defines you. Stay conscious that you are a survivor, a warrior, and gladiator who has fought through the darkest days and emerged on the other side.

Your strength and courage inspire me, and I am honored to know you are currently reading this. Above all, I wish I could take away your pain and suck it all in just like I did to mine, but I know that is not possible. The best I can do is offer you my unending love and support, to be a shoulder to lean on, especially if you've experienced "legalized" child kidnapping and you have been "ERASED" from your children's life by some bogus "custody order". Let me to tell you my story, and I hope we inspire each other to greater heights.

So hold your head high, my dear friend, and know you are never alone; we are many. Several of us have known pain and bitterness, and I hope to help you through this phase. Remember that our pain may be a part of us, but it will never define us. You are so much more than what you have been through and your life has so much more to offer.

## WELCOME TO THIS MOTIVATIONAL ROLLER COASTER RIDE!

First of all, can I ask you some questions?

It would help to be honest about these questions because a lot depends on it.

Do you ever feel like you're just stuck in the same old routine, day in and day out? A routine like waking up, going to work, coming home, and repeating. It can be suffocating.

Or do you experience everyone around you doing the same thing, never venturing outside their comfort zone, never daring to dream bigger? A scenario where everyone around is settling for mediocrity because it's safe, easy, and what's expected of them.

Do you want to live your entire life like that, like living in a bubble, surrounded by the same procrastinating people, doing the same things?

Are you content with never knowing what else is out there, never experiencing new places, new cultures, and new ideas?

Don't you want to see what the world has to offer? I traveled 85 countries and counting!

I know, I did want to see things from different perspectives. I am confident that you would love to travel worldwide to meet new people and forge profitable collaborations, right?



For crying out loud, Life is short and meant to be lived to the fullest. We weren't put on this earth to exist or survive. We were meant to thrive, explore, take risks, and push ourselves beyond the "Government Indoctrinated Limits". So why settle for anything less?

Don't let fear or complacency hold you back. Break free from the chains that bind you to your hometown, job or routine. If you have gone through a recent divorce and/or parental child kidnapping and your ex-wife has been able to make you a "paying slave" just to see your children for 4 days per month, you are on the short end of the stick for many years to come. Even worse, if she has taken your children to another country "on vacation" and never returned, you will bankrupt yourself in legal fees until you drown... The brutal truth is that 50% of wrongfully retained children are NEVER returned to their legal domicile and to their "left behind" parent. If you are going through this phase of "legal torture" right now, its advisable to reconsider your financial position and your chances of legal success. I had every law on my side when I was fighting for the return of my wrongfully retained child.

However, at every legal turn the crooked judges who touched this case, just twisted the laws into their “favor” to NOT return an illegal immigrant German child back to his loving father, but rather assist the child kidnapping illegal immigrant mother to further conceal and wrongfully retain my son in the USA. No matter what you decide today, I want you to fully embrace the unknown; embrace the adventure and embrace for possible full impact. If you can, travel to new places, meet new people and try new things. You never know what kind of amazing experiences and opportunities await you just beyond the horizon. Never allow your ex-wife to control and manipulate your life by keeping your children hostage. I have seen loving fathers committing suicide because they could not handle this kind of emotional pressure and pain. Please do not fall into this emotional trap. The entire family court system is criminal enterprise, setup to make you fail. In the USA alone the family court racket is a \$50 Billion Dollar Profit Center year after year.

So go ahead, take that leap of faith and take the road less traveled. Pursue your dreams and chase after your passions. Live a life full of excitement, fulfillment, and joy. Because when it's all said and done, when your time on this earth ends, you don't want to look back and realize that you never really lived.



If you're reading this book, you have taken the first step towards achieving your goals and unlocking your true potential. Motivation is the driving force behind our actions; without it, we may find ourselves stuck in a rut, unable to progress toward our aspirations.

However, motivation isn't always easy to come by. Life is full of challenges and obstacles that can sap our energy and leave us feeling discouraged. This book exists - to help you find the motivation to push past those barriers and create the life you want.

Throughout the pages of this book, you will find inspiring stories, practical tips, and insightful advice that will help you stay focused and motivated even when things get tough.

Whether you're looking to succeed in your career, your finances, build stronger relationships, recover lost assets or live a happier, more fulfilling life; this book is here to help.

During my journey of trying to recover my wrongfully retained son, I was suffering from extremely high volume of emotional stress. I lost my hair like crazy, so I went to a doctor to check out what is wrong with me. I told him nothing about what was going on in my life. The doctor took a sample of my hair and put it into his laboratory for a test. The results came back and my American national doctor, living in Santo Domingo, Dominican Republic, told me that I have extremely high levels of emotional stress...

**What's going on with your life?** He asked. Then I told him I was a "left behind" Parent trying to get his kidnapped child back... He replied: "No wonder you suffer from this." He went through the same trouble with his ex-wife and fully understood my situation. What are the chances of meeting a doctor who is another victimized father like me? Then he made a fertility test, and it turned out that all my sperm cells were 99% dead. Due to the emotional stress, I suffered infertility, which has been confirmed with 3 or 4 different tests over and over. This is what parental child kidnapping can do to a Man!!!

I have found clinical studies from specialist doctors who confirmed that this kind of trauma has more impact on you than the death of your child. These are the brutal side effects of parental child kidnapping, which force many men to commit suicide because they cannot handle the emotional pressure and psychological, emotional and mental abuse by the corrupted family court system.

I went through HELL and more. It's like you are dying 24/7 without stopping it; not easy at all, but somehow I managed. I believe my new spouse here in the Dominican Republic gave me tremendous emotional support to help me through this shit... **Here we are on my 60th Birthday! She fell in love with me when I was BROKE!!! True Diamonds are rare to find...!**

This book shows you a part of my life. About how much pain I experienced. It's about the disappointments and the many back-stabbings I had. It's about how a "Gladiator" could suck in so much negativity and pain and turn it into something beautiful. Turn it into something amazing and grow from 00-007 digits.

So, if you're ready to unleash your full potential and live the life you've always dreamed of, let's get started!





# CHAPTER ONE

## THE BEGINNING

I am flying with 100mph into a left curve, with gravel on the ground... I panicked and tried hitting the brakes, but it was already too late. I went off the road to the side, still on my bike. There was a lot of hard grass, which made the ride bumpy. I tried getting the bike off the grass back to the tarred road because I felt like I could control the bike better on the tarred road. As the bike got closer to the concrete light posts, I knew I will not be able to “make it”.... I managed to pass the first concrete light post but I crashed against the second one in under two seconds, and my body hit that concrete light post with great force. The left side of my head first, my left collar bone, my left side rip cage and my left lung. I immediately became unconscious and woke up in the back of a car screaming like crazy due to the pain. The car's owner saw me lying unconscious on the road, so he and his lady-friend, who was also in the car, decided to pull me off the road and drive me to the nearest hospital.

That day was March 26, 2017, my first accident on my Yamaha R1 of seven similar experiences. So, with a broken spine, punctured lungs, smashed balls, 12 broken ribs and most of all, a broken heart, I sit to tell you how it all started, how it is going, and how it will end for all like me who will not take no for an answer; for all who will fight against all odds in the rain, thunder or sunshine.

Most people never move from the place they were born. They go to school, follow the norms, choose from the available careers, and pursue a “stable” path. They mold their life into conventional and predictable patterns, remaining among old friends and family who remind them of their limitations and place. They accept that these are the cards they were dealt. Perhaps some live in quiet desperation, thinking, “is this all?” The uneventful years start moving faster, and everyone around them grows older. One fine day, while mowing the lawn, they feel a sting and keel over. Their heart fails on the way to the hospital. And then they have their lives flash before their eyes. **NOTHING!**

Maybe, you were lucky enough to be the one person born in the best place on earth. But I can tell you; we live in a wide world with many options worth exploring. Honestly, excessive familiarity with your surroundings kills your spirit and breeds laziness. It denies you a life full of potential. The idea of discovering places, meeting new people, having unique experiences and trying your luck at new business ventures should always excite you. Trying new things keeps you young, alert, and stimulated!

\*\*\*

Like all stories that start with once upon a time, this is no exception. But this time is not my story yet, but rather the short story of the citizens of a dystopian city (i.e. your Government). The city with so much wealth flourished with a robust economy that neighboring cities feared its ever-growing influence. The robust economy of this city came from the unending hard work and “voluntary tax payments” of its great citizens. For every achievement the citizens made, every money they earned, and work completed, a great part was remitted to the “Government Society” to maintain its look and beauty. While the society flourished, an imbalance existed so glaringly that everyone remained in awe always.



The society looked great, but the citizens responsible for the great success complained inexhaustibly. The complaints of citizens who, through sweat, blood and their hard earned money, contributed to the well-being of this society were treated with disdain and disaffection. Their resources were never accounted for, and their properties were uncontrollably exploited by the same society that promised security, protection and justice. Children were legally kidnapped, multiple arrests to quench the people's anger remained the order of the day, and lives were not spared.

It always looked like all hopes were gone, with everyone stuck in the cycle. Citizens gave up hope and accepted all the sufferings that came each after another. During this great despair, something unusual happened which upset the balance of this great city. Her citizens could now protect their assets and never get ripped off for profits and earnings from their sweat and labor. There was a way out, just like there has always been. A way out will be revealed during this discussion about how I survived in the dystopian city by breaking all “their rules”.

So moving on, let me ask, have you seen the beauty of roses before?

We all know that roses are very beautiful, but we often forget that amidst the beauty, there are thorns. These thorns could prick you so hard that you forget about the beauty of such flowers; the same narrative goes with life and marriages. It's like a roller-coaster; you never know what comes at you next. Life is filled with beauty, thrilling experiences, sporadic moments, and all good things. Nonetheless, particular situations can set you off track, change your perspective about life in general and then you begin to question the essence of your existence.



Such experiences could be your career, family, relationships, marriage or, in worst-case scenarios, all combined. It's even worse when you have a good beginning, and then all of a sudden, things start to go wrong. Every great story, every thrilling success, most often than not, looked like there was no headway.

Often, for these great examples, nothing looked easier than giving up. But one thing that has kept all involved in similar circumstances, which finally made success, is the reality that **"Quitters never win, while WINNERS NEVER QUIT"**.

The story of the tortoise and the hare should serve as a great illustration of Life. It can be likened to the hare who felt it could outrun the tortoise fast. We are the tortoise that should always know that our constant effort and little strides allow us to finish the race in a grand style despite how fast and unpleasant the journey might seem.

In addition, your physical looks should never be a subject of contemplation whether you are healthy or sick, tall or short, male or female. All these attributes remain irrelevant as these are only carriers of your true nature which is your mind. It reminds me of a childhood story about a potato who was very sad that he had a big nose, small eyes, and a crooked smile and therefore felt he was the ugliest potato in the whole field.

I was hoping you could look at this story from my childhood days.

One day, a carrot came along and asked the potato why he was so sad; then, he explained that he didn't like how he looked and felt like the other potatoes would never accept him. The carrot listened carefully and then said to him, " I used to feel the same way. I felt nobody would ever want to be my friend because I was skinny and orange. But then I realized I had so much more to offer than my appearance. I'm sweet, crunchy, and full of vitamins, which makes me special."



It was then the potato realized for a moment the state of affairs. "You're right!" he exclaimed. "I may not be the prettiest potato, but I'm still a potato! I can be mashed, boiled, or fried and still be delicious. And besides, it's not what's on the outside that counts, and it's what's on the inside that really matters!"

With that discovery, the potato's spirits lifted, and he went off to join the other potatoes in the field, feeling happy and confident in himself.

**The moral of the story?** We are not defined by our looks but by our unique qualities, talents, and personalities. It's important to embrace and celebrate our differences and to remember that true beauty comes from within. **In essence, if you have the mind of a warrior or conqueror, that is what you are despite your physical appearance.** Our mind is a unique gift that cannot be affected by physical circumstances. It should always remain free, independent and strong unless we subject it to situations that limit its strength.



**My case was complicated since I wasn't a potato or a carrot; I was a grown-ass man in my fifties. Although I looked "hot", I couldn't be smashed, fried, or eaten alive. Ok, scrap all that.**

You know how it is in the movies when one meets a hot-looking potential partner and thinks, 'oh, this is the best thing that ever happened to me,' only to discover after time that things might not be exactly perfect as they seemed initially. I mean, for the men, they could be in rented cars, they could be homeless, they could be scammers, etc. And for the women, they could be wearing fake butts or push-up bras to enhance their boobies, they could be on heavy make-up, they might even be a broke ass with heavy baggage, and then you go falling like a pack of cards.

That is the beginning of my story!



## THE GOOD, THE BAD, AND THE UGLY

I met Jubilie, my ex-wife, in the year 2006, in the Philippines. I had only recently moved to the Philippines, and my business in America had gone under, so I “escaped forward” to avoid going bankrupt. I lived in a hotel then and was short on money, barely surviving. One Saturday morning, I headed out to a store with the little money I had- to purchase a shaving stick and I little mirror for my bathroom that I could use to shave. Jubilie stood behind the counter looking glamorous, attending to other customers. She immediately captivated me, and this was how it all started. I fell in love with her during our first encounter, which also began my problems.

I requested the needed things, and she packed them up for me. She asked if I wanted to add perfume to the purchased items; I couldn't afford it, so I told her I would come for it some other time, as every man would. I got paid a week later by a client and decided to return to the store for the perfume, scrap that, I returned to see her but disguised with the perfume. I asked her for her phone number that same day, and I got it. I mean, you wouldn't reject a hot-looking man with great potential... hahaha! A few days later, I called her and invited her to have dinner with me. Looking back at things now, we moved too fast. There was a huge age gap between us, I was 47 then and she was still in her 20s, but I didn't care about it.

We had dated for three months when I asked her to live with me in Marbella, Spain. I organized all the paperwork necessary for her to travel, and I promised her family that I would take care of her, and they believed and trusted me. Our story felt like a good beginning, and I would start a life with the woman I truly and deeply loved. But like every story, there's always a plot twist.

The Spanish Embassy couldn't process Jubilie's papers in time, and I had already bought us plane tickets to Spain, which now needed to be changed to Morocco. I had to rent us an apartment which was a 45-minute Ferry ride away from Spain, in Morocco. I always drove down to Malaga, Spain,

to check on the progress of the paperwork process, and after 3-4 months of living in Morocco, the Spanish Embassy processed all her necessary papers. She was granted a 'Residence Permit' and 'Foreign Identity Number (N.I.E.),' and we could finally move to Marbella, Spain, and a few months later, we got married.

For over 30 years, before I married Jubilie, I had always told myself that I wouldn't have children. I did not have the best childhood; I had an abusive father and an alcoholic stepfather. The bad childhood memories I had scarred the shit out of me and, at the same time, made me block my mind with statements such as:

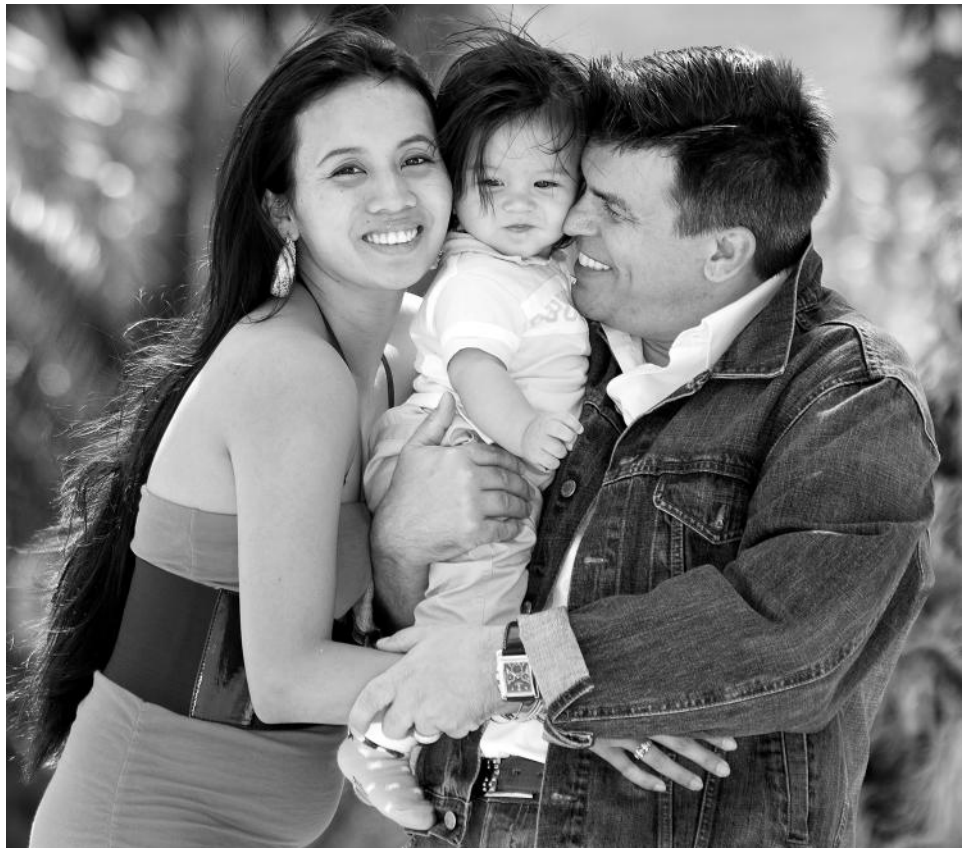
**“I would rather be NO FATHER than a terrible father for an innocent child.”**

Out of fear that I would pass on my childhood traumas to my future children, I developed a “selfish egoism” over the years to protect any future child from possible harm. I did not want to pass down the toxic “family tree” to the next generation, knowing what I went through, and I always felt I wouldn't be a good father to any child. This is what child traumas can do to you for decades to come.

**However, being with Jubilie changed things for me; each day. The thoughts of, how would it be if I were a father?”**

The feeling to raise children with her grew stronger. After a year of trying without success, we decided to visit the hospital so we could run some tests to ascertain if we were both fit. The doctor informed us that her fallopian tubes were blocked, and they would have to carry out a small ambulant procedure on her to open them. After approximately 30 minutes, the procedure was finished, and the doctor told us with a big smile: “Tonight you should make love because it’s the right time” .... “We know” was our answer... and exactly that night, Jubilie conceived. We were both extremely happy and excited about the baby's arrival; I went on a shopping spree, bought all the necessary baby items and ensured Jubilie was not stressed in any way to avoid us losing the baby.

We always went to the doctor for specialist tests during the pregnancy to ensure we had a healthy and happy child, from brain functionality tests to face structure tests to ensure that our child would not be affected by down syndrome or other abnormalities. The doctor made 3D pictures of our little boy in the womb, and he confirmed that our son was 100% healthy, had extremely high brain functionality and had a relaxed and calm attitude in Jubilie’s womb. We learned so much during these special doctor sessions, and Jubilie and I knew we had a 100% LOVE CHILD.



Nine months later, our son, Sean, was born, and I had never felt happier; it felt like all the pieces of my life had finally fit in. Everything I was so afraid of for 30 years has become the most wonderful and loving experience of my life. I was finally looking up to a wonderful family with love, harmony and the mutual understanding of protecting our little boy from future harm at all costs, or so I thought...



Talking about the bad, months later, after our son had been born, I started noticing changes in Jubilie. It all started when I had to make a business trip to travel to Nigeria for presenting my pre-cast concrete construction wall panel system to local entrepreneurs and to the Nigerian Government. I consulted Jubilie before making the trip; I wanted to know if she would be okay taking care of Sean in my absence. She assured me she would, so I took the trip, which lasted 3 weeks. The trip was a nightmare, with shootings and killings on Nigeria's roads while I stayed in the Hilton Hotel trying to conduct business.

After several Government meetings with high-ranking officials, a couple of bankers, and the President of the Red Cross, who were all interested in purchasing my German Concrete Construction Technologies for Nigeria, but had no money to pay for them. The trip was not one I fancied, so I anticipated returning home to my loving wife and son. You know what this anticipation could look like if you've been in love.

Once I concluded the business, I traveled back to Marbella, Spain, and to my shock, I could barely recognize my house once I arrived; it looked like it hadn't been cleaned in the last 3 weeks. It was very "filthy"; our son looked unkept with dirty cloth on his body, and Jubilie acted unconcerned about the mess. Filled with a controversial feeling, I confronted her about it, and she insisted that it was "so much work" taking care of the house and a child when it looked like she didn't even try to do either.

I hugged and kissed my son, changed his dirty cloth and told Jubilie I would not sleep in the house tonight. I didn't sleep in the house that night; I told her I would go to a hotel to spend the night, and I didn't want to see the house as it was when I returned the next day. I came home the next day, and the house was in a somewhat better condition than it was the day before. I hugged my son and played with him in the living room for a while. It's crazy when you quarrel with your partner, that feeling of wanting to talk to them but waiting for who would go first. I hadn't spoken to Jubilie since I left the house yesterday. I was still trying to process all that had happened and didn't want her to think I had easily forgiven her for what she had done or NOT done the previous 3 weeks... I eventually spoke to her that night about what happened and told her I wouldn't condone such nonchalance from her, and we got over it.



The second instance was when our son was ten months old. Jubilie suggested that I open a retail store she would run while I ran my business. It didn't seem like a bad idea, so I rented a space for her in a big mall for 3,000 Euro per month; I imported mobile phones and other cool devices from China to be sold in the store. Jubilie displayed nonchalance towards the business, she rarely went to the store, and the rent was still counting. I noticed this and confronted her about it; once again, she reminded me she was a mother and couldn't raise a child and run a business effectively. I was irritated and frustrated with her because she was the one who wanted the business, I personally never liked a retail business, but I decided to open one for her because I wanted her to be happy. I told her that if she weren't ready to run the business, I would close it down because I wouldn't put more money into something that wouldn't yield profit. By then, I had already invested more than Euro 35,000 in inventory and rent.

Eventually, I hired a German Lady to run the business in her place and report directly to me. To my surprise, Jubilie started to attack the German Lady and command her around at every moment. With each passing day, Jubilie changed from the woman I married into somebody I could not recognize anymore. I could feel, at this point, that we were venturing into dangerous waters. The shock was when she suddenly started refusing sex. My “WTF”? moment! That one really popped my head like corn. Her “excuse” was that it wasn't important for her anymore, and that she was now a mother. A mother? Someone who was only 22 then, I didn't understand her meaning.

I said: “What do you want me to do? Cut off my dick and throw it into a trash bin?” Nothing made sense anymore. From a sexually active and loving spouse, she turned into an ice-cold and unreasonable character. I understood that the first year after pregnancy is a sexually “cooler period” for many women, and I was supporting her as much as possible during these times, but by 11 months after Sean's birth, things got worse, never better... I was “lucky” to get sex twice a month, and no matter how many times I asked her why she had changed so much, I got no logical response until one day, she spelled it all out: “I just took my kindness away” was her response...What? This sounded like she had a “Master Plan” coming with me to Spain, but that “Plan” did not look like the one of a wonderful, loving wife and carrying mother...; she became colder towards our son and me and reckless regarding the safety of our child.

Jubilie had endangered Sean's life on several occasions, which included the following events:

When we lived in Marbella, Spain, where our son was born, we had a hammock in our home because she had always wanted one to “wiggle Sean asleep.” I came home from work one day, and I saw my

son with a huge bump on his forehead because he fell from the hammock, and Jubilie was nowhere in sight. I gave her the benefit of the doubt and removed the hammock from the house. Jubilie returned it the next day and started arguing and fighting with me, saying, "She needed the hammock, else Sean would not fall asleep."

The next week, I came home from work and saw Sean with another bump on his forehead. I confronted Jubilie again about it, and as usual, she got all defensive about it instead of admitting her mistake, so I disposed of the hammock in the trash to prevent another reckless mistake.

At this point, I felt like swapping positions with the potatoes or carrots mentioned earlier, but this was no funny stuff.

Jubilie hadn't yet obtained her Spanish passport because the Spanish government had a special law allowing Philippines citizens to apply for Spanish Citizenship after two years of legal residence in Spain with a residence permit. Based on her bad attitude and coldness, I suspected that was all Jubilie was after; she was using me, at the time, to gain her Spanish green card and possible citizenship and second passport, so I went to the Spanish Embassy to cancel her passport application. I told her we were traveling back to the Philippines because I might have business opportunities there. I kept our legal domicile in Spain, knowing we would come back in the future, but I discontinued Jubilie's passport application. I sold some of our furniture and kept the rest with friends in Spain. I still kept our legal domicile and registration in the town hall of Benahavis in Malaga, Spain.

I rented a mansion in the Philippines and employed 3 maids to ensure the house was always tidy, allowing Jubilie to focus on raising our son and family. Jubilie's behavior improved, although she expressed displeasure about my canceling her passport application in Spain and about my canceling our home in Spain. It felt like everything was falling back into place for a while, but you know what they say, 'good things don't last forever.'

One day, I came home from work and met Jubilie and our son in the Jacuzzi and Pool area of our villa. Our son was almost two years old at that time. Jubilie was sitting opposite our son, outside of the Jacuzzi, with a magazine in her hands, waving it around her feet. I walked towards our son to embrace him, and I noticed that he had a lot of mosquito bites on his body. I was furious because Jubilie was using the magazine to ward off the mosquitoes from her feet, but she didn't do the same for our son, nor did she put anti-mosquito cream on his body.



Our son looked in pain and discomfort, so I took him out of the Jacuzzi and confronted Jubilie. I asked why she didn't need to ward off mosquitoes from our son, and I was utterly confused about why a mother would behave in such a way to her child. I called out the maids- three of them- and I ordered them to take Sean into the house, wash him up and feed him. Once they were done, I put some cream on his body to prevent swelling and put him to bed. We awoke in the middle of the night to the sound of Sean crying, and his temperature was very high, so we took him to the hospital. The doctor ran a test, and they informed us that he had malaria and a very high fever of 42 degrees. The doctor also informed us that we were "lucky" we brought him in that night; else, **he would have died.**

They administered him antibiotics and assured us he would be better the next day. I was so devastated and terrified that I would lose my son. I looked at Jubilie's face and asked her: "Did you hear what the doctor just told us"? I was so disgusted by the sight of Jubilie that I said: "If our son had died tonight, I would have killed her." Jubilie started yelling, "Why don't you kill me right now?"... and I got even more furious; I told her the least she could do was apologize. Our son was hospitalized because of her disregard, recklessness, and ignorance toward him. She doesn't stop the yelling, and then it occurs to me that I don't know who I am married to anymore. Sean was discharged from the hospital the next day, and we returned home; I called the maids and informed them that they were responsible for keeping Sean safe and ensuring he was well-fed, catered for, and protected from future mosquito bites.

Jubilie was only allowed to play with him, and that was it; I couldn't afford a repeat of what happened the last time and all the previous times when she endangered his life. I never fully understood why Jubilie acted the way she did towards our son and why a mother would neglect and not want to protect her child. I tried to protect my son, but Jubilie wasn't helping. She had a passive-aggressive character, she never hurt Sean with her words, but her reckless attitude toward him spoke volumes.

I contemplated divorce because I could no longer bear or understand Jubilie's behavior, but I couldn't bring myself through with the divorce because of our son. I didn't want him to endure the pain of losing a parent, and I loved him too much. Jubilie became unbearable, and I didn't know how to survive spending the rest of my life with her. My only consolation was my son; I told myself things would improve eventually.

### **What will be your reactions when things go from bad to ugly?**

Some get depressed and bitter; some self-isolate themselves; others become extremely silent, while a few might consider taking their own lives.

The heartache I felt losing my son due to his wrongful retention and the kidnapping by his own mother is a pain like no other. It's a sorrow that cuts deep, leaving behind an ache that seems impossible to heal. Every day, memories flood like a rushing wave, each bringing a fresh tear to my eye. My life, which was once so full of love and laughter, is now suddenly empty, leaving me with a void that can never be filled.

My days are long, and my nights are even longer. Sleep to me is now an elusive dream, as my mind keeps racing with thoughts of what could have been and what was lost. The familiar scent of my son is now replaced with a cold emptiness that leaves me feeling lost and alone.

His voice echoes in my mind, painfully reminding me of what was and what is now gone. The way he smiled and laughed, all gone in an instant, leaving me longing to turn back time and fight on just a little bit harder.

I constantly search for comfort in our shared memories, but they only bring a bittersweet longing. Daily, I wish for one more moment, embrace, and chance to say I love you. But it's kind of too late, and the pain of that realization cuts deep.



I yearn for what was, but I feel deeply bitter for what could have been. I grieve for the moments that might never come, the conversations we never and might not have, and the love that will never be shared again.

Losing a loved one is a wound that can never fully heal. It leaves behind scars that remind us of the pain we felt and the love we shared. It's a reminder to cherish every moment shared with loved ones, to hold on to those we love a little bit tighter, and to never take a single day for granted.

So, to those who have lost a loved one, know you are not alone. The pain may never fully disappear but will become more bearable with time. Remember the love you shared, hold on to the memories, and know that your loved one will always be with you, in your heart and soul. If you are a victim of parental child kidnapping like myself, the emotional pain and the trauma is even more powerful and harder to handle. The chapter can never be closed until you are reunited with your children. Rest assured, once your children learn what their “loving” parent has done to them by literally kidnapping them away from you, they will learn the TRUTH about their lying and abusive parent. The house of cards will fall and you will be there to heal the wounds of your children. The trauma for wrongfully retained children is deep and young, innocent minds have been poisoned for years with toxic lies and Parental Alienation. You need to be prepared to spend a lot of time and understanding to heal these deep wounds.



**Alienating parents (who are the child kidnapers) do not want their children to have any communication with the targeted parent or family members due to their own fear. Once the child spends any time away from them, there is a possibility their child could find out that they have been lying to them all along. This is why they try to block communication at all costs, lying and placing all blame on the targeted parent.**

**Withholding a child and denying them from someone they love is equivalent to a death. Their grief is intense, the pain is unbearable. Why would you do such a cruel thing to a child you claim to love?**

**If you are an alienated child like my son SEAN, the pain isn't caused by the parent you don't talk to anymore. It is being caused by the parent you live with!**

For myself, things didn't get better. Jubilie constantly put our son in danger; whenever I confronted her about it, she would raise her voice at me. Six months later, I had an opportunity to buy a franchise for an affordable concrete construction system called “Plaswall Building Systems”. I bought the Master Franchise from a Filipino company and decided to set up the first factory in America, because in the USA every home is built with wood and drywall, which gets easily destroyed in the next hurricane. With virtually “indestructible concrete homes,” we should have unlimited market potential in the USA.

Jubilie seemed to support this plan, so we moved to America with our son, who was almost three years old. I bought the master franchise with a \$150,000 down payment plus \$100,000 for machinery and equipment. I arranged an E-2 Investor Visa from the US Embassy in the Philippines with my wife as the “dependent spouse” and my son as the “dependent child.” The E-2 Investor Visa is valid for 2 years. My idea was to set up a few Pilot Factories as “Proof of Concept” and then sell the entire Master Franchise and my factories with a great profit before returning to Europe with my family.





My Franchisor was supposed to help me set up the factory in the USA and get the business going. When my Franchisor suddenly announced that he was no longer interested in setting up the factory, or giving me any kind of support as Master Franchisee, I started digging deeper with my Patent Lawyer. I discovered that “Plaswall System” had NO patent registrations in the USA, which was now totally useless..... After 6 months of struggle with this Franchisor, I resigned and demanded my money back. That’s the moment when Mark Taylor started to smear my name, making it look like I am the crook, while in fact it was exactly the other way around....

Despite these struggles, I set up a new business under my brand, POWER CONCRETE CONSTRUCTION TECHNOLOGIES.

I bought the additional required machinery and equipment and ordered several containers of Magnesium Oxide Boards directly from China for our new brand.

Initially, the business was doing fine, but constant smear campaigns and attacks of Mark Taylor and his “nameless friends”, ultimately things started to go under. I lost around \$840,000 of my own money and couldn't sustain myself and my family. We had to move from the 500 square-meter villa we were living in into a mere two-bedroom apartment. I explained things to Sean because I felt he was smart enough to understand the situation. He was very understanding about the whole thing, so I hugged him and thanked him for understanding. I always knew my son was quite smart for his age, and he had an impressive brain capacity. I spent maximum time with him daily, explaining things I knew so he could understand and learn. Every day, I was grateful for my son.

I showed him architect plans and asked him what he can see? To my surprise he told me every little detail the planned showed, which of course made me very proud to have such a smart boy. The one thing I feared so much for over 30 years was now my most cherished. I did a lot of crazy activities in those 30 years; I did sky-diving, scuba-diving, snow-skiing, jet-skiing, water-ski, bungee jumping, and motorbike racing, amongst other things, but they all felt useless in comparison of being a father.

The conflict with Jubilie only seemed to get worse over time. At the time, I ran out of money for my family and me in America. I contacted a new business partner in Pennsylvania for help, and he agreed to help me with my business. He loaned me some money so I could pay the rent that month. I explained our situation to Jubilie and told her we would have to give up the apartment we lived in by the next month. I sold off some of our furniture and gave her the money - \$5,000 - so she and Sean could live with our family friends, who had 3 children. I traveled to Pennsylvania to see if I could earn us some money so we could return to Spain and then figure something out with my new business partner. By then, my E-2 Investor Visa had already expired, and I tried to extend it for another 2 years to recover my losses, which got denied. Our family had become “illegal immigrants” overnight, even though I had legally invested \$840,000 into my USA business.

I later discovered that Jubilie didn't move in with our family friends as I thought. She moved in with her new boyfriend, Jonathan Link Tedrick, a drug dealing career criminal with 15 arrests, who lived in the same neighborhood. That's what "loving wife's" and "fantastic mothers" do?

As a man trying all I could to keep my family safe and secure, the knowledge of my partners' infidelity tore me apart for a short moment. Imagine struggling to cater for your wife, only to have her catering for someone else. Buying her clothes to look good and sexy, and then having someone else undress her. It's a very painful experience, but it makes me laugh now. You might shout, "bro!!" reading this part, but I learned to cope with it throughout my entire life very quickly. If any woman cheats on you, this means **NOTHING** because you can literally "replace" her in a matter of days. The world is full of beautiful woman, who are looking for a loving man and/or faithful husband. So never ever let "jealousy" cloud your next move or explode in anger to "hit the guy who fucked her". Its not HIS fault, because SHE opened the door to her "pussy". Instead, walk away from your unfaithful "Lady" and find someone worthy of your love. **The problems start when there are children involved. Now she will use your children against you like a weapon!**

I experienced a heightened feeling of betrayal, hurt, anger, and sadness because she put our son in the middle of her adultery affair. I felt lied to, manipulated, and deceived. I questioned myself if I did wrong in trying to fend for my family, in looking for greener pastures in the USA to take care of my wife and child.

The most painful and heart-wrenching part was finding this information from my son. He had witnessed them display their affection openly in his presence. Sean told me that Jubilie threatened "**not to love him anymore**" if he told me of the things he saw. Watching him explain everything with tears in his eyes devastated me even more because I could feel his pain even as I was in pain listening to his broken heart.

#### **How could a mother display such shenanigans to an underage son and emotionally blackmail him?**

I was not hurt that she was unfaithful in our marriage; I was hurt and furious by how she emotionally, psychologically and mentally abused our son, trying to cover up her dirty tracks. I was hurt that I had to put up with her for the sake of our son. I was hurt that our son was being hurt, and I could do nothing about it. I was hurt that she didn't care that our child was hurt. I was hurt that I had experienced an unpleasant childhood and now an unpleasant marriage in which she does the same to our child. I was so fucking mad! I wished I could yell out loud, but it might scare the hell out of my son, so I buried all the pain in my chest and rather focused on comforting Sean to take his sadness and emotional pain away. I was burning with inexpressible heat but I had to stay calm to be capable of being the shoulder my son could lean on in these terrible times. Probably that's the reason that I didn't do anything "stupid" at this moment so I could focus on my son as much as possible and lighten his spirit again. I was having a great share of the same pains in my chest the bodybuilders go through (laughing!)





Before discovering my Wife's infidelity, I still believed that Jubilie could change. We watched the news one evening- 2012- and they discussed a mass-murder case. A psychopath went into a school and killed 22 young children. We cried together that night because of the insanity that we just saw, and I suggested that we go back to Spain early for the protection of our son, and she agreed with me for once, putting our son first. Our son's school did not have a strong security system, and several other mass shootings occurred throughout America, involving innocent children, so it reinforced our mutual decision to leave.

I started scouting buyers who would buy my machinery so that I would just cut my losses and leave America already. I invested a lot of money in purchasing those pieces of machinery, so I couldn't exactly give it out. Craig, my new business partner, suggested that we store everything into a warehouse so that once we bounce back, we wouldn't have to start all over from scratch. I explained to him that I would have to be in Europe because I did not have anything to survive on in America. Also, I NEVER applied to become a "permanent resident" in the USA as I was not too fond of the violence I witnessed in America.

After 3 months I returned from Pennsylvania to Florida, where Jubilie was supposed to be living with our "family friends". I already knew she was having an affair, so we talked about her affair and told her that I was okay with her having an affair, but at least for the sake of our son, we could try to be responsible parents for our son. She agreed that even though our marriage wasn't working anymore, we couldn't neglect our son. I told her that she could bring Jonathan along with us to Spain, I could rent an apartment for both of them, and they could pay back subsequently. She agreed that once we got to Spain, we would get a lawyer who would draw up the divorce paper in mutual agreement where it would be stated that we both get half custody of our son. We talked for 2 hours and we have been in mutual agreement about the 50/50 custody for our child and Jubilie thanked me for being so calm and understanding. I said, "Jubilie, we failed as Husband and Wife, but we are not allowed to fail as Mother and Father for our child".

Sean and I visited the zoo for bonding time the weekend after that conversation and had so much fun. Before we left the zoo, my son broke down again as he told me about his mother and her boyfriend. My heart broke further as I explained to him that his mother and I were getting a divorce. I assured him that we both loved him very much and that we were both going to be there for him. I told him that I may not always be with him, but I would always be there for him. Everything was going to be alright, I assured myself. Or so I thought...



Right now, I have learned that I am only responsible for my actions and reactions and should always anticipate the worst from other parties. Wait! That doesn't mean you shouldn't be trusted; rather, don't invest what you can't afford to lose. Learn to love yourself first.

**Jublie files for a divorce in America.** I suspected that this was all part of her evil "master plan" to stay back in America with her crooked new boyfriend, Jonathan, an American citizen and obtain an American green card; it was the start of my nightmare. I was served with the "divorce papers" on December 17, 2014; at the time, I was still trying to revive our business in Pennsylvania, so I was rarely around. After all, we discussed and agreed on, she went behind my back to file for divorce in the USA, knowing very well that our entire family was illegal at that moment and that I could not afford to stay any longer in the USA due to the illegal status and risk of deportation. I felt betrayed. I tried to reason with her to drop the lawsuit because we were illegal in the country then. Our E-2 Investor Visa expired the previous year, and when I applied for an extension, it was denied by the U.S. government.

Three days earlier, I went to pick up my son from school and discovered that Jublie had blocked me on the school signature card from picking him up. The receptionist informed me that my name had been removed from the signature card, restricting my access to my son. I don't understand what's going on because I dropped him off at school and picked him up after school the previous day, so how did my name leave the signature card? I told the receptionist I would not leave without my son, and she threatened to call the Sheriff, who escorted me out of the school's premises. Eventually, I was escorted out of the school with a trespassing warning from the Sheriff, "Sonya Sheppard," because I insisted that I wouldn't leave without my son. I later discovered that Jublie and Jonathan had moved to another state with my son, with the help of the same corrupt school Sheriff Sonya Sheppard. I go to the police and explain the situation to them, and then I file for an emergency injunction for the return of my son and an arrest warrant for Jublie. The arrest warrant was futile since our son was with his mother, but I got the emergency injunction, which the judge signed that day, so my lawyer delivered it to me. I returned to the police station and told the Sheriff that I could get the injunction so they could serve it to Jublie. They told me she wasn't in the state, so that they couldn't give her in person. I suggested they call her or her boyfriend and deliver the information orally. We were parked in front of Jonathan's house when the Sheriff called him, and he picked up after the third ring. The Sheriff confirms if he is on the other end of the line and requests to speak with Jublie. The phone was put on speaker so that I could hear the conversation. Jublie answered on the other line, and the Sheriff informed her of the injunction and that she would need to return with our son.

Jubilie refuses and gives the phone back to Jonathan. The Sheriff threatens to arrest Jonathan if he doesn't return Jubilie and our son. He dismisses the threat and ends the call. I'm completely furious once the call ends, and I take out my frustration on the Sheriff; she informs me there's nothing she can do now. I asked her to use any means necessary to get them to return so I could be with my son. At that moment, the Sheriff received a call lasting close to 4-5 minutes. Once the call ended, she explained that she had just gotten off the call with Sheriff Sonya Sheppard at my son's school and then asked me to leave or she would arrest me for trespassing. I was beyond frustrated and angry at this point, I tried explaining to her that we both came to the house together to find a way to get my son back, but she insisted that I leave the premises of the apartment complex or else she would arrest me. I leave the apartment complex and call my lawyer to explain everything; he sympathizes with me and informs me that as long as Jubilie hasn't received the injunction papers, the injunction doesn't exist. I tell him that her boyfriend is completely aware of everything since he has been arrested many times, so he knows the right tricks to play. My lawyer agrees with me, but we can do nothing now. We contacted their lawyer to negotiate their return, and three days later, they returned "voluntarily" but to serve me the divorce papers. This was part of their plan when they "agreed" to bring Sean back to me and have me "served" at the same time with divorce papers.

In my journey to get my son back, I realized a great prejudice against fathers in the American divorce system. My lawyer and I used every law we could think of, and each time, it got turned around in their favour. Many famous men who are now divorced have spent a lot of money on the corrupted family court system, yet, they can't gain full custody of their children. In the 6 years I was fighting for my son, I've spent over \$500,000 on legal fees to get my illegal immigrant son returned to his legal domicile, which is Spain or bring him to his country of citizenship, which is Germany, but it got denied by the lawless judges all the time.

In February 2015, I voluntarily left America after a series of threats from the Court or the Sheriff for trespassing. Once, a court order permitted me to drop my son off at school, and I was arrested. I felt absolutely powerless to protect my child from evil.

I felt the system was totally corrupt, so I wrote a nasty letter to the corrupt judge in charge and threatened to expose all her dirty deeds to the public. I told her I would take a bullet for my son and asked if she would be willing to do the same. I wrote some articles about how corrupt the system was and published them on social media and in 450 press releases, and I didn't care if I got arrested; I was only interested in seeing my son. I still have a copy of these articles and others I wrote but haven't published yet. I plan to show them to my son eventually so that whatever illusion his mother painted of me would be erased. My son is quite intelligent, I remember we had a conversation before I left America, and I asked him if he thought what his mother was doing was right. I told him to be honest, and he said she never apologizes whenever she hurts his feelings.



Dear Beautiful Alienated Child,  
No matter what anyone has  
said, I have always wanted  
you in my life. No matter what,  
I will be here fighting for you,  
and waiting for you. And...No  
matter what goes on, you will  
always be in my heart and  
 I will never forget you.  
I love you forever.  
With All The Love In The World,  
Your Loving Alienated Parent

This was the plot twist, the narrative of how things got worse despite my constant blameless effort to salvage things.

## MAKING HARD CHOICES IN THE FACE OF CHALLENGES

It's funny, but don't get it twisted! Life choices differ from picking snacks like chicken and chips over French fries or Coca Cola over a cup of hot tea.

Choices refer to the decision or selection that you make from a set of options. It's the process of picking one alternative from several possibilities. Making choices involves considering the options and deciding which best fits your needs, goals, or desires. The result of our choices can have a positive or negative impact on our lives, so it's important to weigh the pros and cons of each option before making a decision. In simple terms, a choice is a way to

determine your future by selecting one path from multiple options. **Zig Ziglar** illustrated the importance of choices by admitting that "every choice you make has a result." It only means that no matter how irrelevant some decisions seem, there's always an effect that produces positive or negative results.

In most circumstances, we are faced with choices that threaten our existence. We are scared to take certain steps, and we are scared to fight back in the guise that "what will be will be." Life is 100% choices, and whether you like it or not, how your life turns out is 100% what you decide. The rich became rich because poverty wasn't an option for them, and the same goes for the poor, who feel that risk-free living guarantees longevity. No matter the circumstance you might find yourself in, the last thing that can never be taken from you is your choice. It is left to us to compromise our standards, our beliefs, our modes of operation and all we stand for, or stand tall and fight back with all we've got despite the odds and threats that might stand in our way. So far, I have learned that while I cannot control what life throws at me, I can control or choose how I respond.

**Edwin Markham**, after crucial thought, came up with the rational conclusion that "**choices are the hinges of destiny.**" The quality of our choices isn't tied to only one aspect of our lives; it boils down to every aspect. It includes our choices with life partners, investments, friends, health, profession, clients, and every aspect. So much are we affected by our choices that they can affect how we walk and talk? The pictorial representations we choose to accept of ourselves affect our posture, our walking step, the way we speak and every aspect of our lives. You can tell a successful man from his walking step, the same way you can tell the corporation's owner from how he gesticulates, walks and talks. A man having a bad day is all gloomy, unhappy, and sad most times. They choose to stay that way by allowing their circumstance to becloud their judgment, thus affecting their outward appearance. Such choice influences their psyche and keeps them relenting even when they can grab the bull's horn and twist the narrative.

From experience, I have learned not to let emotions becloud my judgment. I have learned to stand with

reason and logic, to stay concentrated and dogged even when the odds are not in my favour. I have learned never to back down in the face of opposition, never to say, and never to quit. I have learned to choose to be a hero over and over again, no matter the cost. I have learned to fight to win, not just give a fair try. It is all because our choices are the determining factor, which is all that matters.

So when life presented me with very painful circumstances, and I had to choose, my choices were not the most favorable of options, but I carried on with them irrespective of the fact that most of the time, it wasn't in my best interest. **The reason was that I had a young human who I needed to consider since it was my sole responsibility to cater to him.**

**THAT KNIFE YOU  
STUCK IN MY BACK  
BECAME USEFUL  
WHEN IT CAME TIME  
TO CUT MY TIES  
WITH YOU.**

## **EARNING A TAX-FREE LIVING WHILE**

### **STILL GOING THROUGH HELL**

Watching a parrot in a cage that has its wings trimmed from time to time; a parrot that was being fed in the same regular pattern and food type every day; a parrot that never experienced freedom to forge its path or choose its mate; all of it painted pictures of the society we live in today—a society of patterns and stereotypes, where the majority of humans were the parrots. Where our earnings were limited; where we paid great percentages to people who did little or nothing for us; where we funded the extravagant lifestyle of our oppressors to oppress us further; and sometimes got killed with propaganda and health tricks perpetrated by the same people we think to protect us.

**When living in a location that creates patterns to keep you caged, one thing to do first is to break out. (I call it “escape forward”).** More often than not, you can't destroy the cage, but you can free yourself and loved ones from a tiny hole that cannot be blocked. Our society is wired so that you pay (Government) cartels to keep you in subjugation, deprivation and poverty. All these are done to force peasants to fund their lavish lifestyle even while they don't work.

During my trying times, I figured out ways to earn money by saving my taxes and investing it for profit. I learned how not to pay exorbitant amounts to the government as taxes. The government posed as my most severe headaches, bent on seeing my downfall. **It was the government that legalized the kidnapping of my son.**

As a citizen of any state, they tell you that you “must pay taxes” and levies for all income and assets owned. Most times, expenses on taxes become enough to start and run extra businesses. My eyes were opened to these tax-saving opportunities, which I leveraged to grow my finances from 5 to 7 digits, all within a few years. It all happened because my tax became the capital I invested, and it grew my business.

#### **Paying taxes has several disadvantages, including:**

- **Reduced disposable income:** Taxes lower the money a person spends on personal expenses and savings.

- **Complexity:** The tax code can be complex and difficult to understand, leading to confusion and the possibility of making mistakes.
- **Time-consuming:** Preparing and filing taxes can be time-consuming and requires significant organization.
- **Costly:** Hiring a tax professional to assist with preparation and filing can be expensive.
- **Unfairness:** Some people may view the tax system as unfair because they feel they are paying more than their fair share.
- **Limited control:** Once taxes are paid, individuals have limited control over how the government spends its money.

The list is endless, as there are scarce advantages to paying taxes. Hence figuring out a way to live above the tax system is one way to becoming independent, forging wealth and saving unnecessary costs.

I started the tax-exempt business in 1990 but left it and started the concrete panels manufacturing business in the U.S.A. I subsequently lost about \$1 million and all the business machinery and equipment of about \$250,000. I also lost my son in the process. In July 2016, I finally realized I could no longer continue with "housing projects" or technology because it killed me. Then I decided to open my **tax-free OFFSHORE BUSINESS** based on my OLD EXPERTISE, which pulled me out of the misery.

**Within 14 days, I had my first two clients who paid me \$60,000 to set up an investment bank for them, and that was enough to jack me BACK TO LIFE!!! The rest is evident in all my other websites and projects. I rebuilt my life based on my old expertise, which never dies.**

Losing my assets and my son opened my thoughts to the reality of one losing all their life achievements, properties and valuables. The thought of losing all you've ever worked for can be one of the scariest thoughts one can ever entertain. However, the fear of losing my son made me realize I was living through my death over and over 24 hours per day. Here is the catch: you can live as a "VICTIM" or a **CONQUEROR**, regardless of your circumstances. **If you want a fresh start like me, consider yourself "dead," and now take the rest of your life and make the best out of it. I did exactly that. I pretended to have died, and now is my second chance to rebuild the "leftovers" of my life.**

Besides my expertise of setting up Offshore Banks for international clients, I also rely on the sophisticated nature of the blockchain to create Investment Banks and Blockchain Trusts, which served as a deterrent and safe for properties capable of being snatched.

**The Blockchain Trust** is a digital mechanism for protecting physical and digital assets from the government, creditors and asset predators. So much does the trust protect you that both your creditors and their attorneys can do nothing to protect assets. For years, this has proven to be the best asset protection strategy to stay afloat while avoiding taxes. A perfect illustration of how you can save yourself from poverty will be discussed at the end of this book, with various opportunities and tax-saving strategies I created for my dear readers.





# **KIDNAPPED HEARTS – THE DOCUMENTARY**

**AMERICA - A PARADISE FOR PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPERS, SUPPORTED  
BY CORRUPT SANCTUARY CITY JUDGES?**

## **CHAPTER TWO**

### **THE FIGHT AGAINST THE WORLD'S MOST CRIMINAL ENTERPRISE - THE U.S. GOVERNMENT**

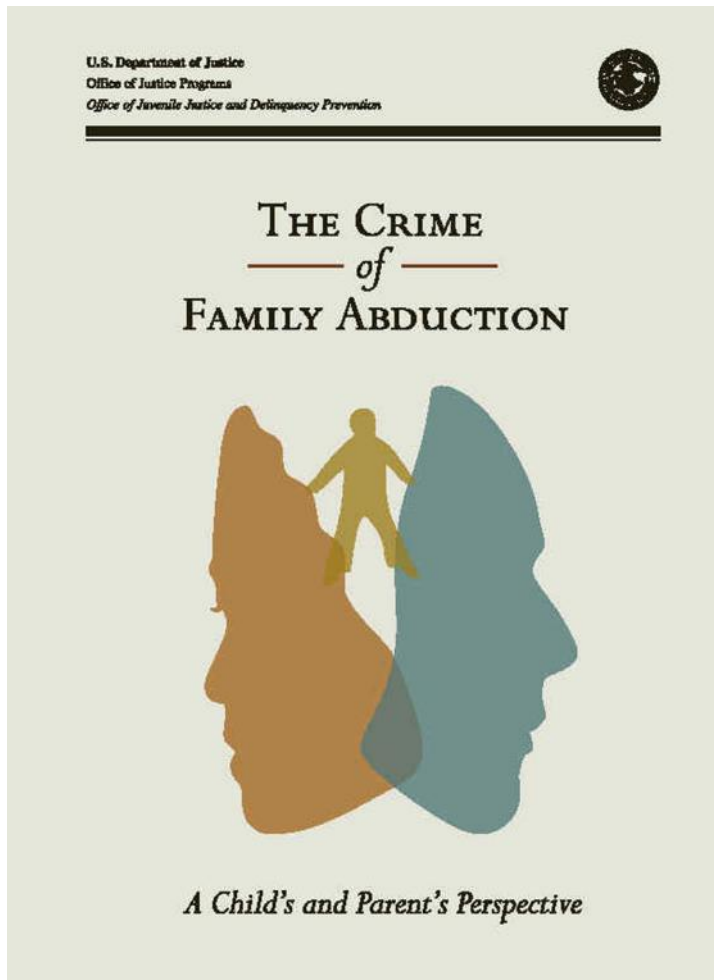
Going down memory lane, who can recall the numerous incidents of bribery in the United States over the years? The popular one involves both public officials and private individuals. I mean the recent high-profile case uncovered in 2019 and bordered on the college admissions scandal. In that case, several wealthy parents were accused of bribing college coaches and administrators to secure spots for their children at prestigious universities. The bribes included payments to coaches and officials and falsifying test scores and athletic achievements to increase the chances of admission. More than 50 people were charged in connection with the scandal, including celebrities and business leaders. The case highlighted borders on privilege, inequality in the college admissions process, and the potential for corruption in the education sector.

Another case involves a politician, the former Illinois governor Rod Blagojevich, convicted in 2011 for attempting to sell Barack Obama's former Senate seat. There have also been cases involving bribery in the corporate world, such as the 2016 scandal involving the Brazilian construction firm talk less of Odebrecht, who admitted to paying billions of dollars in bribes to politicians and officials in several countries, including the US. There are thousands of others and millions of such cases uncovered.

Corruption is the abuse of power or position for personal gain. It is difficult to quantify corruption in a country, but it can be measured through various indices and surveys. As of March 2023, the United States has a relatively high level of "visible" corruption and outright criminal activities, as demonstrated

by the Democratic Party and all criminal activities of the Biden administration and the Hunter Biden “Laptop from Hell”. The entire story was covered up by the FBI and every News channel or social media platform as “Russian Disinformation”, but they all knew it was TRUE.

Moreover, corruption and bribery still occur at the highest levels of government including the FBI, CIA, NSA, DOJ, the White House, and business as well as the Judiciary across the USA. Other forms of illegal practices include embezzlement, nepotism, kickbacks, and insider trading. The U.S. has the weakest and most lawless systems in place to detect and prosecute corruption, and their “one sided” judiciary systems generally ensures that those who engage in corrupt activities are NEVER held accountable.



Consistent with the protection of fundamental human rights upon which the United States of America was founded over 200 years ago, one of the central goals of United States foreign policy is the promotion of respect for human rights, as embodied in the UDHR, in order to secure peace, deter aggression, promote the rule of law, combat crime and corruption, strengthen democracies, and prevent humanitarian crises. While prevailing interpretation of the Constitution of the United States of America by its courts makes a distinction between **self-executing** and **non-self-executing treaties** and international obligations, the principle of pacta sunt servanda in the arena of international law provides that a country may not invoke provisions of its domestic laws or constitution as justification for its failure to comply with its international law obligations. Thus, to the international legal community, if a human rights treaty has been ratified by the United States of America, but is not considered self-executing, or has not yet been implemented domestically by legislation passed by the United States Congress, **such a treaty would nonetheless be binding on the United States of America as a matter of international law.**

**However, based on my private and the professional evidence we collected over the years, the United States Government simply doesn't “give a shit” as their entire “lip service” law system remains in shambles and they “kidnap children” into their “jurisdiction”. It's a money making racketeering system to destroy you and your child in the journey.**

The need to strive toward greater transparency and accountability in all areas of society is important. Some area of deep decay that affected my entire life negatively, especially with the American government, is the judiciary. It will be one of the things that will be discussed immediately.

Unsurprisingly, some of these activities considered as social vice become “legal” because the government is involved. The quote that Injustice anywhere is a threat to justice everywhere still stands because it undermines the principles of fairness and equality that are the foundations of a just society. When individuals or groups are treated unfairly or unequally, it can erode trust in the judicial system and

create a sense of disillusionment and disunity. In a society where injustice is widespread, it becomes difficult to maintain the social order and enforce laws that guarantee the well-being of all individuals. Justice must be upheld to preserve a fair and stable society and ensure everyone is treated with dignity and respect.

Everything I experienced while I struggled to give my son the life he deserved was all shades of injustice, wickedness, criminal collaboration, and inconsideration on the child's part. What pains me most is the fact that my son was never considered. His psyche was never a matter of contemplation as they dragged him through the corridors of corruption, legalized kidnapping, unfair treatment, and hostile environments.

## ***JUBILIE ANQUI,***

***One day you can explain to these eyes how you abused them and the court system to initiate some type of vindictive revenge on a loving father.***



**Nothing lasts forever!**

**So, just how long do you think these eyes will continue to believe your lies?**

**Abusive Parental Alienation  
&  
Child Kidnapper will be your legacy!**

**FACTS OF MY CASE WITH MY SON AND EX-WIFE. UNDISPUTED EVIDENCE HOW THE LAWLESS US GOVERNMENT BECAME COMPLICIT IN THE KIDNAPPING OF MY CHILD**

Filing # 100585878 E-Filed 12/19/2019 01:48:18 PM

**IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF THE FIRST JUDICIAL CIRCUIT  
IN AND FOR OKALOOSA COUNTY, FLORIDA**

**JUBILIE C. ANQUI**

**Petitioner/Wife**

**v.**

**CASE NO.: 2014 DR 004691**

**STEPHAN SCHURMANN**

**Respondent/Husband**

\_\_\_\_\_ /

**CONSOLIDATED VERIFIED AMENDED MOTION TO VACATE AND FOR RELIEF  
FROM JUDGMENT ORDER ENTERED ON APRIL 7, 2016, AND ALL PRIOR  
ORDERS ENTERED IN THIS PROCEEDING, AND AMENDED MOTION TO DISMISS  
PETITION FOR DISSOLUTION OF MARRIAGE AND OTHER RELIEF ON  
GROUNDS OF LACK OF SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION<sup>1</sup>**

COMES NOW the Respondent/Husband, STEPHAN SCHURMANN (hereinafter "Husband"), by and through undersigned counsel, and pursuant to Rule 12.540 of the Florida Family Law Rules of Procedure, or, alternatively, the inherent authority of this Court to modify its nonfinal rulings at any time prior to entry of final judgment,<sup>2</sup> and hereby moves this Court for relief from the order entered on April 7, 2016, entitled Final Judgment Granting Wife's Motion to

<sup>1</sup>Husband, through counsel, files this motion as an amended motion to vacate and amended motion to dismiss in recognition of the prior verified *pro se* motion filed by Husband in this proceeding on January 12, 2017, essentially seeking the relief sought by this motion, albeit inartfully, as well as the motions filed on Husband's behalf in this case on December 27, 2018, March 18, 2019, and April 15, 2019, by attorney representatives from the International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping (hereinafter "ICCACK"), who are not licensed to practice in Florida, seeking relief similar to that which is sought through this motion. *See Torrey v. Leesburg Reg'l Med. Ctr.*, 769 So.2d 1040, 1045-46 (Fla. 2000) (holding that a pleading signed only by an attorney not licensed to practice law in Florida constitutes one with an amendable defect that should not be treated as a nullity). All four of these motions remain pending at this time.

<sup>2</sup> *See Campos v. Campos*, 230 So. 3d 553, 556 (Fla. 1st DCA 2017)

Bifurcate Proceeding Dissolving the Parties' Marriage and Reserving Jurisdiction to Award Further Relief (hereinafter "April 7, 2016 Judgment Order"), as well as all prior orders entered in this proceedings, and further moves this Court for dismissal of this proceeding in its entirety. As grounds therefor, Husband states the following:

### **RELEVANT PROCEDURAL HISTORY AND FACTS**

1. Husband is a citizen of Germany and Petitioner/Wife, JUBILIE C. ANQUI (hereinafter "Wife"), is a citizen of the Philippines. *See* Order at 2, in *Schurmann v. Anqui*, Case No. 3:15cv224-MCR/CJK (N.D. Fla. Aug. 5, 2015) (unpublished) (hereinafter "ND FL Order").<sup>3</sup>

2. Husband and Wife were married in Costa Rica on March 18, 2007. *Id.*

3. In 2008, the parties established their legal domicile and residence in Benahavis in the Malaga Province of Spain. *Id.*

4. The parties' minor child, D.S.S., was born in Benahavis, Spain in August of 2008. *Id.*

5. It is undisputed that the minor child is a German citizen by virtue of Husband's German citizenship. *See id.*

6. The parties and their minor child lived as a family in Benahavis, Spain from the child's birth until the child was almost two years old. *Id.*

---

<sup>3</sup>This order was attached as an exhibit to Wife's Motion to Dissolve Stay, filed in this proceeding on August 27, 2015. This and other prior pleadings, documents, and orders filed in this proceeding will be referred to throughout this motion. *See Elmore v. Fla. Power & Light Co.*, 895 So. 2d 475, 478 (Fla. 4th DCA 2005) ("Every court will take judicial notice of its own records appearing in the case before it for consideration.") (quoting *Tower Credit Corp. v. State*, 183 So.2d 255,256 (Fla. 4th DCA 1966)); *see also TD Bank, N.A. v. Graubard*, 172 So. 3d 550, 553 n.4 (Fla. 5th DCA 2015) (stating that "[t]here is no requirement for a court to affirmatively take notice of orders previously entered in the same case," and judicial notice need not be requested "where the document at issue was filed earlier in the case under consideration"). While it is Husband's position that the result reached by the federal court in the ND FL Order was in error, *see infra* note 33, Husband relies on the chronology of events set forth in that order for ease in the presentation of his case to this Court, but only to the extent set forth in this motion.

7. In April of 2010, the parties and their minor child traveled to the Philippines so that Husband could pursue a business opportunity there. *Id.* at 3.

8. At the time they left Spain, the parties lacked any shared intent to abandon Spain as their legal domicile and habitual familial country of residence. *See id.*

9. The family stayed in the Philippines for approximately six months, at the conclusion of which they traveled to the United States so that Husband could pursue another business opportunity. *See id.*

10. The family entered the United States in October of 2010 on a temporary nonimmigrant E-2 Treaty Investor visa, which was initially valid for two years, and began their temporary stay in Birmingham, Alabama. *Id.*<sup>4</sup>

11. At the time they left the Philippines and entered the United States, the parties again lacked any shared intent to abandon Spain as their legal domicile and habitual familial country of residence. *See id.* at 3-4.

12. The parties and their minor child remained in Alabama until the end of 2012, while Husband continued to pursue business opportunities there in the construction business. *See id.* at 4.

---

<sup>4</sup>An E-2 Treaty Investor visa is a nonimmigrant, temporary visa, which enables a person to work in the United States "solely to develop and direct the operations of an enterprise in which he has invested, or of an enterprise in which he is actively in the process of investing, a substantial amount of capital." 8 U.S.C. § 1101(a)(15)(E)(ii); *see also* ND FL Order at 3 n.9; *Garcia v. Andonie*, 101 So. 3d 339, 348 n.13 (Fla. 2012). In other words, "[a]n E-2 visa permits a nonimmigrant alien who is developing and directing an enterprise of which he is an investor to seek admission to the United States." *LawnsMade4U, LLC v. U.S. Citizenship & Immigration Servs.*, No. 6:18-cv-117-Orl-22GJK, 2019 WL 2353531, \* 1 (M.D. Fla. June 6, 2019) (citing 8 U.S.C. § 1101(a)(15)(E)(ii)); *Pattar v. Sec'y, Dep't of State*, No. 6:16-cv-1015-Orl-37DAB, 2016 WL 5415306, at \*1 (M.D. Fla. Sept. 28, 2016). "Once an alien obtains this classification, a derivative E-2 visa may also be issued to the alien's spouse and children." *LawnsMade4U*, 2019 WL 2353531 at \*1; *Pattar*, 2016 WL 5415306, at \*1; *see also* 8 U.S.C. § 1101(a)(15)(E). "The 'E-2 Treaty Investor' visa classification was established by Congress in order to encourage capital inflow by foreign investors and to create additional employment opportunities for United States citizens." *LawnsMade4U*, 2019 WL 2353531 at \*4 (quoting *All Bright Sanitation of Colo., Inc. v. U.S. Citizenship & Immigration Servs.*, 2012 WL 3962900, \*1 (S.D. Fla. Sept. 11, 2012)).

13. During their stay in Alabama, Husband attempted unsuccessfully to renew the E-2 Treaty Investor visa under which the family had entered the United States. *See id.*

14. At the end of 2012, the family traveled to Destin, Florida, where they enrolled the minor child in school. *See id.* at 5.

15. The parties began having marital difficulties during their stay in Destin, Florida. *See id.* at 5.

16. In August of 2014, Husband traveled to Pennsylvania in order to develop business contacts that he hoped ultimately would allow the family to return to Europe. *See id.* at 5-6.

17. Before Husband left for Pennsylvania, the parties gave up their apartment in Destin, Florida. *See id.* at 5.

18. While Husband was away in Pennsylvania, Wife and the parties' minor child were to stay with friends in Destin, Florida. *See id.*

19. Instead, while Husband was away in Pennsylvania and unbeknownst to him, Wife moved herself and the parties' minor child into the home of her boyfriend, Jonathan Tedrick. *See id.*<sup>5</sup>

20. At no point during their entire stay in Alabama, or their stay in Florida before Husband's departure for Pennsylvania, did the parties form any shared intent to abandon Spain as their legal domicile and habitual familial country of residence. *See id.* at 4-6.

21. On December 13, 2014, just four (4) days prior to the initiation of these dissolution proceedings, Husband returned to Destin, Florida, and learned that Wife and the parties' minor child were cohabitating with Tedrick in his home. *See id.* at 6.

---

<sup>5</sup>The ND FL Order does not identify Tedrick by name, but it is clear from subsequent events and the record in this proceeding referred to throughout this motion that the "man" referred to in the ND FL Order "with whom [Wife] was then involved in a relationship" was, in fact, Tedrick.

22. After his return to Florida, Husband stayed in a hotel room with the parties' minor child. *See id.*; *see also* Verified Emergency Ex Parte Motion for Temporary Injunction to Prevent Removal of Minor Child From Jurisdiction and Prevent Passport Services, at 2, filed in this proceeding on December 17, 2014 (hereinafter "Wife's Ex Parte Motion").

23. On the evening of December 15, 2014, with the assistance of law enforcement, Wife took the parties' minor child from Husband's care based on fraudulent accusations that Husband was denying Wife contact with the minor child; contrary to the position taken by Wife at the time, Husband had simply refused to return the child to Wife's care if she remained in her adulterous circumstances with Tedrick at his home. *See* ND FL Order at 6; Wife's Ex Parte Motion at 2.

24. On December 16, 2014, after obtaining physical possession of the parties' minor child, Wife and Tedrick unlawfully crossed state lines into Alabama without Husband's consent. *See* ND FL Order at 6.<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>6</sup>Husband uses the term "unlawfully" in this context because it is a federal crime for an individual to knowingly, or with reckless disregard of the fact that an alien has come to, entered, or remained in the United States in violation of the law, "conceal[], harbor[], or shield[] from detection, or attempt[] to conceal, harbor, or shield from detection, such alien in any place, including any building or any means of transportation." 8 U.S.C. § 1324(a)(1)(A)(iii). It is also a federal crime to "encourage[] or induce[] an alien to come to, enter, or reside in the United States, knowing or in reckless disregard of the fact that such coming to, entry, or residence is or will be in violation of law," or to "engage[] in any conspiracy to commit any of the preceding acts" or "aid[] or abet[] the commission of any of the preceding acts." 8 U.S.C. § 1324(a)(1)(A)(iv), (v). It is undisputed that both Wife and the parties' minor child were not lawfully present in the United States at the time of the events discussed in the text, or at any time thereafter. *See supra* paragraphs 10, 13; *infra* paragraphs 28, 39, 43, 58. In light of subsequent extortive communications from Wife to Husband during the course of these proceeding, *see infra* paragraphs 53 & 69, Wife and Tedrick's flight to Alabama with the minor child and without Husband's consent also appears to have constituted not only the separate state crime of kidnapping, *see infra* notes 29 & 35, but also the state crime of false imprisonment of a child under the age of 13. *See* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 787.02(1)(a)-(b) (defining crime of false imprisonment of a child under the age of 13 as "secretly confining" a child under the age of 13 "without the consent of her or his parent or legal guardian").



25. On December 17, 2014, Husband sought and obtained from this Court<sup>7</sup> an emergency temporary injunction awarding him exclusive (100%) physical custody of the parties' minor child. *See generally* Petition for Injunction for Protection Against Domestic Violence on Behalf of Minor Child, in *Shurmann v. Anqui-Schurmann*, No. 2014-DR-004669-FV (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Dec. 17, 2014) (hereinafter "Husband's DV Petition"); Temporary Injunction for Protection Against Domestic Violence in *Schurmann v. Anqui-Schurmann*, No. 2014-DR-004669-FV (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Dec. 17, 2014) (hereinafter "Husband's DV Temp Injunction").<sup>8</sup>

26. On that same date (December 17, 2014),<sup>9</sup> Wife also filed her Verified Petition for Dissolution of Marriage and Other Relief (hereinafter "Wife's Dissolution Petition" or "Dissolution Petition") initiating this proceeding, accompanied by Wife's Ex Parte Motion in which she curiously sought to enjoin Husband from removing the minor child from Okaloosa County, Florida, without either court-ordered approval or Wife's written consent, even though she was then currently in physical possession of the minor child in Alabama in defiance of Husband's DV Temp Injunction, which both Wife and her attorney failed to disclose to the Court in these pleadings.

---

<sup>7</sup>By "this Court," Husband refers generally to the Circuit Court of the First Judicial Circuit in and for Okaloosa County, Florida.

<sup>8</sup>These documents are readily available and can be submitted to the Court as evidence. Husband would note that the ND FL Order mistakenly states that Husband's DV Temp Injunction was entered on December 18, 2014. *See* ND FL Order at 6. However, it is clear from this Court's official records that Husband's DV Temp Injunction was entered on December 17, 2014.

<sup>9</sup>Again, the ND FL Order mistakenly states that Wife's Dissolution Petition was filed on December 19, 2014. *See* ND FL Order at 6. However, it is clear from this Court's official records that Wife's Dissolution Petition was filed on December 17, 2014; it was not served on Husband until December 19, 2014. *See* Notice of Filing of Affidavit of Service (hereinafter "Notice of Service"), filed in this proceeding on December 22, 2014 (stating that Husband was served with Wife's Dissolution Petition on December 19, 2014). Wife and Tedrick did not return to Florida with the minor child until December 19, 2014, *see* ND FL Order at 6, at which point they had already committed the state crimes of concealing a child in violation of Husband's DV Temp Injunction, *see* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 787.04(1), and human smuggling. *See* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 787.07(1) ("A person who transports into this state an individual who the person knows, or should know, is illegally entering the United States from another country commits a felony[.]").

27. The Cover Sheet for Family Court Cases accompanying Wife's Dissolution Petition in this case fraudulently stated, in violation of Rule 2.545(d) of the Florida Rules of Judicial Administration, that there were "no related cases" to the dissolution action being initiated with Wife's Dissolution Petition, despite Husband's action in which he sought and obtained Husband's DV Temp Injunction.<sup>10</sup>

28. In her Notice of Social Security Number, filed with her Dissolution Petition, Wife acknowledged under oath that she was a "citizen of the Philippines" and did not have a social security number, and that the parties' minor child likewise did not have a social security number. *See generally* Notice of Social Security Number, filed in this proceeding on December 17, 2014.

29. In Wife's Dissolution Petition, she fraudulently stated under oath that she "presently had the majority of time-sharing with parties' minor child," Wife's Dissolution Petition at 2, despite the entry that day of Husband's DV Temp Injunction awarding Husband exclusive (100%) physical custody of the parties' minor child. *See* Husband's DV Temp Injunction at 5.<sup>11</sup>

30. In Wife's Dissolution Petition, she further fraudulently stated under oath that she had "been a resident of Florida for more than six (6) months prior to the filing of this Petition," and that "the parties maintained a matrimonial domicile in this state at the time of the commencement of this action." Wife's Dissolution Petition at 1. Wife made these assertions despite acknowledging under oath in the very next paragraph of this pleading that she "currently reside[d]

---

<sup>10</sup>This violation of Rule 2.545(d) of the Florida Rules of Judicial Administration was never remedied by Wife or her counsel despite the clear requirements of the rule. *See* Fla. R. Jud. Admin. 2.545(d)(4) ("Parties shall file supplemental notices as related cases become known or reasonably ascertainable.").

<sup>11</sup>While Husband acknowledges that this temporary order was only effective until December 30, 2014 (the date set in the order for a final hearing on Husband's DV Petition), or fifteen (15) days, "unless extended by court order," Husband's DV Temp Injunction at 2, it is still clear from the terms of this order that it prohibited Wife from having any contact with the parties' minor child while the order was in effect, which included on the date of filing of Wife's Dissolution Petition.

at 320 Vinings Way #10-202, Destin, Florida 32541," Wife's Dissolution Petition at 1, and despite stating under oath in her Uniform Child Custody Jurisdiction and Enforcement Act (UCCJEA) Affidavit (hereinafter "Wife's UCCJEA Affidavit"), filed with her Dissolution Petition on December 17, 2014, that she and the minor child had resided at the stated address since approximately August of 2014. *See* Wife's UCCJEA Affidavit at 1.

31. It is undisputed that the address stated by Wife under oath, in both her Dissolution Petition and Wife's UCCJEA Affidavit, to be her address and the minor child's address from approximately August of 2014 to the date of filing of this action, was the apartment of her boyfriend, Jonathan Tedrick,<sup>12</sup> and not a shared "matrimonial domicile" as alleged by Wife in support of the fraudulent residency allegations contained in her Dissolution Petition. Wife's Dissolution Petition at 1.

32. In Wife's Dissolution Petition, she further fraudulently stated under oath, "[u]pon information and belief,"<sup>13</sup> that Husband resided at an address in Douglassville, Pennsylvania, Wife's Dissolution Petition at 1, even though she was fully aware at that time that Husband was staying in a hotel room in Destin, as evidenced by the statements she made under oath in her *ex parte* motion submitted contemporaneously with her divorce petition in this case. *See* Wife's Ex Parte Motion at 2.

---

<sup>12</sup>Tedrick even acknowledged under oath, in a petition filed by him in this Court on January 2, 2015, that "320 Vinings Way Blvd (10-202) Destin FL 32541" was where he lived at the time. *See* Initiating Petition at 1, in *Tedrick v. Schurmann*, No. 2015-DR-000002-FV (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Jan. 2, 2015). This document is readily available and can be submitted to the Court as evidence.

<sup>13</sup>Husband views this qualifying language in this paragraph of Wife's Dissolution Petition as an attempt by Wife to avoid prosecution for perjury for her blatantly perjurious statement in the Dissolution Petition regarding Husband residing in Pennsylvania at the commencement of this proceeding. *See Scott v. State*, 464 So. 2d 1171, 1172 (Fla. 1985) (noting that similar "qualifying language" on a verification of a pleading in a criminal case could permit the affiant to avoid prosecution for perjury by simply taking the position that his attestation meant that "he did not know that the allegation was false").

33. In Wife's Dissolution Petition, she requested that this Court "establish a parenting plan that provide[d] she have sole parental responsibility," despite the entry on the date of the filing of this petition of Husband's DV Temp Injunction awarding Husband exclusive (100%) physical custody of the parties' minor child, Husband's DV Temp Injunction at 5, because, as Wife fraudulently stated under oath, she had been "the primary caretaker of the minor child" throughout the marriage" and "Husband's involvement ha[d] been limited due to his work and travel schedule." Wife's Dissolution Petition at 2.<sup>14</sup>

34. In Wife's Dissolution Petition, she further fraudulently stated under oath in support of her bid for "sole parental responsibility" that "Husband ha[d] threatened to take the child from the jurisdiction of the court and keep the child from [] Wife," Wife's Dissolution Petition at 3, even though it had been Wife who actually had unlawfully removed the minor child to Alabama with Tedrick just days prior to the filing of this dissolution proceeding, forcing Husband to obtain an emergency injunction to compel her return. *See generally* Husband's DV Temp Injunction.

35. Wife further sought, through her divorce petition, a division of the parties "marital assets and/or liabilities" as well as an award of "temporary, rehabilitative, durational and/or lump sum alimony." Wife's Dissolution Petition at 3.

36. On December 18, 2014, this Court granted Wife's Ex Parte Motion, filed contemporaneously with her divorce petition, and enjoined Husband from removing the minor child from Okaloosa County, Florida, without Wife's "notarized written permission or court order," directed Husband not to "apply for any passports or passport services on behalf of the minor child," and directed Husband to "immediately deliver any existing passports" for the minor child to Wife.

---

<sup>14</sup>Contrary to these blatantly false assertions by Wife in her Dissolution, and up until these proceedings effectively erased Husband from the minor child's life, Husband had been a loving and devoted father to his son from the time of the child's birth, at which Husband was present in Spain, until the last time Husband saw his boy in 2015.

*See generally* Temporary Injunction to Prevent Removal of Minor Child from Jurisdiction and Prevent Passport Services (hereinafter "Wife's Ex Parte Temp Injunction"), filed in this proceeding.<sup>15</sup>

37. After Husband was served the next day (December 19, 2014)<sup>16</sup> with Wife's Dissolution Petition and Wife's Ex Parte Temp Injunction, he "panicked"<sup>17</sup> and took action to

---

<sup>15</sup>It is clear from the record in these proceedings that the Clerk of the Circuit Court for Okaloosa County immediately notified the United States Department of State (hereinafter "State Department") by letter, pursuant to the Children's Passport Issuance Alert Program, of the substance of Wife's Ex Parte Temp Injunction. *See* Letter dated December 18, 2014, filed in these proceedings on December 18, 2014. Curiously, the Clerk never notified the State Department of the substance of the verified allegations set forth in Husband's Counter-Petition, filed on January 12, 2015, *see infra* paragraphs 39-42, detailing Wife's risk of flight with the minor child in light of her possession of the child's passport pursuant to the terms of Wife's Ex Parte Temp Injunction, and in light of Husband's time-sharing rights as established by the Court's January 29, 2015 Temporary Parenting Plan. *See infra* paragraph 44.

<sup>16</sup>*See supra* note 9; *see also* Notice of Service (stating that Husband was served with Wife's Dissolution Petition and Wife's Ex Parte Temp Injunction on December 19, 2014).

<sup>17</sup>Husband's reaction to being served with Wife's Dissolution Petition and Wife's Ex Parte Temp Injunction, as well as his behavior in the years since, is entirely consistent with the substantial mental health trauma experienced by parents and their children when they are faced with imminent and then actual separation, as recognized by both the United States Supreme Court in *Abbott v. Abbott*, 560 U.S. 1, 21-22 (2010), and again recently by the United States District Court for the Central District of California in a widely publicized case involving the effects of the "family separation policy" adopted by certain agencies and officials of the United States Government. *See* Order, at 35-36 & 40-43, in *J.P. v. Sessions*, Case No. 2:18c-cv-06081-JAK-SK (C.D. Cal. Nov. 5, 2019) (unpublished) (recognizing that family separation causes "severe mental trauma to parents and their children" that has the potential to cause irreparable harm even after reunification), at <http://www.documentcloud.org/documents/6541622-J-P-v-Sessions-Preliminary-Injunction-Order-11-5.html>. As the Supreme Court in *Abbott* recognized, the devastating effects of family separation caused by international parental child abduction are most pronounced for the child:

Some child psychologists believe that the trauma children suffer from these abductions is one of the worst forms of child abuse. A child abducted by one parent is separated from the second parent and the child's support system. Studies have shown that separation by abduction can cause psychological problems ranging from depression and acute stress disorder to posttraumatic stress disorder and identity-formation issues. A child abducted at an early age can experience loss of community and stability, leading to loneliness, anger, and fear of abandonment. Abductions may prevent the child from forming a relationship with the left-behind parent, impairing the child's ability to mature.

*Abbott*, 560 U.S. at 21-22 (internal quotations and citations omitted). Obviously, Husband's severe mental anguish resulting from both the prospect of and actual separation from his son is inextricably linked to the trauma experienced by the son's separation from his father.

obtain a German passport for the parties' minor child and make plans for their return to Europe. See ND FL Order at 7.<sup>18</sup>

38. On January 12, 2015, Husband filed in this case, through counsel, his Answer to Petition for Dissolution of Marriage (hereinafter "Husband's Answer"), his Verified Counter-Petition for Dissolution of Marriage (hereinafter "Husband's Counter-Petition") requesting a custody determination from this Court and seeking permission from the Court to return to Germany with the minor child, and a verified Ex Parte Emergency Motion for Temporary Relief (hereinafter "Husband's Ex Parte Motion") in which he sought an emergency *ex parte* order granting him temporary custody and ordering Wife to surrender to the Court "any and all passports for herself or the child."<sup>19</sup>

39. As part of the request to relocate made in Husband's Counter-Petition, he acknowledged under oath that both he and Wife's "authorization to remain in the United States expired in 2012," that his application for the renewal of his E-2 Investor Visa had expired in 2012, and that both he and Wife were "subject to deportation at any moment." Husband's Counter-Petition at 5. Husband further stated under oath that, as such, relocation of the child was "required in this case" as "[c]ontinued residence in the United States is not an option available to the parties."

---

<sup>18</sup>Tragically, and ironically given Wife's use of this Court to accomplish her own international parental child kidnapping of the parties' minor child, Husband's actions in simply obtaining a German passport for his son and booking airline tickets for him and the minor child to return to Germany, without actually following through with these plans, resulted in him being briefly charged in the United States District Court for the Northern District of Florida with the crime of attempted international parental child kidnapping. See generally Affidavit & Criminal Complaint in *U.S. v. Schurmann*, Case No. 3:14-mj-00227-CJK (N.D. Fla. Dec. 23, 2014). This charge was voluntarily dismissed by the United States Government a mere six days after having been filed. See Order in *U.S. v. Schurmann*, Case No. 3:14-mj-00227-CJK (N.D. Fla. Dec. 23, 2014). These referenced pleadings and order from this federal criminal case are readily available and can be submitted to the Court as evidence.

<sup>19</sup>Husband acknowledges that his former counsel, by seeking affirmative relief from this Court, waived any challenge Husband may have had to the Court's exercise of personal jurisdiction over him in these proceedings. See *Babcock v. Whatmore*, 707 So. 2d 702, 704 (Fla. 1998) (holding that a defendant waives any challenge to personal jurisdiction by seeking affirmative relief).

*Id.* at 6. Husband further made clear that, as a result of having overstayed their visas, both he and Wife would be barred from reentry to the United States for at least ten (10) years if they were to leave the United States. *See id.* at 5-6.<sup>20</sup>

40. In Husband's Counter-Petition, he also made clear that because the Republic of the Philippines was not, at the time of the filing of his counterpetition, a party to the Hague Convention on the Civil Aspects of International Child Abduction, October 25, 1980 (hereinafter "Hague Convention"),<sup>21</sup> but Germany was, awarding custody of the parties' minor child to Husband would ensure that Husband would not be left in a position where he would be unable to exercise his parental right to time-sharing with the child in the event Wife were awarded custody of the minor child and subsequently took the child to the Philippines. *See id.* at 7.

41. In Husband's Counter-Petition, he also made clear to this Court that the risk of Wife leaving the United States with the minor child to go to the Philippines was very real as she had then recently applied for a passport from the Embassy of the Republic of the Philippines, as evidenced by the schedule of confirmed appointments for passport applicants appended to

---

<sup>20</sup>To the extent Husband's Counter-Petition stated that "[a]t least one party to the case ha[d] been a resident of Florida for more than six (6) months before the filing of this Counter-Petition," Husband's Counter-Petition at 1, this apparent admission to the residency allegation contained in Wife's divorce petition cannot be considered sufficient to establish the jurisdictional prerequisite of residency of at least one of the parties' for the required six-month statutory period because, as discussed in more detail in section II of the Argument portion of this motion, *see infra* pp. 29-30, proof of residency must be corroborated and cannot be established simply through admissions by the parties in their verified pleadings. *See Speigner v. Speigner*, 621 So. 2d 758, 759 (Fla. 1st DCA 1993); *Wise v. Wise*, 310 So. 2d 431, 432 (Fla. 1st DCA 1975).

<sup>21</sup>"The [Hague] Convention was adopted in 1980 in response to the problem of international child abductions during domestic disputes." *Abbott*, 560 U.S. at 8. Its stated purpose is "'to secure the prompt return of children wrongfully removed to or retained in any [signatory nation of the Convention],' and 'to ensure that rights of custody and of access under the law of one [signatory nation] are effectively respected in the other [signatory nations].'" *Id.* (quoting Article I of the Convention). According to the website of the United States Department of State, the Republic of the Philippines acceded to the Hague Convention on March 16, 2016, after Husband's Counter-Petition was filed in this case. *See* International Parental Child Abduction Information on the Republic of the Philippines, United States Department of State—Bureau of Consular Affairs, at <https://travel.state.gov/content/travel/en/International-Parental-Child-Abduction/International-Parental-Child-Abduction-Country-Information/Philippines.html>.

Husband's Counter-Petition showing that Wife had a confirmed appointment on November 15, 2014, before the filing of her divorce petition, to obtain a passport from the Philippine Embassy. *See id.* at 7 & Ex. A to Husband's Counter-Petition at 4.

42. Husband's Ex Parte Motion seeking emergency custody of the parties' minor child tracked the salient verified allegations set forth in Husband's Counter-Petition regarding the risks attendant to Husband's parental rights in the event Wife fled the United States to the Philippines with the minor child, *see* Husband's Ex Parte Motion at 2-3, and further asserted under oath that Wife had "wrongfully restricted Husband's contact with the minor child b[y] refusing to allow him to exercise unsupervised time sharing and falsely accusing the Husband of seeking to flee the country with child," and that "Wife, through her boyfriend, Jo[nathan] Tedrick, has repeatedly threatened and harassed the Husband, including making threats of bodily harm . . . includ[ing] multiple phone calls on January 4, 2015, [in which] Mr. Tedrick threatened to kill the Husband, cut his throat, cripple him, take the child away to where he would never be seen again, and threatened to injure the Husband if he did not give the Wife what she wanted in the divorce proceedings." *Id.* at 4. Husband further asserted under oath in this emergency *ex parte* motion that "Wife regularly and contin[uously] expose[d] the child to her boyfriend Mr. Tedrick, who has a lengthy criminal record which includes arrests for drug and violence related offenses." *Id.*<sup>22</sup>

---

<sup>22</sup>These verified assertions by Husband regarding the threats of violence against him by Tedrick, as well as Tedrick's extensive criminal history in not only Florida, but also Arizona, formed the basis for Husband's *pro se* petitions on behalf of himself and the minor child for restraining orders against Tedrick, which were both filed under oath in this Court on January 7, 2015. *See generally* Initiating Petition, in *Schurmann v. Tedrick*, No. 2015-DR-000048-FV (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Jan. 7, 2015); Initiating Petition, in *Schurmann v. Tedrick*, No. 2015-DR-000054-FV (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Jan. 7, 2015). Unfortunately, these petitions were denied as to Husband's petition and dismissed as to the petition filed by Husband on behalf of the minor child on January 28, 2015, *see generally* Order Denying Injunction for Protection Against Repeat Violence Court, in *Schurmann v. Tedrick*, No. 2015-DR-000048-FV (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Jan. 28, 2015); Order of Dismissal of Temporary Injunction for Protection Against Domestic Violence, in *Schurmann v. Tedrick*, No. 2015-DR-000054-FV (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Jan. 28, 2015), by a judge who has since acknowledged through recusal that he cannot act impartially in matters involving these parties. *See*



43. On January 14, 2015, Wife filed her Family Law Financial Affidavit (Short Form) in this case in which she acknowledged under oath that her "[i]mmigration status does not permit employment."

44. On January 29, 2015, this Court issued a temporary parenting plan as part of its Order on Respondent's Emergency Motion for Temporary Relief and Petitioner's Motion for Temporary Relief and Motion for Contempt (hereinafter "Temporary Parenting Plan"), which designated Wife as the "majority time sharing parent" and gave Husband timesharing with the minor child only every other weekend except as specified in the holiday schedule set forth in the plan. Specifically, this order stated that this temporary parenting plan would "begin on January 16, 2015, at 3:00 p.m.," that all "exchanges" of the child would "occur through the child's school," and that Wife "shall execute" any and all necessary documents to allow Husband "to pick up or drop off the child during his allotted time sharing (every other Friday and Monday)." Temporary Parenting Plan at 2.

45. On Monday, February 2, 2015, as Husband was attempting to drop off the minor child at the child's school, consistent with the temporary parenting plan entered by this Court a mere four (4) days prior, he was wrongfully arrested by law enforcement for trespassing on school grounds and refusing to leave. *See* Arrest Report, in *State v. Schurmann*, No. 2015-MM-000353-F (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Feb. 5, 2015);<sup>23</sup> *see also* ND FL Order at 8 n.24.

46. Three days later, on February 5, 2015, Husband was released from jail on his own recognizance. *See* Record of First Appearance and Nonadversary Probable Cause Determination in, *State v. Schurmann*, No. 2015-MM-000353-F (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Feb. 5, 2015).<sup>24</sup>

---

Order of Recusal in *Schurmann v. Anqui*, No. 2015-DR-004471-FV (Okaloosa Cir. Ct. Jan. 4, 2017). These referenced pleadings and orders are readily available and can be submitted to the Court as evidence.

<sup>23</sup>This document is readily available and can be submitted to the Court as evidence.

<sup>24</sup>This document also is readily available and can be submitted to the Court as evidence.

47. Attorney Charles Blanton was privately retained by Husband to represent him in the ensuing criminal proceedings arising from Husband's wrongful arrest at the school, *see id.*, and, on February 19, 2015, attorney Blanton was formally substituted as counsel for Husband in these divorce proceedings. *See* Order Granting Motion for Substitution of Counsel, entered in this proceeding on February 19, 2015.

48. On February 20, 2015, just one day after putting his fate in both the criminal trespass matter and these divorce proceedings in the hands of an alcoholic, drug addict attorney,<sup>25</sup> and a mere fifteen days after his release from jail, Husband left the United States voluntarily because he feared formal deportation proceedings after having been threatened with deportation by law enforcement at the time of his wrongful arrest on February 2, 2015. *See* ND FL Order at 7; *see also* Sworn Petition for the Return of Minor Child pursuant to the Hague Convention, filed by Husband with the Ministry of Justice in Madrid, Spain on April 13, 2015 (hereinafter "Spanish Hague Convention Petition), at 9.<sup>26</sup>

49. Seven days after leaving the United States, and obviously still suffering from the extreme mental anguish resulting from his forced separation from the minor child,<sup>27</sup> Husband sent an *ex parte* email to the Judicial Assistant of Judge Mary Polson, the then presiding judge over

---

<sup>25</sup>Unfortunately, and unbeknownst to Husband, attorney Blanton's conditional admission to The Florida Bar barely a year prior to his representation of Husband, which was conditional as a result of attorney Blanton's "substance abuse issues," was short-lived because attorney Blanton continued to use and abuse alcohol, marijuana, opiates and amphetamines during the same period of time in which he represented Husband in both the criminal trespass proceeding and this divorce proceeding. *See* The Florida Bar's Petition for Contempt and Order to Show Cause, in *Florida Bar v. Charles David Blanton*, No. SC15-1430. Attorney Blanton's substance abuse during this period ultimately resulted in his conditional admission being revoked, or, in other words, his disbarment. *See* Order, in *Florida Bar v. Charles David Blanton*, No. SC15-1430 (Fla. Oct. 8, 2015). These referenced documents from attorney Blanton's disbarment proceedings in the Supreme Court of Florida are matters of public record and are available at <https://www.floridabar.org/public/acap/disc-docs/?icn=201690005&member=108204>.

<sup>26</sup>The Spanish Hague Convention Petition was attached as an exhibit to Husband's *Pro Se* Motion to Dismiss, filed in this proceeding on May 8, 2015.

<sup>27</sup>*See generally supra* note 17.

these divorce proceedings, indicating that he believed Wife was using this Court to commit the crime of international parental child kidnapping of the parties' minor child and further stating that he had some evidence of campaign finance "irregularities" in Judge Polson's then recent election to the bench. *See generally* Notice of Filing Correspondence Received Ex Parte, filed in this proceeding on February 27, 2015.

50. That same day (February 27, 2015), Judge Polson entered an order recusing herself from further presiding over these divorce proceedings. *See generally* Order of Recusal, filed in this proceeding on February 27, 2015. Judge Terrance R. Ketchel was then assigned in place of Judge Polson to preside over this case.

51. On April 13, 2015, Husband filed with the Ministry of Justice in Madrid, Spain, a sworn petition, pursuant to the Hague Convention, seeking the return of the minor child to Spain;<sup>28</sup> in this petition, Husband asserted both that the minor child was being unlawfully retained by Wife in the United States and that the child's last country of legal domicile and habitual residence for purposes of the Hague Convention, prior to his travel with his parents to the United States, had been Spain. *See* ND FL Order at 8; *see also generally* Spanish Hague Convention Petition.

52. In his Spanish Hague Convention Petition, Husband detailed under oath the chronology of events noted in this motion that had occurred between the date of his return to Florida from Pennsylvania in December of 2014, and February 20, 2015, the date he voluntarily left the United States under fear of deportation. *See* Spanish Hague Convention Petition, at 4-12.

53. On April 21, 2015, less than ten (10) days after Husband filed the Spanish Hague Convention Petition seeking the minor child's immediate return to Spain, Wife sent Husband an email which clearly showed the fraudulent nature of her residency allegations in her Dissolution

---

<sup>28</sup>*See Abbott*, 560 U.S. at 9 (noting that the Hague Convention's "central operating feature is the return remedy").

Petition as well as her true purpose in filing this proceeding in this Court — to both gain financial leverage over Husband and to gain an advantage in divorce proceedings between the parties that she knew should occur in Benahavis, Spain, the legal domicile and permanent residence of the family. That email, a copy of which already is a part of the record in this proceeding by virtue of having been attached as an exhibit to the motion filed in this case on Husband's behalf on December 27, 2018, read in pertinent part as follows:

[T]his is a friendly reminder that I am willing to share custody of [the minor child] with you if you are willing to pay me \$250,000 to my bank account.

I am willing to come to Europe with [the minor child] where ever you are and we can continue our divorce proceedings there as long as you pay me \$250,000 in advance and as long as you agree to a 50/50 shared custody of [the minor child] as you suggested before in your divorce counter petition.

...

Let me know if the \$250,000 works for u, so I can inform my lawyer to prepare the legal paperwork.<sup>[29]</sup>

---

<sup>29</sup>Just as Wife's flight from Florida with the minor child and Tedrick on December 16, 2014, was clearly criminal under federal law, *see supra* note 6, Wife's sending of this extortive email to Husband during the course of these proceedings, as well as Tedrick's provision to Wife of assistance and support allowing her to do so, was also clearly criminal under federal law, *see* 18 U.S.C. § 875(a) (defining federal crime of making an interstate ransom demand as "transmit[ing] in interstate or foreign commerce any communication containing any demand or request for a ransom or reward for the release of any kidnapped person"); 18 U.S.C. § 2(a) (defining "as a principal" anyone who "aids, abets, counsels, commands, induces or procures" the commission of an offense against the United States), as it evidenced that Wife and Tedrick had committed and continued to commit under Florida law the crime of kidnapping of a child under the age of 13, *see* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 797.01(1)(a)1.&(b) (defining crime of kidnapping of a child under the age of 13 as "confinement" of a child under the age of 13 "without the consent of her or his parent or legal guardian" with "the intent to . . . [h]old [the child] for ransom or reward or as a shield or hostage"); Fla. Stat. Ann. § 777.011 (defining a principal in the first degree as one who "aids, abets, counsels, hires, or otherwise procures such offense to be committed, and such offense is committed or is attempted to be committed"); Fla. Stat. Ann. § 777.03 (defining an accessory after the fact as "[a]ny person not standing in the relation of husband or wife, parent or grandparent, child or grandchild, brother or sister, by consanguinity or affinity to the offender, who maintains or assists the principal or an accessory before the fact, or gives the offender any other aid, knowing that the offender had committed a crime and such crime was a third degree felony, or had been an accessory thereto before the fact, with the intent that the offender avoids or escapes detection, arrest, trial, or punishment, is an accessory after the fact"); *Davila v. State*, 75 So. 3d 192, 197 (Fla. 2011) (holding that a parent may be held criminally liable for kidnapping his or her own child), and quite possibly certain inchoate crimes associated with the crime of kidnapping of a child under the age of 13. *See* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 777.04(2) (defining crime of solicitation as "solicit[ing] another to commit an offense prohibited by law and in the course of such solicitation commands, encourages, hires, or requests another person to engage in specific conduct which would constitute such offense or an attempt to commit such offense"); Fla. Stat.

54. On April 30, 2015, a mere seventeen (17) days after Husband filed his Spanish Hague Convention Petition seeking the minor child's immediate return to Spain, Wife then filed in this case her Verified Petition to Relocate with Minor Child (hereinafter "Wife's Relocation Petition" or "Relocation Petition"), in which she sought permission from this Court to leave the jurisdiction with the minor child and move with her boyfriend, Jonathan Tedrick, to an unspecified location in Sandy, Utah. *See generally* Wife's Relocation Petition, filed in this proceeding.

55. In Wife's Relocation Petition, she fraudulently stated under oath that she had not had any contact with Husband since the end of February of 2015 and that she had no contact information for Husband, *see* Wife's Relocation Petition at 3, despite having sent Husband the extortive email quoted above, less than ten (10) days before the filing of her Relocation Petition.

56. In Wife's Relocation Petition, she further acknowledged under oath that she wished to relocate "on or around July 1, 2015," to an as yet "unknown" location in Sandy, Utah, because Tedrick had "received a job promotion" which "require[d] him to work" in Salt Lake City, Utah; however, Wife asserted under oath in this same pleading that, despite not knowing yet where her and Tedrick would be moving to in Sandy, she had already "researched the area's schools" and the "school zoning" and determined that the child would "attend Crescent Elementary or Quail Hollow Elementary," either of which would provide the minor child "a good education in Sandy." Wife's Relocation Petition at 2 & 4.<sup>30</sup>

---

Ann. § 777.04(3) (defining crime of conspiracy as "agree[ing], conspir[ing], combin[ing], or confederat[ing] with another person or persons to commit any offense").

<sup>30</sup>To the extent that Husband being behind on his temporary child support payments was used by Wife in support of her Relocation Petition, this was improper. *See* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.13(4)(a) ("When a parent who is ordered to pay child support or alimony fails to pay child support or alimony, the parent who should have received the child support or alimony may not refuse to honor the time-sharing schedule presently in effect between the parents."); *see also, e.g., Hastings v. Rigsbee*, 875 So. 2d 772, 777 (Fla. 2d DCA 2004) ("A parent's visitation rights may not be conditioned on the payment of the parent's financial obligations, including the payment of child support."). Moreover, Husband's inability to make the court-

57. In a letter dated May 5, 2015, the State Department, which serves as the United States Central Authority under the Hague Convention,<sup>31</sup> advised Judge Ketchel that it had received an application under the Hague Convention for the return of the parties' minor child to Spain, and that, pursuant to the terms of both the Hague Convention and the International Child Abduction Remedies Act (hereinafter "ICARA"), 22 U.S.C. § 9001 *et seq.*,<sup>32</sup> this Court was prohibited from deciding the merits of the parties' custody dispute until it was determined that the child was not to be returned to Spain. *See* Letter dated May 5, 2015, filed in these proceedings on May 8, 2015.

58. On May 8, 2015, Husband also filed a verified *pro se* Motion to Dismiss alerting this Court to the fact that he had filed the Spanish Hague Convention Petition seeking the minor child's return to Spain, and reminding the Court of the following facts bearing directly on Wife's fraudulent assertion of Florida residency at the outset of these proceedings: (1) Wife's continuing presence in the United States, as well as the minor child's, had been unlawful since the expiration in 2012 of their derivative E-2 Treaty Investor visas; and (2) Wife had no social security number, no job and no ability to work, and consequently no independent income, with which to support herself or the minor child in this country or establish any permanent legal domicile. *See generally* Husband's Motion to Dismiss, filed in these proceedings.

59. On May 18, 2015, Husband, through counsel, filed in the United States District Court for the Northern District of Florida a sworn petition (hereinafter "Florida Hague Convention

---

ordered temporary child support payments was a direct result of him having to exhaust his financial resources attempting to stop Wife from accomplishing the international parental child kidnapping that occurred in this case. *See supra* note 32 (noting exhaustion of Husband's financial resources).

<sup>31</sup>*See Abbott v. Abbott*, 560 U.S. 1, 14 (2010) (recognizing that the State Department "serves as the Central Authority for the United States under the [Hague] Convention") (quoting *amicus curiae* brief of the United States).

<sup>32</sup>"The United States has implemented the [Hague] Convention through the ICARA." *Abbott*, 560 U.S. at 9. ICARA was formerly numbered in the United States Code as 42 U.S.C. § 11601 *et seq.* as set forth in the State Department's May 5, 2015 letter.

Petition"), pursuant to both the Hague Convention and ICARA, again asserting, as he had in the Spanish Hague Convention Petition, that the minor child was being unlawfully retained by Wife in the United States and seeking the child's immediate return to Spain, the child's legal domicile and country of habitual residence for purposes of the Hague Convention. *See* ND FL Order at 1 & 8.

60. On that same date (May 18, 2015), and after having failed to file even a single pleading on Husband's behalf during the entirety of his representation of Husband in this proceeding, attorney Blanton filed a stipulation, signed by him and Husband, indicating that he was withdrawing as counsel of record for Husband, and stating that Husband would therefore be proceeding *pro se*. *See generally* Stipulation to Withdraw as Counsel, filed in this proceeding.

61. The next day (May 19, 2015), orders were entered in this proceeding permitting attorney Blanton to withdraw from the case, *see generally* Order Granting Motion to Withdraw, and staying the case pending the outcome of the Florida Hague Convention Petition filed the previous day. *See generally* Order Staying Proceedings.

62. On July 1, 2015, during the stay of these proceedings and as reflected in the official records of this Court, this case was administratively reassigned from Judge Ketchel to Judge Michael A. Flowers.

63. On August 5, 2015, Judge Margaret Casey Rodgers of the United States District Court for the Northern District of Florida denied the Florida Hague Convention Petition filed by Husband in that court. *See generally* ND FL Order.<sup>33</sup>

---

<sup>33</sup>Husband's position is that this denial was in error and violative of his rights as protected by the Hague Convention and ICARA. It is clear from the record in these proceedings that Husband filed an appeal from the denial of the Florida Hague Convention Petition to the United States Court of Appeals for the Eleventh Circuit, but that the appeal was dismissed when Husband failed to timely file a transcript of the proceedings for inclusion in the record to be transmitted to the Eleventh Circuit in accordance with that court's rules following an exhaustion of his financial resources at the time resulting in not only the dismissal

64. On August 27, 2015, Wife filed a motion to dissolve the stay of this case, imposed as a result of the filing of the Florida Hague Convention Petition, and attached to her motion a copy of the ND FL Order denying said petition. *See generally* Wife's Motion to Dissolve Stay, filed in this proceeding. Wife accompanied this filing with a notice, presumably pursuant to Rule 12.440 of the Florida Family Law Rules of Procedure, indicating that the action was "at issue" for purposes of setting the matter for a non-jury trial. *See generally* Notice Action at Issue and Request for Non-Jury Trial, filed in this proceeding on August 27, 2015.

65. On September 4, 2015, despite having previously indicated that the matter was "at issue" for purposes of setting the matter for a non-jury trial, Wife filed her motion to bifurcate the issue of the dissolution of the parties' marriage in this proceeding from all other issues raised in the pleadings. *See generally* Wife's Motion to Bifurcate Dissolution Proceeding (hereinafter "Wife's Bifurcation Motion"), filed in this proceeding. Wife indicated in her motion that "it is uncontested that the parties' marriage is irretrievably broken." *Id.* at 1.

66. Pursuant to Wife's counsel's notice of hearing filed on September 11, 2015, setting for hearing Wife's Relocation Petition and Wife's Bifurcation Motion, *see generally* Notice of Hearing, filed in this proceeding, these motions were set by this Court for hearing on October 1, 2015, before Judge Flowers.

67. In a letter dated September 18, 2015, the State Department, again in its capacity as the United States Central Authority under the Hague Convention, advised Judge Flowers that Husband had appealed the denial of the Florida Hague Convention Petition and that, as such, his

---

of the federal appeal, *see generally* Order of Dismissal in *Schurmann v. Anqui*, No. 15-13801-G (11th Cir. Nov. 30, 2015) (unpublished), received for filing in this proceeding from the Eleventh Circuit on April 7, 2016, but also Husband's homelessness.



case "remain[ed] open" with the State Department. *See* Letter dated September 18, 2015, filed in these proceedings on September 24, 2015.

68. On October 1, 2015, without having ruled on Wife's Motion to Dissolve Stay, this Court held a hearing on Wife's Relocation Petition and Wife's Bifurcation Motion, as previously scheduled, despite the State Department's notification in its September 18, 2015 letter to Judge Flowers that Husband's Florida Hague Convention Petition proceedings were then still ongoing at the appellate level. *See generally* Letter dated April 4, 2016 (hereinafter "April 4, 2016 Letter"), filed in these proceedings on April 7, 2016. It appears from the record of these proceedings that only Wife's attorney, James M. Levy, attended this hearing on behalf of Wife. *See id.*<sup>34</sup>

69. On October 7, 2015, following the Court's oral pronouncement of its ruling on Wife's motions at the October 1, 2015 hearing, Wife sent Husband a facsimile transmission (FAX) which clearly again showed the fraudulent nature of the residency allegations her divorce petition, and any subsequent proof presented in support thereof at the October 1, 2015 hearing, as well as her true purpose in filing the dissolution proceeding in this Court — to both gain financial leverage over Husband and to gain an advantage in divorce proceedings between the parties that she knew should occur in Benahavis, Spain, the legal domicile and permanent residence of the family. This FAX, a copy of which already is a part of the record in this proceeding by virtue of having been attached as an exhibit to the motion filed in this case on Husband's behalf on December 27, 2018, read in pertinent part as follows:

You lost again . . . . but we have a mutual beneficial solution for you. This is a confidential offer confirming that I am willing to share custody of [the minor child]

---

<sup>34</sup>Husband does not have a transcript of the October 1, 2015 hearing and it does not appear that a transcript of that proceeding was ever prepared. However, it can be determined from the substance of the letter submitted by Wife's counsel with her proposed April 7, 2016 Judgment Order, *see generally* April 4, 2016 Letter, as well as Husband's absence from the country and Wife's allegation in her motion seeking to relocate that she had planned to move to Utah on July 1, 2015, *see* Wife's Relocation Petition, at 2, that only attorney Levy could possibly have attended the hearing on October 1, 2015.

with you if you would secure my and Jonathan [Tedrick]'s financial future and pay us \$250,000 to our bank account.

Jonathan and I are willing to come and live in Marbella, Spain, assuming that you are willing to sign a consulting agreement with us. This agreement would include an advanced payment of \$250,000 to an offshore bank account for our special services to bring [the minor child] to you.

You know by now that you can't win in the U.S. court system. You also know that I have [the minor child] under my full control. If you want to see [the minor child] again, I highly recommend that you follow our advice and sign the consulting agreement with us. You must also agree to a 50/50 shared custody of [the minor child] signed in a private agreement.

...

Let me know when are you able to pay the \$250,000, so I can inform our lawyer to prepare the legal paperwork.

If you show this fax to any authorities, I will simply deny that I ever sent it. Should you go to the police, you will suffer . . . I will refuse to ever let you see [the minor child] again. You better don't do anything stupid if you love your son.<sup>[35]</sup>

70. Following the appearance of new counsel on behalf of Wife on April 4, 2016, *see generally* Notice of Appearance and Designation of Email Addresses, Wife filed through her new counsel a notice advising this Court of the dismissal of Husband's appeal from the denial of the Florida Hague Convention Petition. *See generally* Notice of Filing Dismissal of Appeal, filed in this proceeding on April 5, 2016.

---

<sup>35</sup>Just as Wife's flight from Florida with the minor child and Tedrick on December 16, 2014, was clearly criminal under federal law, *see supra* note 6, and Wife's sending of the April 21, 2015 extortive email to Husband, as well as Tedrick's provision to Wife of assistance in that regard, were also clearly criminal, *see supra* note 29, Wife's sending of this October 7, 2015 extortive FAX constituted further criminal behavior on the part of Wife and Tedrick under federal law. *See* federal and state statutes discussed in *supra* note 29. Shockingly, subsequent to these events, Wife and Tedrick have essentially confirmed their extortive intent and financial exploitation of the minor child in a pleading filed by them in federal court. Specifically, in a civil lawsuit initiated by Husband in April of 2019, in the United States District Court for the District of Utah, claiming that Wife and Tedrick have interfered with his custodial rights to the minor child, causing him severe emotional distress, Wife and Tedrick argued in a motion to dismiss simply that Utah law does not recognize a civil claim for relief for extortion, not that Husband lacked the requisite proof to establish their attempted extortion and financial exploitation of the minor child. *See* Motion to Dismiss and Countermotion for Sanctions, at 2, in *Schurmann v. Carr*, Case No. 2:19-cv-00245-DB-PMW (D. Utah Jun. 20, 2019). This document is readily available and can be submitted to the Court as evidence.

71. On April 7, 2016, this Court then entered the judgment order granting dissolution of the parties' marriage, granting Wife's Relocation Petition, and reserving "jurisdiction to address the remaining issues of parental responsibility, timesharing with the minor child, child support, equitable distribution and attorney's fees and costs." *See generally* April 7, 2016 Judgment Order.

72. In the years since, both Husband, proceeding *pro se*, and attorney representatives from the International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping (hereinafter "ICCACK"), who are not licensed to practice in Florida, have filed at least four (4) separate motions, all of which remain pending, essentially seeking the same relief sought by this motion. *See generally* Motion to Dismiss for Fraud Upon the Court, filed in this proceeding on January 12, 2017; Motion to Reopen Family Law Case, etc., filed in this proceeding on December 27, 2018; Ex Parte Motion to Enforce International Custody Order, filed in this proceeding on March 18, 2019; Motion to Dismiss Case for Lack of Subject Matter Jurisdiction, filed in this proceeding on April 15, 2019.

73. On January 1, 2019, as reflected in the official records of this Court, this case was again administratively reassigned to Judge Ketchel.<sup>36</sup> It should be noted that, despite being the assigned judge on this case from February 27, 2015, until July 1, 2015, Judge Ketchel has never made any prior ruling in this case nor entered any of the prior orders challenged by this motion.

### **ARGUMENT**

"This case raises the occasionally thorny question of subject matter jurisdiction in a divorce proceeding where a family has lived abroad."<sup>37</sup> For the reasons that follow, Husband is entitled to relief from the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order entered in this proceeding, as well as dismissal of this entire case, because this Court lacked subject matter jurisdiction from the outset to adjudicate

---

<sup>36</sup>This action effectively renders moot Husband's *pro se* motion to recuse Judge Flowers, filed in this proceeding on January 11, 2017. However, Husband reserves the right by this motion to amend and reassert his request to recuse Judge Flowers in the event this case is ever reassigned back to Judge Flowers.

<sup>37</sup>*Scudder v. Scudder*, 228 So. 3d 703, 703 (Fla. 2d DCA 2017).

any of the issues presented by Wife's Dissolution Petition. Specifically, as a result of Wife's fraud and lack of proof, neither the six-month statutory residency requirement necessary to establish this Court's subject matter jurisdiction over the dissolution of marriage part of this proceeding, nor the "home state" requirement of the UCCJEA necessary to establish this Court's subject matter jurisdiction over any child custody issues in this proceeding, were satisfied in this case, making all resulting orders entered to date void *ab initio*. Even assuming this Court concludes that UCCJEA subject matter jurisdiction over the minor child was satisfied at the outset of this proceeding, Husband now asserts that this Court should now exercise its discretion under the UCCJEA's forum *non conveniens* provision, and vacate all prior orders in this case touching upon the issue of child custody, because neither parent nor the minor child have been present in Florida for many years. In the event this Court concludes both that it did not lack subject matter jurisdiction over these proceedings from the outset and that Florida is still an appropriate jurisdiction and venue under the UCCJEA to adjudicate the remaining child custody matters in this proceeding, Husband contends that he is still entitled to relief from the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order because the October 1, 2015 hearing in this case was effectively a final hearing scheduled in violation of the requirements of Rule 12.440 of the Florida Family Law Rules of Procedure.

**I. Procedural Authority for Vacating the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order**

Husband seeks relief from the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order, pursuant to the provisions of Rule 12.540(b) of the Florida Family Law Rules of Procedure, in the event this Court views said order as a partial final judgment of dissolution of marriage, following bifurcation, with a reservation of jurisdiction to determine all other issues. *See Claughton v. Claughton*, 393 So. 2d 1061, 1062 (Fla.1980) (recognizing authority of trial court to bifurcate dissolution proceedings by granting "final dissolution with a reservation of jurisdiction to subsequently determine property,

custody, and support issues,” but cautioning that such a practice “can cause multiple legal and procedural problems which result in delay and additional expense to the litigants”); *see also Galbut v. Garfinkl*, 340 So. 2d 470, 473 (Fla. 1976) (holding that “[t]he trial judge in a marriage dissolution proceeding has the power to reserve jurisdiction for the purpose of settling property rights after entering the decree of dissolution,” and concluding that “the partial judgment of dissolution” at issue was “final insofar as the marital status of the parties is concerned”). Rule 12.540(b) provides that, “[o]n motion and on such terms as are just, the court may relieve a party or a party’s legal representative from a final judgment, order, or proceeding based on, among other reasons, “fraud (whether heretofore denominated intrinsic or extrinsic), misrepresentation, or other misconduct of an adverse party,” and on grounds “that the judgment is void.” Fla. Fam. L. R. P. 12.540(b)(3), (4).

While Husband recognizes that Rule 12.540 requires motions based on fraud to be filed “not more than 1 year after the judgment, order, or proceeding was entered or taken,” Fla. Fam. L. R. P. 12.540(b), Husband contends that the present motion complies with this requirement when properly considered as an amendment to Husband’s prior verified *pro se* motion filed in this proceeding on January 12, 2017, within one year of the entry of the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order. *See Am. Nat’l Bank v. Lau*, 268 So. 2d 567, 570 (Fla. 2d DCA 1972) (concluding that amended motion to vacate, filed more than four years after initial motion to vacate filed pursuant to Rule 1.540(b) of the Florida Rules of Civil Procedure, upon which Rule 12.540(b) is based, should be considered timely filed for purposes of the one-year limitations period imposed by the rule to the extent that amended motion raised no new or different grounds for relief than initial motion). However, it is Husband’s position that the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order cannot be considered a

partial final judgment following bifurcation, as contemplated by *Claughton*, but instead must be considered merely an interlocutory order subject to modification or revision at any time.<sup>38</sup>

The April 7, 2016 Judgment Order did not simply dissolve the parties' marriage and reserve jurisdiction to determine all other issues (as required by *Claughton* to constitute a partial final judgment of dissolution of marriage following bifurcation), but rather ruled upon Wife's Relocation Petition and then reserved jurisdiction to determine all remaining issues at a later date. As such, the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order cannot and should not be considered a partial final judgment of dissolution of marriage as contemplated by *Claughton*. See *Bland v. Bland*, 971 So. 2d 210, 212 (Fla. 5th DCA 2007) (recognizing that "an order that dissolves a marriage and reserves jurisdiction to determine all other issues is a partial final judgment," but explaining that "an order that dissolves a marriage and determines some issues but reserves jurisdiction as to other issues, is not a partial final judgment"); see also, e.g., *Peterson v. Peterson*, 113 So. 3d 850 (Fla. 2d DCA 2012) (determining that order labeled "Final Judgment of Dissolution," entered after earlier order dissolving the parties' marriage, and which included only "a basic theory for equitable distribution," but failed to decide a "a parenting plan, alimony, attorneys' fees, or costs," was not a final judgment); *El Gohary v. El Gohary*, 76 So. 3d 355 (Fla. 2d DCA 2011) (determining that order which "dissolve[d] the parties' marriage, establishe[d] the minor child's primary physical residence, and set[] forth a temporary timesharing plan" was not a final judgment).<sup>39</sup>

---

<sup>38</sup>The fact that the official records of this case show that it was closed on April 7, 2016, and then subsequently reopened by payment of a "reopen case fee" has no impact upon whether the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order should be considered a partial final judgment following bifurcation, or an interlocutory order subject to modification at any time. See *U.S. Bank, N.A. v. JAK Mortg., LLC*, 224 So. 3d 268, 271 (Fla. 3d DCA 2017) (noting that payment of a "reopen case fee" to the clerk has no impact on trial court's jurisdiction in a given case).

<sup>39</sup>It should be noted that, even if the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order could be considered a partial final judgment of dissolution of marriage as contemplated by *Claughton*, this Court would appear to still be at liberty not to consider as a true final judgment, for purposes of a Rule 12.540(b) motion to vacate, if it were to conclude that entry of this order as a *Claughton* partial final judgment was an abuse of discretion.

A trial court in Florida possesses the "inherent authority to reconsider and, if deemed appropriate, alter or retract any of its nonfinal rulings prior to entry of the final judgment or order terminating an action." *Silvestrone v. Edell*, 721 So. 2d 1173, 1175 (Fla. 1998). In fact, as recognized by the First District Court of Appeal in *Campos v. Campos*, 230 So. 3d 553 (Fla. 1st DCA 2017), a trial court in a dissolution of marriage proceeding may, at any time prior to the entry of final judgment, reconsider all of its interlocutory orders, "even to the point of withdrawing them completely or reversing the initial ruling." *Campos*, 230 So. 3d at 556. This is particularly true "[a]fter a case is assigned to a different judge";<sup>40</sup> in other words, "a successor judge has the inherent authority to reconsider prior interlocutory orders" and "a party can invoke this inherent authority by motion," as Husband does here. *Id.* at 556. As a result, when properly viewed as a nonfinal, interlocutory order subject to modification or revision at any time, rather than a partial final judgment of dissolution of marriage following bifurcation, the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order clearly is subject to challenge by Husband by this motion and none of the arguments presented by him in support thereof can be considered time-barred. *See id.* (stating that Rule 1.540(b) of the Florida Rules of Civil Procedure, upon which Rule 12.540(b) is based, "applies only to *final* judgments, decrees, and orders") (emphasis in original).

## **II. Fraud and Lack of Proof Establishing Six-Month Statutory Residency of a Party Necessary to Support Subject Matter Jurisdiction to Grant Dissolution of Marriage**

---

*See Shepardson v. Shepardson*, 820 So. 2d 360, 361-62 (Fla. 1st DCA 2002) (questioning whether a bifurcated dissolution judgment, as contemplated by *Cloughton*, should continue to be treated as immediately appealable as a partial final judgment, and certifying question to Supreme Court of Florida as being one of great public importance); *Salzverg v. Salzverg*, 696 So. 2d 1278, 1278-79 (Fla. 3d DCA 1997) (declining to consider " 'bifurcated' order which simply dissolved the parties' marriage" as a final judgment subject to plenary appeal based in part on requirement in *Cloughton* that " 'split procedure should be used only when it is clearly necessary for the best interests of the parties or their children' ") (quoting *Cloughton*); *see also Panopoulos v. Panopoulos*, 155 So. 3d 1230, 1231 n.1 (Fla. 2d DCA 2015) (noting that a bifurcation, as contemplated by *Cloughton*, "is a good idea" only in "an exceptional dissolution proceeding").

<sup>40</sup>*See supra* paragraph 73.

Wife's verified allegations in her Dissolution Petition in support of the six-month statutory residency requirement necessary to establish this Court's subject matter jurisdiction to grant the parties' a divorce were not only clearly fraudulent, but also not proven by any corroborated evidence at the hearing held on October 1, 2015. Husband's argument in this regard is an appropriate basis for a collateral attack on the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order pursuant to Rule 12.540(b), assuming the Court views said order as a partial final judgment of dissolution of marriage, following bifurcation, with a reservation of jurisdiction to determine all other issues. *See Polonsky v. Polonsky*, 303 So. 2d 64, 65 (Fla. 4th DCA 1974) (indicating that a motion to set aside a final dissolution judgment on grounds that it was void based on wife's failure to comply with six-month statutory residency requirement was a "viable" means of attacking the judgment in case involving assertion that "wife was at all time pertinent a resident of Mexico"); *see also Minda v. Minda*, 190 So. 3d 1126, 1128 (Fla. 2d DCA 2016) (stating that a "default judgment of dissolution [of marriage] should be set aside as void" if it can be proven that subject matter jurisdiction based on the six-month statutory residency requirement was lacking at the time of entry of the judgment).

To obtain a divorce in Florida, one of the parties to the marriage must have resided in Florida for six months before the filing of the petition. *See Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.021*; *see also Coons v. Coons*, 765 So. 2d 167, 169 (Fla. 1st DCA 2000); *Speigner v. Speigner*, 621 So.2d 758, 759 (Fla. 1st DCA 1993); *Wise v. Wise*, 310 So. 2d 431, 432 (Fla. 1st DCA 1975). This residency requirement for the statutory period has long been held to be jurisdictional. *See, e.g., Speigner*, 621 So. 2d at 759; *Wise*, 310 So. 2d at 432. Residency must be both pled and proven for a trial court to have jurisdiction over the dissolution of marriage proceeding; it is not enough for the jurisdictional requirement of residency to be admitted by the parties in their pleadings. *See id.* This



is because proof of residency may not be established by uncorroborated testimony, whether it be of the party asserting residency or another. *Id.*<sup>41</sup>

The test for establishing residency in Florida for purposes of a dissolution of marriage proceeding "is physical presence in Florida **and** the concurrent intent to be a permanent resident." *Cruickshank v. Cruickshank*, 420 So. 2d 914, 915 (Fla. 1st DCA 1982) (emphasis added); *see also* *Maldonado v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 789 So. 2d 464, 467 (Fla. 2d DCA 2001) ("[A] person is a resident if he or she lives in a place and has no present intention of 'removing themselves therefrom,' i.e., leaving.") (quoting *Kiplinger v. Kiplinger*, 2 So. 2d 870, 873 (Fla. 1941), and citing *Cruickshank*, 420 So. 2d at 915).<sup>42</sup> As the Second District Court of Appeal so succinctly explained in *Maldonado v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 789 So. 2d 464 (Fla. 2d DCA 2001), when considering whether an illegal alien immigrant like Wife can be considered a "resident," as that term may be defined in a particular Florida statute (like the six-month residency statute for a dissolution of marriage proceeding), it is necessary to clearly understand the interplay of the concepts of "citizenship," "domicile" and "residency" as those terms are understood in the law:

Any place of abode or dwelling place constitutes a "residence," however temporary it may be, while the term "domicile" relates rather to the legal residence of a person, or his home in contemplation of law. As a result, one may be a resident of one jurisdiction although having a domicile in another. Further, "residency" can allow for temporary "residence" in an "abode," as compared to a home.

Although domicile and residency are often used interchangeably, they are different legal concepts. A "domicile" is a person's home. A person has a domicile at all times. In some contexts, the phrase "legal residency" may be used in lieu of "domicile."

---

<sup>41</sup>Proof of residency "may be corroborated by a valid Florida driver license, a Florida voter's registration card, a valid Florida identification card issued [pursuant to section 322.051, Florida Statutes], or the testimony or affidavit of a third party." Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.052(2); *see also* *Coons*, 765 So. 2d at 169.

<sup>42</sup>The limited exception to this general rule recognized by Florida courts for members of the United States Armed Services, as well as employees of the United States government, has no application to the facts of this case. *See Eckel v. Eckel*, 522 So. 2d 1018, 1020 (Fla. 1st DCA 1988) (discussing *Cruickshank* and *Sheppard v. Sheppard*, 286 So. 2d 37 (Fla. 1st DCA 1973) as being cases applying this limited exception to the general rule stated in the text).

“Citizenship,” on the other hand, is a more clearly defined concept for purposes of one's status and membership in the United States of America. Citizenship implies membership in a community from which one receives a grant of certain political rights and privileges and is often based upon one's connection to the jurisdiction by birth or naturalization. In the context of citizenship in Florida or any other state, the term is often comparable to domicile or legal residence. Residency is not equivalent to citizenship, and the relationship between one's national citizenship and one's residency is tenuous at best.

The term “residency” has a variety of meanings that are dependant [sic] upon the context in which the term is used. The terms “reside” and “residence” have been accurately described as “chameleon-like” concepts taking their color of meaning from the context in which they are found. Therefore, in the context of various statutes and rules of judicial procedure, it is not safe to assume that the term has a single meaning.

Statutes often require that a person be a resident for at least a specific period in order to qualify for some legal benefit. For example, a couple cannot divorce in Florida unless one of them has been a resident for six months. When a statute requires such a long period of residency, the requirement is more akin to a requirement that one establish a Florida domicile or legal residence. Other statutes tend to mix these concepts. Thus, it is obvious that the meaning of “resident” . . . is quite dependent upon the purposes and goals of the statute in which the term is used.

*Maldonado*, 789 So. 2d at 467-68 (citations and internal quotations, other than those indicated, omitted). Thus, even if an illegal alien immigrant could theoretically meet the six-month jurisdictional residency requirement in Florida, the illegal alien immigrant Wife in this case could not and did not as a matter of law meet the jurisdictional residency test for establishing this Court's subject matter jurisdiction to grant the parties a divorce in this case. *See generally Gillman v. Gillman*, 413 So. 2d 412, 413 (Fla. 4th DCA 1982) (holding that residency in Florida for purposes of a divorce proceeding cannot be established by the maintenance of a "temporary home in this state"), *disapproved on other grounds in Fernandez v. Fernandez*, 648 So. 2d 712 (Fla. 1995).

First, it appears from the above chronology of events in this case that no evidence, corroborated or otherwise, of Wife's residency in Florida for the requisite six-month statutory period was presented by Wife or her counsel at the hearing held on October 1, 2015. At the time of this hearing, Husband had already voluntarily left the United States based on the expired nature

of his temporary nonimmigrant E-2 Treaty Investor visa, and the illegal immigrant Wife had already presumably unlawfully<sup>43</sup> moved with Tedrick, and the minor child, to the unspecified location in Sandy, Utah, which she had nebulously made reference to in her sworn petition to relocate. Only Wife's attorney, James M. Levy, appears to have attended the October 1, 2015 hearing resulting in the entry of the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order attacked by this motion. Moreover, at the outset of these proceedings, Wife had already confirmed in the sworn documents she filed with her Dissolution Petition that she was not a United States citizen and had no social security number, and later confirmed in her sworn Family Law Financial Affidavit (Short Form), filed on January 14, 2015, that her "[i]mmigration status does not permit employment," thereby admitting through all of these filings that she could not possibly have had any of documentary evidence Florida statutory law recognizes as being sufficient to corroborate residency (i.e., a valid Florida driver license, Florida voter's registration card, or Florida identification card). *See Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.052(2); see also Coons*, 765 So. 2d at 169.<sup>44</sup> As such, there was a complete lack of proof on the critical issue of at least one of the parties having been a resident of Florida for at least six months preceding the filing of the divorce petition. In the absence of such proof, this Court lacked the requisite subject matter jurisdiction to have entered the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order in this case, or take any other action in this case with respect to the parties' marriage, and that order should accordingly be vacated and this entire proceeding dismissed.

Second, and more importantly, even if it could be established that Wife presented at the October 1, 2015 hearing facially sufficient corroborated evidence of her residency in Florida for

---

<sup>43</sup>*See* federal statutes discussed in *supra* note 6.

<sup>44</sup>However, even if Wife had possessed a Florida driver's license, such a document "alone is not irrefutable evidence of Florida residency." *Minda*, 190 So. 3d at 1128 (citing *Beaucamp v. Beaucamp*, 508 So. 2d 419, 421 (Fla. 2d DCA 1987), and *Sragowicz v. Sragowicz*, 591 So. 2d 1084, 1084 (Fla. 3d DCA 1991)).

the six-month statutory period necessary to establish this Court's subject matter jurisdiction to grant the parties a divorce, it is clear from her actions immediately preceding the filing of this action, when considered with her extrinsic (and clearly criminal)<sup>45</sup> extortive statements to Husband during the course of these proceedings, that any such facially sufficient corroborated proof of her residency was fraudulent as a matter of law. Wife clearly possessed no concurrent intent at the time of the filing of this case to become a permanent resident of Florida, nor could she consistent with federal immigration law.

At the time she filed her Dissolution Petition in this case, Wife was present in the United States unlawfully on an expired derivative spousal temporary, nonimmigrant E-2 Treaty Investor visa which, while valid, could have been revoked by the State Department of the United States and its consular officers "at any time," *Pattar v. Secretary, Dep't of State*, No. 6:16-cv-1015-Orl-37DAB, 2016 WL 5415306, at \*1 (M.D. Fla. Sept. 28, 2016) (citing 8 U.S.C. §1201(i) and 22 C.F.R. § 41.122(a)), and pursuant to which she could not have entered the country unless she "[i]ntend[ed] to depart the United States upon the expiration or termination of" said visa status. 8 C.F.R. §214.2(e)(2)(iii); see *LawnsMade4U, LLC v. U.S. Citizenship & Immigration Servs.*, No. 6:18-cv-117-Orl-22GJK, 2019 WL 2353531, \*4 (M.D. Fla. June 6, 2019) (making clear that a "nonimmigrant" E-2 Treaty Investor visa recipient "must intend to depart the United States upon expiration or termination of treaty trader (E-2) status") (internal quotations to 8 C.F.R. §214.2(e)(2)(iii) omitted). In at least two cases, the United States District Court for the Southern District of Florida has rejected the notion that an alien, who is present in the United States on a temporary nonimmigrant E-2 Treaty Investor visa, can ever be considered "lawfully admitted for permanent residence" in Florida for the purpose of defeating diversity jurisdiction in federal court

---

<sup>45</sup>See federal and state statutes discussed in *supra* notes 6 & 29.

pursuant to the provisions of 28 U.S.C. § 1332(a)(2), which states that diversity of citizenship exists between "citizens of a State and citizens or subjects of a foreign state" except in circumstances where a citizen or subject of a foreign state has been "lawfully admitted for permanent residence in the United States and [is] domiciled in the same State." *See PW West Coast LLC v. Monteverde*, No. 17-22233-CIV-KING/SIMONTON, 2018 WL 1795486, \*3 (S.D. Fla. Feb. 13, 2018); *Vujasin v. Chef Vincent, Inc.*, No. 08-22048-CIV, 2009 WL 800153, \*1 (S.D. Fla. Mar. 25, 2009).

Thus, an alien, who enters the United States on a temporary, nonimmigrant E-2 Treaty Investor visa (or, in the case of Wife, a derivative spousal E-2 Treaty Investor visa), must always be considered an alien, for purposes of diversity jurisdiction under 28 U.S.C. §1332(a)(2), because such alien's admission into the United States was with the intent not to become a permanent resident. *See Kato v. County of Westchester*, 927 F.Supp. 714, 715-716 (S.D. N.Y. 1996) ("[A]liens who have been accorded lawful permanent resident status under the immigration laws are considered aliens 'admitted for permanent residence,' while aliens admitted to the United States on temporary nonimmigrant visas are not."). As the federal court in *Kato* so clearly explained in the context of married Japanese citizens present in this country on a temporary nonimmigrant E-2 Treaty Investor visa, and derivative spousal E-2 Treaty Investor visa, this is true even if evidence accumulates over a period of decades during such a couple's "temporary" stay in this country which, in other circumstances, might otherwise indicate the formation of an intent to remain in the United States permanently:

As a Japanese citizen present in the United States on an E-2 visa, Isao Kato is not admitted for permanent residence in the United States. . . . Furthermore, because Hiroko Kato was a Japanese citizen admitted to the United States on an E-2 visa, she was also an alien. . . .

Defendant's argument to the contrary boils down to an assertion that Isao and Hiroko Kato's contacts to New York are so extensive and so indicative of their

intention to remain in the United States permanently that they should be treated as permanent residents for diversity purposes despite their temporary nonimmigrant status. Defendant points out that Isao and Hiroko Kato entered the United States in 1969 and moved to Scarsdale in 1978. Their three children either attend or have graduated from schools in the Scarsdale area. At the time of Hiroko Kato's death, Isao and Hiroko Kato owned a house in Scarsdale and cars registered in New York, had New York drivers' licenses, possessed Social Security numbers, owned and operated one restaurant in New York City and managed another. Isao Kato and two of his children currently reside in Scarsdale.

We acknowledge that it is somewhat counterintuitive that [Isao Kato] can live in the United States for 27 years, have strong ties to his New York community, display every indication of wanting to remain in the United States indefinitely, if not permanently, and yet invoke diversity jurisdiction on the ground that he and his decedent are aliens. Nevertheless, that is precisely the result dictated by the plain language of § 1332(a) and by the relevant case law. . . . Moreover, even if Isao and Hiroko Kato wanted to remain in the United States permanently, that desire does not convert their immigration status from temporary nonimmigrant to "admitted for permanent residence." For reasons that are readily apparent, simply wanting to remain in this country permanently will not confer lawful permanent resident status on an alien in the absence of approval by [federal authorities] of an application for permanent residence.

*Kato*, 927 F.Supp. at 716-17 (citations to *Miller v. Thermarite Pty. Ltd.*, 793 F. Supp. 306, 306-07 & n.1 (S.D. Ala. 1992), and *Kristensen v. Dampierre*, No. 89 CIV 6683 (CSH), 1990 WL 103957, \*1-2 (S.D. N.Y. July 19, 1990), omitted). Because the test for establishing "domicile" for federal diversity purposes in this context is the same as that for establishing statutory residency in Florida for purposes of subject matter jurisdiction in a dissolution of marriage proceeding, *see Vujasin*, 2009 WL 800153 at \*1 ("To establish domicile, there must be physical presence in a place with the concurrent intent to remain there indefinitely.") (citing *Scoggins v. Pollock*, 727 F.2d 1025, 1026 (11th Cir. 1984)), any facially sufficient corroborated proof of residency that may have been presented by Wife at the October 1, 2015 hearing in this case must be considered fraudulent. As a matter of a law, the express terms of her entry into the United States pursuant to federal immigration law prevented her from forming the requisite intent to become a permanent resident of Florida or any other state. Thus, this Court's determination otherwise, for the purpose of

exercising subject matter jurisdiction over the dissolution of marriage part of these proceedings, must be vacated as being in conflict with federal immigration law. *See generally Arizona v. U.S.*, 567 U.S. 387 (2012) (holding that the Supremacy Clause, embodied in article VI, clause 2 of the United States Constitution, prevents states from taking action with regard to federal immigration law and policy, which is exclusively within the province of the federal government, where such action is inconsistent with said federal law and policy).

Even if it was possible for Wife to form the intent to become a permanent resident of Florida after expiration of her temporary, nonimmigrant E-2 Treaty Investor visa status, it is clear beyond question from the facts of this case that she did not. On November 15, 2014, before the filing of her divorce petition, she had already had a confirmed appointment with the Embassy of the Republic of the Philippines for the purpose of obtaining a Philippine passport for herself as a citizen of the Philippines. In addition, a mere day prior to the filing of her Dissolution Petition, Wife fled Florida with the minor child and her boyfriend, Jonathan Tedrick, requiring Husband to institute emergency legal proceedings in this Court to compel her return. Subsequently, in April of 2015, just over four (4) months after the filing of this divorce proceeding, Wife sent Husband her first extortive email indicating that she was willing to return to Spain in exchange for \$250,000.00. When this action on Wife's part did not immediately result in her financial gain, she then almost immediately filed her sworn petition seeking permission from the Court to relocate with the minor child and Tedrick to Utah. Finally, a mere six (6) days after the hearing on October 1, 2015, Wife sent Husband another extortive message via FAX in which she again unequivocally stated that she was willing to live with Tedrick in Spain if Husband paid them \$250,000.00.<sup>46</sup>

---

<sup>46</sup>It is now obvious, upon consideration of the extortive email and FAX sent by Wife to Husband prior to the entry of the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order allowing her to relocate to Utah, that this entire dissolution proceeding was the means by which Wife accomplished, and continues to commit, an international parental child kidnapping of the minor child in violation of both Husband's rights as protected

Given this plethora of evidence contradicting any possible settled intent on Wife's part to make Florida her permanent residence at the initiation of these proceedings, it strains credulity to believe that any facially sufficient corroborated evidence of Wife's residency in Florida for the six-month statutory period that may have been presented at the October 1, 2015 hearing was not blatantly fraudulent. Wife not only obviously had formed no settled intent at the time of the filing of this proceeding to make Florida her permanent residence,<sup>47</sup> she also could not legally form such settled intent consistent with federal immigration law as discussed above. Consequently, this Court should vacate the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order, as well as all prior orders entered in this proceeding, based on the conclusion that Wife procured this Court's subject matter jurisdiction through fraudulent allegations and proof of her residency in Florida for the required six-month statutory period.

---

by the Hague Convention and ICARA, as well as various federal and state criminal statutes. *See* federal and state statutes discussed in *supra* notes 6 & 29. Wife's fraudulent allegations of residency in her Dissolution Petition prove beyond any reasonable doubt that, as a non-citizen with no legal immigration status in this country, she was forum shopping for the purpose of using the United States court system to wrongfully retain and financial exploit her own child. In fact, Wife's formal request to relocate with the minor child to Utah during the course of these proceedings was effectively a request for permission from this Court to commit the federal crime discussed in footnote 6. Tragically, this unlawful request for permission to commit a federal crime was granted by this Court, and has resulted in Husband being completely stripped of his *ne exeat* right to object to his son's continued retention in this country, as recognized by the United States Supreme Court in *Abbott v. Abbott*, 560 U.S. 1, 22 (2010), as being protected by the Hague Convention and ICARA. *See also In re Application of Garcia*, 806 F.Supp.2d 1299, 1315 (N.D. Ga. 2011) (recognizing that, under Spanish law, a father enjoys "a *ne exeat* right to object to and prohibit the removal of [his] [c]hildren that clearly provided him with a right of custody, as defined under the [Hague] Convention, at the time the [c]hildren were removed").

<sup>47</sup>Had Wife actually possessed any settled intent to make Florida her permanent residence or domicile, Husband asserts that she would have filed with the Clerk of the Circuit Court for Okaloosa County, at some point either immediately prior to or during these proceedings, paperwork declaring Florida to be her domicile. *See* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 222.17(1) ("Any person who shall have established a domicile in this state may manifest and evidence the same by filing in the office of the clerk of the circuit court for the county in which the said person shall reside, a sworn statement showing that he or she resides in and maintains a place of abode in that county which he or she recognizes and intends to maintain as his or her permanent home."). However, there is no evidence that this ever happened.



### **III. Fraud and Lack of Proof Establishing UCCJEA "Home State" Jurisdiction Over Minor Child**

Wife's verified allegations in her Dissolution Petition, and accompanying UCCJEA Affidavit, in support of the "home state" requirement necessary to establish this Court's subject matter jurisdiction in these proceedings to adjudicate any issue involving custody of the minor child were also not only clearly fraudulent in that they omitted any reference to the child's legal domicile and habitual country of residence in Spain, but were also so procedurally defective in this regard as to deprive this Court of subject matter jurisdiction over the child under the UCCJEA. Husband's argument in this regard is an appropriate basis for a collateral attack on the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order pursuant to Rule 12.540(b), assuming the Court views said order as a partial final judgment of dissolution of marriage, following bifurcation, with a reservation of jurisdiction to determine all other issues. *See Mannino v. Mannino*, 980 So. 2d 575, 577 (Fla. 2d DCA 2008) (noting that, "[i]n order to nullify the child custody and support provisions set forth in the Florida dissolution judgment," former husband was "required to attack that judgment collaterally by seeking relief pursuant to rule 12.540"); *see also Henderson-Bullard v. Lockard*, 204 So. 3d 568, 570 (Fla. 5th DCA 2016) (stating that motion seeking to vacate order granting mother's petition to relocate with minor child would need to be brought pursuant to Rule 1.540(b) of the Florida Rules of Civil Procedure, upon which Rule 12.540(b) is based).

Compliance with the UCCJEA, as adopted in Florida, governs whether a court in this state has subject matter jurisdiction to make "an initial custody determination," defined as "the first child custody determination concerning a particular child," in "a proceeding in which legal custody, physical custody, residential care, or visitation with respect to a child is an issue," including "a proceeding for divorce." Fla. Stat. Ann. §§ 61.503(3), (4), (8); 61.514; *see also Kessinger v. Kessinger*, 228 So. 3d 1201, 1202 (Fla. 1st DCA 2017). The UCCJEA provides that

"a court of this state has jurisdiction to make an initial custody determination only if [t]his state is the home state of the child on the date of the commencement of the proceeding, or was the home state of the child within 6 months before commencement of the proceeding and the child is absent from this state but a parent or person acting as a parent continues to live in this state." Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.514. A child's "home state" for purposes of the UCCJEA is "the state in which a child lived with a parent or a person acting as a parent for at least 6 consecutive months immediately before the commencement of a child custody proceeding." Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.503(7).

In addition to the foregoing, the UCCJEA also imposes the following mandatory pleading requirement on a party seeking to establish a court's subject matter jurisdiction to make an initial custody determination pursuant to its provisions:

Subject to Florida law providing for the confidentiality of procedures, addresses, and other identifying information in a child custody proceeding, each party, in its first pleading or in an attached affidavit, shall give information, if reasonably ascertainable, under oath as to the child's present address or whereabouts, **the places where the child has lived during the last 5 years**, and the names and present addresses of the persons with whom the child has lived during that period.

Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.522(1) (emphasis added). The First District Court of Appeal held, over a quarter of a century ago, that the failure to comply with this mandatory pleading requirement at the commencement of a divorce proceeding was fatal to the court's ability to enter any valid child custody orders in that proceeding pursuant to a similar provision of the UCCJA, the UCCJEA's predecessor, which was not materially altered upon adoption of the UCCJEA in Florida.<sup>48</sup> *See Walt v. Walt*, 574 So. 2d 205, 211-14 (Fla. 1st DCA 1991), *disapproved on other grounds in Chaddick v. Monopoli*, 714 So. 2d 1007 (Fla. 1998); *see also Crippen v. Crippen*, 610 So. 2d 686, 688 n. 2 (Fla. 1st DCA 1992) ("This court has recognized in *Walt v. Walt*, 574 So.2d 205, 212 (Fla. 1st DCA 1991) that the unexcused failure to file the information required by this provision of the

---

<sup>48</sup>*Compare* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.522(a) *with* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.132 (repealed).

UCCJA leaves a court without jurisdiction to enter a valid child custody order under the UCCJA.").

As the First District so clearly explained in *Walt*,

[T]imely compliance with this [] provision upon filing the initial complaint is essential to facilitate a proper determination of jurisdiction, and th[e] failure to do so is clear error that deprives the court of the right to exercise jurisdiction; but failure to timely file the required information will not necessarily impair the court's exercise of jurisdiction if appropriately cured by a timely amendment. Thus, a court may nevertheless validly exercise its jurisdiction if the omitted information is timely supplied by amendment of the pleading, or by affidavit annexed to a motion to amend, provided of course that the information so supplied satisfies the requirements of [the UCCJA]. It is clear that a principal purpose of requiring that this information be furnished with the initial pleading is to insure that it is timely furnished to the opposing party well in advance of hearing, although a court should accord substantial liberality in granting leave to amend (with timely service on the opposing party) to correct the error of omission. Service upon the defending party is essential because that party might well determine to forego making an appearance in an inconvenient forum in a foreign state court when this jurisdictional requirement has not been satisfied by the plaintiff, since the defending party has the well-established right to contest this jurisdictional deficiency at a later time if the plaintiff should attempt to enforce a custody decree so obtained in the defendant party's state of residence. Thus, failure to effect timely service upon the adverse party reasonably in advance of a final hearing may well entrap the defendant into not appearing at the hearing and an attempt to correct this jurisdictional deficiency by filing an amendment or affidavit at trial without having effected timely service upon the opposing party reasonably well in advance thereof cannot serve to cure this jurisdictional defect.

*Walt*, 574 So. 2d at 213.<sup>49</sup>

---

<sup>49</sup>Husband acknowledges that the continued efficacy of the First District's holding in *Walt*, as relied on in this motion, has been criticized by the Second District Court of Appeal in *Strommen v. Strommen*, 927 So. 2d 176, 181-83 (Fla. 2d DCA 2006). However, *Walt* constitutes binding precedent on this Court with regard to this issue unless and until overruled by the Supreme Court of Florida or the First District. See, e.g., *Bunkley v. State*, 882 So. 2d 890, 896 (Fla. 2004) (indicating that trial court within the territorial jurisdiction of a Florida district court of appeal is bound by the decisions of that district court). While it might seem that the decision of the First District in *Holub v. Holub*, 54 So. 3d 585, 587-88 (Fla. 1st DCA 2011), takes a view contrary to the holding from *Walt* relied on in the text, a close reading of the opinion in *Holub* reveals that the precise UCCJEA subject matter jurisdiction issue in that case was not framed in the same manner as the UCCJA subject matter jurisdiction issue in *Walt*, making *Holub* distinguishable from *Walt*. Moreover, the position taken by the First District in *Holub* appears fundamentally at odds with the Second District's reasoning in *Ruble v. Ruble*, 884 So. 2d 150, 152 (Fla. 2d DCA 2004).

In this case, Wife's UCCJEA Affidavit, filed contemporaneously with her Dissolution Petition, conspicuously omitted any mention of the minor child's legal domicile and habitual residence in Spain from his birth in August of 2008 until April of 2010, or even the child's temporary stay with his parents in the Philippines for six months prior to the family's entry into the United States in October of 2010, both of which should have been included as they were "places where the child has lived during the last 5 years" preceding the filing of the proceeding. Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.522(1). Clearly, under *Walt*, this omission, even if inadvertent, was fatal to the validity of all orders touching upon the issue of child custody entered by this Court in this proceeding, including the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order authorizing Wife's relocation outside the jurisdiction of this Court.<sup>50</sup>

Assuming that this Court concludes that subject matter jurisdiction over the minor child under the UCCJEA was not lacking from the outset of these proceedings, Husband would argue that this Court should nonetheless vacate all prior orders in this case touching upon the issue of child custody, including the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order, and decline to exercise any further jurisdiction over the minor child under the UCCJEA because neither "the child, the child's parents, [nor] any person acting as a parent . . . have a significant connection with this state and [] substantial evidence is no longer available in this state concerning the child's care, protection, training, and personal relationships." Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.515(a). All parties to this proceeding, including the minor child, have not lived in Florida since Wife's court-sanctioned abduction of the

---

<sup>50</sup>Even though Wife's inadvertent omission of this information from the UCCJEA Affidavit would be enough to support the vacating of all orders touching upon the issue of child custody entered in this proceeding, Husband would argue, for the reasons set forth in footnote 46, that Wife's fraudulent omission in her UCCJEA Affidavit of any mention of the minor child's legal domicile and habitual residence in Spain was a calculated move on her part designed to accomplish the international parental child kidnapping that continues to this day.

minor child to Utah in 2015. As such, Florida is now clearly an inconvenient forum under the UCCJEA for resolution of any of the unresolved child custody issues in this proceeding.

The UCCJEA's specific forum *non conveniens* provision provides that "[a] court of this state which has jurisdiction under this part to make a child custody determination may decline to exercise its jurisdiction at any time if it determines that it is an inconvenient forum under the circumstances and that a court of another state is a more appropriate forum." Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.520(1). A party may raise the issue of inconvenient forum under the UCCJEA, *see* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.520(1); *see also Fla. Dep't of Children & Families v. O.C.S.*, 199 So. 3d 452, 455 (Fla. 3d DCA 2016), and this Court is required to "treat a foreign country as if it were a state of the United States" for purposes of applying this provision. Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.506. In making the determination as to whether Florida has become an inconvenient forum under the UCCJEA, a trial court must consider certain specific statutory factors, *see* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.520(2), all of which militate in favor of this Court's declining to exercise any continuing jurisdiction over the minor child in this case under the UCCJEA, even if it determines that it should retain jurisdiction over the dissolution of marriage part of this proceeding. *See* Fla. Stat. Ann. § 61.520(4) ("A court of this state may decline to exercise its jurisdiction under this part if a child custody determination is incidental to an action for divorce or another proceeding while still retaining jurisdiction over the divorce or other proceeding.").

That said, Husband would argue that, given the strong argument presented by him in this motion as to the lack of this Court's subject matter jurisdiction over the dissolution of marriage part of this proceeding, the decision of the Third District Court of Appeal in *Destefanis v. Han Ming Tan*, 231 So. 3d 537 (Fla. 3d DCA 2017), is controlling on the issue of whether this Court is an appropriate forum under the UCCJEA for resolution of any of the unresolved child custody

issues in this proceeding. Like Husband and Wife in this case, both parents in *Destefanis* were citizens of countries other than the United States and were present in this country at the time of the initiation of their divorce proceeding in Florida on an E-2 Treaty Investor visa, and a derivative spousal E-2 Treaty Investor visa. *See id.* at 538. After the trial court "determined that it lack[ed] subject matter jurisdiction over the dissolution of marriage" part of the proceeding, *id.* at 539, the only issue left for resolution was a motion to dismiss any and all remaining child custody issues related to the parties' minor child who, unlike the minor child in this case, was a citizen of the United States by birth. *See id.* 538-39. On appeal from the denial of the motion to dismiss as to the remaining child custody issues, the Third District determined that the trial court in *Destefanis* had abused its discretion by not declining to exercise continuing jurisdiction under the UCCJEA for purposes of the child custody issues involving the minor child. *See id.* at 539-40.

In reaching this conclusion, the Third District emphasized that the parties in *Destefanis* "own no property in Florida, have no family living in Florida, have no ties to Florida, and have not identified any Florida witness." *Id.* at 539. Moreover, the Third District also emphasized that the party who initiated the dissolution proceeding in that case had left Florida "months before he filed his petition," and that the party with physical custody of the child at the time the trial court denied the motion to dismiss had been living with the child "in New York for over a year." *Id.* at 541. Like the Wife in this case, the filing party in *Destefanis* was also clearly forum shopping, which the Third District emphasized was "a concern of special importance in the international context" and which the doctrine of forum *non conveniens* was designed to prevent. *Id.* at 539 (quoting *Kinney Sys., Inc. v. Cont'l Ins. Co.*, 674 So. 2d 86 (Fla. 1996)).

Thus, the facts in *Destefanis* are virtually indistinguishable from those in the present case, making the result reached by the Third District in *Destefanis* on the question of UCCJEA forum

*non conveniens*, in a case involving essentially identical facts to those presented here, binding precedent on this Court. See *Brannon v. State*, 850 So. 2d 452, 458 n.4 (Fla. 2003) ("If there is no controlling decision by [the Supreme Court of Florida] or the district court having jurisdiction over the trial court on a point of law, a decision by another district court is binding."); *Pardo v. State*, 596 So. 2d 665, 666 (Fla. 1992) ("[I]n the absence of interdistrict conflict, district court decisions bind all Florida trial courts."). Consequently, even if this Court determines it did not lack subject matter jurisdiction over the minor child under the UCCJEA from the outset of this proceeding, it should now conclude, consistent with *Destafani*, that Florida is now an inconvenient forum to adjudicate the remaining child custody issues in this proceeding, upon which Husband is entitled to a final determination and which are long overdue for resolution. See, e.g., *Haritos v. Haritos*, 193 So. 3d 1050, 1054 (Fla. 2d DCA 2016) (noting that husband was "entitled to be heard on dissolution issues that were not decided by the trial court in a final order" and which had been pending for over five years). As such, and given the strength of Husband's argument with regard to this Court's lack of subject matter jurisdiction to adjudicate the dissolution of marriage part of this proceeding, this Court should vacate the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order, as well as all prior orders entered in this proceeding, so that the parties may litigate all issues between them in a more appropriate forum.

#### **IV. Violation of the "At Issue" Requirement of Rule 12.440 of the Florida Family Law Rules of Procedure**

Husband also is entitled to relief from the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order because the October 1, 2015 hearing in this case was effectively a final hearing scheduled in violation of the requirements of Rule 12.440 of the Florida Family Law Rules of Procedure. That rule, which governs the setting of family law actions for trial, provides in pertinent part as follows:

An action is at issue after any motions directed to the last pleading served have been disposed of or, if no such motions are served, 20 days after service of the last pleading. . . .

Fla. Fam. L. R. P. 12.440(a). A party may only request the setting of the action for trial after the action is "at issue" as defined by the rule. Fla. Fam. L. R. P. 12.440(b).

In this case, Wife's counsel filed a notice on August 27, 2015, indicating that the action was "at issue" for purposes of setting the matter for a non-jury trial, but then followed up that notice by filing, on September 4, 2015, Wife's Relocation Petition. The hearing that occurred on October 1, 2015, was then set by the Court pursuant to Wife's counsel's notice of hearing filed on September 11, 2015. Because the hearing held on October 1, 2015 was effectively a final hearing for purposes of this proceeding given that Wife abandoned any attempt to resolve the issues remaining after entry of the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order, the setting of the October 1, 2015 hearing pursuant to Wife's counsel's August 27, 2015 notice and September 11, 2015 notice was clear error on the part of this Court.

It is well-settled at this juncture in Florida's jurisprudence that a trial court's failure to adhere strictly to the mandates of Rule 1.440 of the Florida Rules of Civil Procedure, the predecessor to Rule 12.440 and the rule upon which Rule 12.440 is based, when it comes to setting a case for final hearing before it is "at issue" pursuant to the requirements of the rule, constitutes error. *See Tucker v. Bank of N.Y. Mellon*, 175 So. 3d 305, 306 (Fla. 3d DCA 2014); *Lopez v. U.S. Bank, N.A.*, 116 So. 3d 640, 641 (Fla. 3d DCA 2013); *Precision Constructors, Inc. v. Valtec Constr. Corp.*, 825 So. 2d 1062, 1063 (Fla. 3d DCA 2002); *see also Gawker Media, LLC v. Bollea*, 170 So. 3d 125, 129-130 (Fla. 2d DCA 2015) ("For many years, the appellate courts of this state have emphasized that the rule's specifications are mandatory and they have admonished trial courts to strictly adhere to them.") (collecting cases); *Merrigan v. Merrigan*, 947 So. 2d 668, 670 (Fla.



2d DCA 2007) (reversing final judgment entered in violation of notice requirements of Rule 12.440); *Masiello v. Masiello*, 850 So. 2d 650, 651-52 (Fla. 2d DCA 2003) (same). The requirements of the rule apply with equal force to a "final hearing" leading to the entry of a partial final judgment of dissolution of marriage, following bifurcation, with a reservation of jurisdiction to determine all other issues, as contemplated by the supreme court precedent discussed in section I of this Argument, such that a violation of the rule's requirements in such a context also is clear error. *See Rivera v. Rivera*, 562 So. 2d 833, 834 (Fla. 1st DCA 1990).

Husband suffered a massive deprivation of both his due process rights as guaranteed by the United States Constitution, and his *ne exeat* right to object to his son's continued retention in this country, as recognized by the United States Supreme Court in *Abbott v. Abbott*, 560 U.S. 1, 22 (2010), as being protected by the Hague Convention and ICARA, as a result of the setting of the October 1, 2015 hearing. Thus, because Husband was clearly harmed by this Court's violation of the mandatory requirements of Rule 12.440, any argument by Wife that Husband may have waived this argument by not objecting to the setting of the October 1, 2015 hearing when it was scheduled would be inappropriate, particularly given Husband's *pro se* status during the months immediately preceding the October 1, 2015 hearing. *Cf. HSBC Bank USA, N.A. v. Serban*, 148 So.3d 1287, 1290-91 (Fla. 1st DCA 2014) (holding that minor, technical violation of Rule 1.440 did not warrant reversal where appellant suffered no deprivation of due process as a result of the violation); *Mourning Ballast Nedam Constr., Inc.*, 964 So.2d 889, 892-93 (Fla. 4th DCA 2007) (same); *Labor Ready Se., Inc. v. Australian Warehouses Condo. Ass'n*, 962 So.2d 1053, 1055-56 (Fla. 4th DCA 2007) (same).

## CONCLUSION

WHEREFORE, and based upon the foregoing, Husband respectfully requests this Court to exercise its inherent authority, as recognized in *Silvestrone* and applied to dissolution of marriage proceedings in *Campos*, or, alternatively, its authority to vacate void and fraudulently obtained judgments pursuant to the provisions of Rule 12.540(b) of the Florida Family Law Rules of Procedure, and vacate not only the April 7, 2016 Judgment Order, but also all prior orders entered by this Court in this proceeding, and dismiss this case in its entirety for lack of subject matter jurisdiction and/or forum *non conveniens* under the UCCJEA.

DATED this 19th day of December, 2019.

RESPECTFULLY SUBMITTED,

/s/ Porsche L. Shantz

*Counsel for Respondent/Husband*

Fla. Bar No. 0083186

6928 San Alto Way

Buena Park, CA 90620

Telephone: (865) 964-9260

Email: porscheshantz@yahoo.com

porsche.shantz@childabductioncourt.org

## VERIFICATION

I, PORSCHE LYN SHANTZ, in accordance with the attached document appointing me as the agent and Attorney-in-Fact for the Respondent/Husband, STEPHAN SCHURMANN, do hereby attest that Respondent/Husband, STEPHAN SCHURMANN, under penalty of perjury, does hereby swear or affirm that the facts, allegations and claims made in this motion are true.



\_\_\_\_\_  
Porsche L. Shantz

Signed this 19th day of December, 2019.

**CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE**

I HEREBY CERTIFY that, on this the 19th day of December, 2019, a true and correct copy of the foregoing was served, in compliance with Rule 2.516 of the Florida Rules of Judicial Administration, through the e-portal filing system, upon James M. Levy (Fla. Bar No. 0177237), last known counsel of record for the Petitioner/Wife, JUBILIE C. ANQUI, at his electronic mail address of [jml.law@att.net](mailto:jml.law@att.net), and upon Petitioner/Wife at her last known electronic mail address of [jubilie\\_anqui@yahoo.com](mailto:jubilie_anqui@yahoo.com), as well as her last known mailing address as follows:

Jubilie C. Anqui *aka* Jubilie Anqui-Tedrick  
5164 E. Rio Grande Way  
Eagle Mountain, UT 84005

/s/ Porsche L. Shantz  
*Counsel for Respondent/Husband*  
Fla. Bar No. 0083186  
6928 San Alto Way  
Buena Park, CA 90620  
Telephone: (865) 964-9260  
Email: [porscheshantz@yahoo.com](mailto:porscheshantz@yahoo.com)  
[porsche.shantz@childabductioncourt.org](mailto:porsche.shantz@childabductioncourt.org)



1717 Pennsylvania Avenue NW - Suite 1025  
Washington, DC 20006  
USA  
Tel: +1-202-559-9148 (Reception)  
Fax: +1-202-599-9656  
Email: admin@childabductioncourt.org

### SWORN AFFIDAVIT IN SUPPORT OF FATHER STEPHAN SCHURMANN

KNOWN ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, Stephan Schurmann, was born on July 6, 1959 in Munster, Germany and that I am a German citizen and reside at Las Lomas Del Conde Luque 1601, 29679 Benahavis, Malaga, Spain.

I declare that I am the parent and legal guardian and 100% legal custody holder of Duke Sean Schurmann, ("D.S.S") who was born on August 22, 2008, in Marbella, Spain, who is also a German citizen.

1. I am a citizen of Germany, currently residing in Benahavis, Malaga, Spain.
2. I previously resided in Okaloosa County, at 4207 Indian Bayou Trail, Destin, FL.
3. I am the father of D.S.S., a minor German child (DOB 8/22/2008) who resided with me in Destin.
4. I am married to Jubilie Anqui, a citizen of the Philippines who resided in Destin, FL at the time that these crimes began. Anqui is undocumented and living in the United States illegally and has, according to her own sworn statements, possibly committed marriage and immigration fraud. She stated under oath in her divorce papers that she is "planning to marry a U.S. citizen to change her illegal immigration status", which judge Mary Koch Polson in Okaloosa County, Florida was fully aware off.

Because I am unable to travel to the United States to appear in person, I hereby appoint the following Lawyers

**Porsche Lyn Shantz, Shantz Law, PLLC, 6928 San Alto Way, Buena Park, CA 90620, Florida Bar Number: 0083186**

And

**Mr. Giovanni Marotta, DOB 23/04/1977, an Italian Citizen with same legal address at 1717 Pennsylvania Avenue NW - Suite 1025, Washington, DC 20006**

as my true and lawful Attorney-in-Fact to act in my name, place and stead, and on my behalf, and shall have full powers to represent me in regard to the above styled matter.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have executed this Affidavit, this 22<sup>nd</sup> day of November 2019 in front of an ICCACK officer.



---

**Stephan Schurmann**

Signed, Sealed and delivered in the presence of:



**Giovanni Marotta – Attorney at Law**

**International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping  
& United States Criminal Tribunal Against Child Kidnapping**

The foregoing AFFIDAVIT was acknowledged before me this 22<sup>nd</sup> day November 2019, by Stephan Schurmann, who has produced a German passport as identification.



Schenkkade 50  
The Hague - 2595 AR  
The Netherlands  
Tel: +31-70-800-2093  
Fax: +31-70-808-0254  
Email: admin@childabductioncourt.eu

**THE WHITE HOUSE**

**Mr. DONALD J. TRUMP**  
**45<sup>TH</sup> PRESIDENT OF USA**  
**1600 Pennsylvania Ave NW,**  
**Washington, DC 20500**

**USA**

**Date: 4/9/2018**



**THE UNITED NATIONS CONVENTION ON THE RIGHTS OF THE CHILD**

**196 NATIONS SIGNED – EXCEPT USA!**

**WHY HASN'T THE USA RATIFIED IT?**

**Our plea to President Trump: Stand up for **WRONGFULLY RETAINED** children**

Dear President Trump,

**PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING IS A DISGRACEFUL CRIME!**

**200,000 illegal immigrant children are being wrongfully retained in the USA every year by illegal immigrant (parental) child kidnapers, and “trapped in the system” by lawless sanctuary City judges.**

**The United Nations Convention on the Rights of the Child, a beacon of hope for children all over the world, hope that protects them, hope that secures their future.**

**Question: Why hasn't the US ratified it?**

The International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping (ICCACK) is the court of last resort for the prosecution of the crime of (parental) child kidnapping, enforced disappearance of children by government officials, human rights violations, and crimes against humanity.

**We herewith would like to request an official meeting with you to raise this issue on the UN Convention on the Rights of the Child.**

We are with conviction, that you will stand by the promises you made before the elections; and, are of the opinion, that there can be no better time for the required immigration policies to be carried out.

There are more than 200,000 “left behind” parents left stranded every year. These parents are guiltless victims who are turned into nothing more than mere puppets in the hands of flawed legislation and lawless sanctuary city judges. The only help they have is in you, Mr. President. Your help would change the lives of 200,000 wrongfully retained children in America and the parents who are left behind. Both of whom are now urging for justice, stuck in the trap of **parental child kidnapping**.

The Convention on the Rights of the Child (CRC) is an internationally recognized agreement between 196 nations, which establishes a comprehensive set of goals for individual nations to achieve on behalf of their children. Recognizing the special vulnerability of children, these goals are expressed with respect to a child's age and evolving capacities - **the child's best interests are always the paramount concern**.

The Convention repeatedly emphasizes the primacy and importance of the role, authority, and the responsibility of parents and family; it is neutral on abortion and is consistent with the principles contained in the Bill of Rights.

In a wide brief, the Convention calls for:

- Freedom from violence, abuse, hazardous employment, exploitation, **abduction** or sale
- Article 10 of the UN Convention on the Rights of the Child (‘CRC’) states explicitly that any **‘applications by a child or his or her parents to enter or leave a State Party for family reunification shall be dealt with by States Parties in a positive, humane and expeditious manner’**
- Article 13 of this convention assigns the inalienable right of a citizen to leave and return freely to his/her country of citizenship;
- Adequate nutrition
- Free compulsory primary education

- Adequate health care
- Equal treatment regardless of gender, race, or cultural background
- The right to express opinions and freedom of thought in matters affecting them
- Safe exposure/access to leisure, play, culture, and art.

The CRC was adopted by the General Assembly on November 20<sup>th</sup>, 1989 and has been ratified by 196 countries, including Somalia. The United Nations commended Somalia's ratification of the CRC in 2015. The move was praised as being an "important step" towards protecting and promoting the rights of all children in the war-torn nation and an explicit commitment towards improving the lives of its youngest citizens. Making it the most widely ratified international human rights treaty in history. As of today, only **ONE** country has yet to ratify the landmark treaty – The United States.

The U.S. signed the treaty under Bill Clinton in 1995, an agreement which was merely symbolic of the principles set forth under the treaty. But to ratify any treaty in the United States, there is the need of at least a two-thirds majority vote for it in the Senate. However, several Republican senators, who have claimed concerns about U.S. sovereignty, have consistently opposed ratification. Although it was signed under the administration of President Clinton, the Senate was not moved for ratification during his term, or under George W. Bush's. Obama, at a debate on youth issues, a month before the 2008 election, said: "It's embarrassing to find ourselves in the company of Somalia, a lawless land. I will review this and other treaties to ensure the United States resumes its global leadership in human rights."

At the time there were only two countries that hadn't ratified because South Sudan was not yet an independent nation.

President Obama has not acted despite this campaign pledge and has lost his opportunity to have pushed for ratification. It now seems clear that the Obama administration had not wanted to waste political capital on it.

Mr. President, we also feel the need to elucidate some facts. The U.S. is falling behind on all the children's rights indicators listed below:

- Poverty; as of 2010, the U.S. ranked 30th out of 34 OECD countries in terms of child poverty. 21.2% of children in the United States live in poverty. The average for OECD countries is 13.3%. Only Chile, Turkey, Mexico and Israel had higher child poverty rates.



- Maternal Leave; The U.S. is the only high-income country not to grant paid maternity leave.
- Criminal Justice; The U.S. is also the one country in the world that sentences offenders under the age of 18 to life in prison without parole, which the Convention opposes.
- The United States had permitted the execution and life imprisonment of juvenile offenders, in contravention of the Article 37 of the Convention. In 2005, a [Supreme Court decision](#) declared [juvenile executions](#) to be unconstitutional as "cruel and unusual punishment" in 2012, [the Court held](#) that mandatory sentences of life without the possibility of parole are unconstitutional for juvenile offenders.
- The USA Government (through its employees of lawless sanctuary City judges) is involved in **CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY, including Taxpayer-Funded Human Trafficking, Harboring of Illegal Aliens, Child Kidnapping and ENFORCED DISAPPEARANCE of children by Government Officials.**

The two "environmental" factors have created obstacles in moving the CRC ahead expeditiously. Widespread misconceptions and FAKE NEWS about the Convention's intent and provisions, and a lack of public understanding as to how this agreement is interpreted by the previous administration have led to the Convention encountering a notable level of opposition within the Senate and among people.

Until a more favorable political environment can be achieved, and greater public support can be attained, further movement on ratification has been made "purposely difficult" under Obama.

In the past conservative religious organizations including the "Christian Coalition", "Concerned Women for America", "Eagle Forum, Family Research Council", "Focus on the Family", the "John Birch Society", the "National Center for Home Education", and the "Rutherford Institute" have spearheaded the efforts in opposition to the Convention.

These (Democratic?) organizations have played a significant part in portraying the Convention as a "threat" in the same style the Democrats falsely portrait your Presidency as a "threat" and tried to manipulate your election at all cost including COLLUSION and FRAUD at the highest levels of the FBI and DOJ. Many of the opposition's claims stem from unfounded FAKE concerns related to national sovereignty, states' rights, and the parent-child relationship.

The most common unfounded concerns voiced by the opposition include:

- The Convention usurps national and state sovereignty
- The Convention undermines parental authority
- The Convention would allow and encourage children to sue parents, join gangs, have abortions,
- The United Nations would dictate how we raise and teach our children

These claims and perceptions are a result of misconceptions, FAKE NEWS, erroneous information, and a lack of understanding about how international human rights treaties are implemented in the United States. Notably, in many cases, the Convention's opponents criticize provisions, which were added by the Reagan and Bush Administrations during the drafting process to reflect the rights American children have under the U.S. Constitution.

Mr. President, the Convention contains no controlling language or mandates. Moreover, under the supremacy clause of the Constitution, no treaty can "override" your Constitution. The United States has historically regarded treaties such as this Convention to be non-self-executing, which means the Convention can only be implemented through domestic legislation enacted by Congress or state legislatures, in a manner and time-frame determined by your own legislative process. Moreover, the United States can reject or attach clarifying language to any specific provision of the Convention.

Therefore, neither the United Nations nor the Committee on the Rights of the Child would have dominion, power, or enforcement authority over the United States or its citizens. Ultimately, the Convention obligates the Federal Government to make sure that the provisions of the treaty are fulfilled.

According to Human Rights Watch, U.S. law still exempts children as young as 12 from working in agriculture "under dangerous conditions in violation of the convention's prohibitions on the economic exploitation of children."

**U.S. leaders like to say that the U.S. is the world's leader on human rights. However, that claim is undermined by its failure to join the rest of the world in ratifying this very important convention for the protection of the rights of the child.**

**President Trump, this is an opportunity for you to add to your legacy.**

**Will you take up this critical issue and be the guardian for those children?** 200,000 children, who have been snatched away from as many parents and are being illegally detained in the United States of America, right now. The cause of this inhumane atrocities are the corrupt sanctuary city judges who passed countless irrational and unjustified judgments.

Judgments which lacked any sense of jurisprudence and were shrouded in sentimentality. There is the most urgent need to make them realize that the authority defends the children. Only then can the cases have just, and happier outcomes. Outcomes due to which, a child will not be snatched away from the desperate arms of their “left behind” parents.

### **IS AMERICA THE WORLD’S NO. 1 HUMAN RIGHTS CHILD ABUSER?**

The nation and its leader’s failure to ratify this significant **UN Convention for the Protection of the Rights of the Child** is reflective of the often ill-conceived and hypocritical notions of the liberal left. The socialist liberals would rather prosecute an innocent man for crimes he didn’t commit in the name of women’s rights and “FAKE” child safety. This by default turns their stance into one against men’s rights and perpetrating of the blatant transgression of them. Just look at the corrupted and totally rigged family court system across USA, which strategically destroys men across the country for financial gain in a \$50 Billion per year “divorce machine”.

### **FAMILY COURTS ACROSS THE USA ARE RAN BY CRIMINALS TODAY!**

Exhibit A2 - See Sherry & Ron Palmer Book - ISBN-13: 978-1489520562

### **Not in the Child's Best Interest: How Divorce Courts Get It All Wrong and How the Constitution Can Fix It**

These courts are literally destroying America from within. They are trafficking with children, **even with wrongfully retained children who are ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS in the USA**. The divorce industry is a racket. Most people figure this out too late after spending tens of thousands of dollars and destroying relationships. **The industry most often does what is worst for children and families and what is most profitable for them.**

This system is also completely unconstitutional, ignores the U.S. Supreme Court requirements on Parental Rights, Due Process, Rules of Evidence and even jailing people unlawfully to extract monies.

In support of this argument see the paper by Ron & Sherry Palmer, **The Equal Rights of Parents** attached as <EXHIBIT 1> and incorporated herein by reference.

See also <EXHIBIT 2> – FLORIDA ACT RELATING TO CHILD PSYCHOLOGICAL ABUSE BY PARENTAL ALIENATION

(30) “Harm” to a child’s health or welfare can occur when any person:

(m) **Inflicts mental injury**, as defined in subsection (42), on a child through the use of **manipulation or psychological abuse, including, but not limited to, parental alienation**, which creates a significant developmental pathology, personality disorder pathology, or delusional-psychiatric pathology as diagnosed by a mental health professional licensed under chapter 490 or chapter 491.

The fundamental parental rights and the child’s fundamental rights cannot depend on the marital status or a change in their marital status, **especially when one parent has wrongfully retained the (illegal immigrant) child in the USA and is “protected” by COMPLICIT sanctuary City judges, who award the child snatcher with a “PERVERSE INCENTIVE”.** (Emphasis added!)

Where divorce statutes create two unequal classes of parents or two unequal classes of children they violate the Fourteenth Amendment’s Equal Protection Clause. Where the divorce court asserts child custody jurisdiction solely based on a divorce between parents, the court fails the constitutional test of showing a “compelling state interest” that is “necessary” to achieve a permissible state policy.

**These courts are trafficking illegal immigrant children who have been wrongfully retained across State lines, which is an outright criminal violation of Federal Immigration Laws, a blatant violation of the American Constitution and a violation of the UN CRC as well as the UN Universal Declaration of Human Rights.** See <EXHIBIT 3 UN CRC and EXHIBIT 4 UN HUMAN RIGHTS CONVENTION>

### Article 13

1. Everyone has the right to freedom of movement and residence within the borders of each State.
2. Everyone has the right to leave any country, including his own, and to **return** to his country.

## **WHO ARE THESE INTERNATIONAL PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPERS, WHO ABUSE THE USA AS THEIR “SANCTUARY” FOR THEIR CRIMES?**

It is worth noting President Trump, that two-thirds of international parental abduction cases involve mothers who often allege domestic violence. **Resultantly, 66% of the victims are men.** It would not be far-fetched to say that nonparticipation in the UN CRC has led to one of the biggest cases of mass violation of men’s and their wrongfully retained children human and civil rights in the recent past across USA.

### **Impact on Society, Families, and Children**

As the result of the harmful effects on children, parental kidnapping has been characterized as a form of child abuse and an extreme form of parental alienation. Abducted children suffer emotionally and sometimes physically at the hands of their abducting parents. Many are told the other parent is dead or has abandoned them.

Uprooted from their entire life, home, family and friends, abducted children are often even given new names by their abductors and instructed to hide their real names or where they used to live. Generally, the abductor avoids mentioning the victim parent and waits for time to erase difficult questions, such as "When can we see mom/dad again?". These children become hostages. It is beyond their comprehension that a parent who truly cares and loves them cannot discover their whereabouts. Childhood cannot be recaptured. Abductions rob a child of their sense of history, intimacy, values, morals, self-awareness, and the opportunity of knowing one's beginnings and the love and contact of extended family—a loss virtually no child possesses the ability to protect themselves against.

What is most disturbing, that lawless sanctuary City judges across the USA become **COMPLICIT** in these heinous crimes by violating International Laws and Treaties and giving unconstitutional “orders” not return these wrongfully retained children to their “left behind parents”.

We are confident that you will resonate with the injustice being committed and give these children and the parental victims a solution. In the process, putting all those exploiting law in the hands of justice.

Mr. President, you made it clear during your campaign and I quote:

**“We will end the sanctuary cities that have caused so many needless deaths,”** you said. “No more funds!

**So, can we count on you Mr. President to make America great again and protect the most vulnerable members of our society, our children?**

**In a time of Government scandals where the FBI colluded with the DOJ to criminally overthrow your election Mr. President, who protects and enforces the Human Rights of the Child?**

As Commander in Chief it is your constitutional duty to uphold the law and to hold human rights violators and child abusers accountable. It is your undisputed duty to hold these perpetrators accountable. Corrupt and lawless sanctuary city judges who are destroying the lives of wrongfully retained children and use them as a pawn against the left behind parents for their financial gain, **CANNOT** be tolerated under your watch. Can you stand by and pretend not see the evil faces of a rigged system?

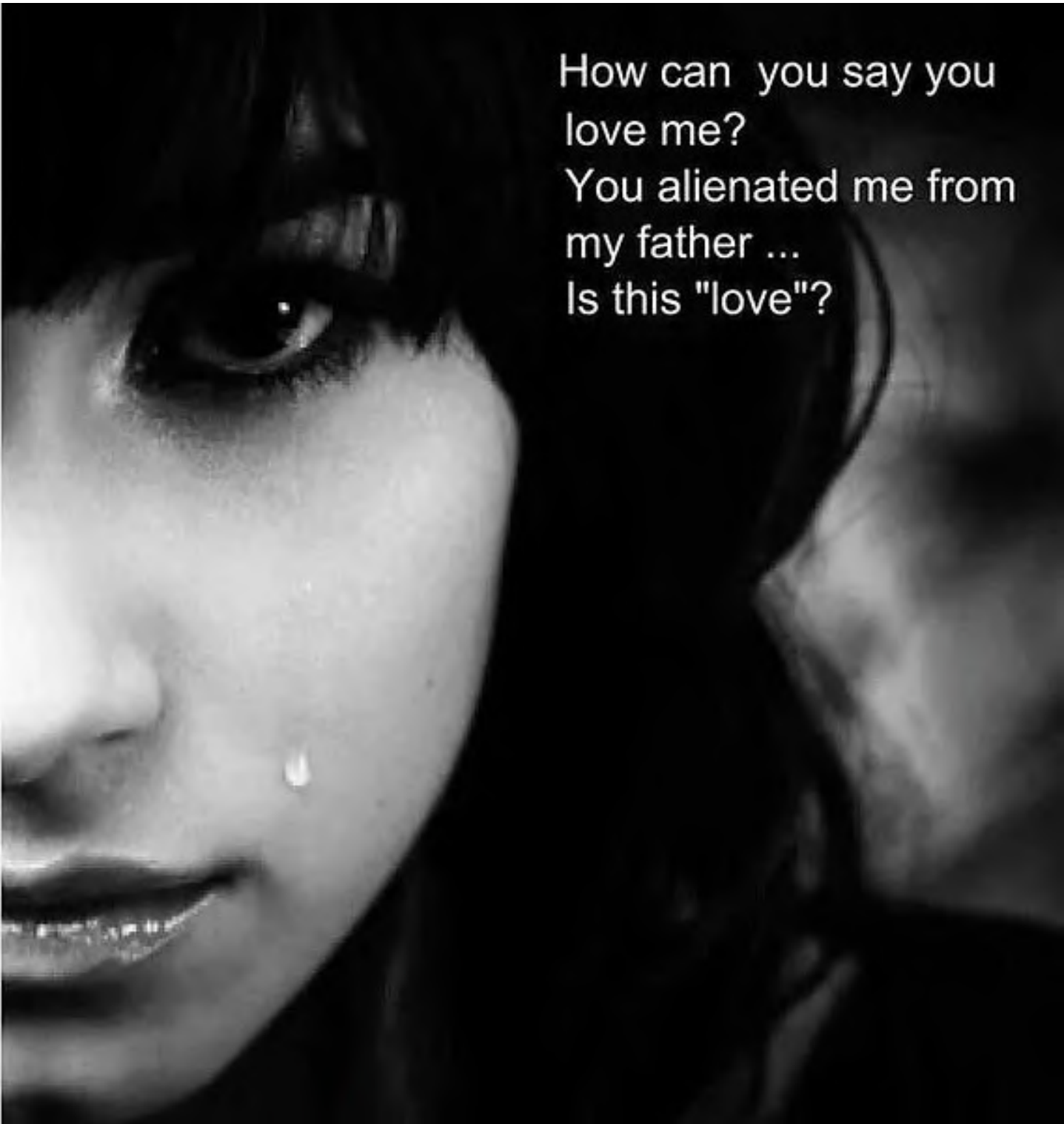
**I am personally looking forward to meeting with you.**

Respectfully yours,

Mark Rackley – Trustee of the Members of the Board

International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping

Reader review: “I cannot say enough about how important this book “NOT IN THE CHILDS BEST INTEREST” is for anyone thinking of divorce or involved in a custody dispute. It should absolutely be required reading of EVERY SINGLE JUDGE, ATTORNEY, DCF, GAL, MEDIATOR etc. involved in any way in the family court system. The authors Ron & Sherry Palmer are more knowledgeable and compassionate in their endeavors than anyone I've ever encountered in the judicial system. Firing my attorney and doing my research through them and on my own has been the BEST decision I've ever made!”



How can you say you  
love me?  
You alienated me from  
my father ...  
Is this "love"?



Schenkkade 50  
The Hague - 2595 AR  
The Netherlands  
Tel: +31-70-800-2093  
Fax: +31-70-808-0254  
Email: admin@childabductioncourt.eu

## **OPEN LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP**

**THE WHITE HOUSE**

**Mr. DONALD J. TRUMP**

**45<sup>TH</sup> PRESIDENT OF USA**

**1600 Pennsylvania Ave NW**

**Washington, DC 20500**

**USA**

**Date: 5/14/18**

### **To Adjudge Lives Worthless: Vile Sanctuary City Judges COMPLICIT in Parental Child Abductions**

Mr. President,

As you are aware, Sanctuary Cities, which are polarly opposed to federal immigration laws and international immigration standards, have for decades been the gateway for millions of illegal immigrants into the United States of America.

The “Sanctuary City Courts”, through the power vested in them have been turned into a draconian translation of the will of corrupt judges. **200,000 wrongfully retained children are brought into the country by their parental child kidnappers, through the means of these sanctuary cities, each year.** The parental child kidnappers are aware that the move into these “sanctuary cities” is their ticket to freedom from prosecution for the crimes they have committed. The oblique laws, which are perpetrated by sanctuary cities are then used by these parental child kidnappers and child abusers to significant effect. Local police and administration turn a blind eye to the illegal presence and vindictive past of these parental child kidnappers, for their own profit and convenience. All in the name of holding up a redundant and anarchic practice from the past.

Mr. President Donald Trump, it is not long before these child snatching parents shamelessly declare their presence in the country; claim the custody of the child, alimony from the parent who rests victimized in some other part of the world, and desire support from the state. However, **the practice which sets fire to the fuel of parental child kidnapping is that of the lawless sanctuary city judges.**



These “honorable” men and women in black robes, who are drunk on power go against all logic, rationality and legal jurisprudence to **unconstitutionally** award “custody” and refuge to these illegal immigrant child kidnapers, who have committed grave crimes against humanity and their own child.

The cogs in this wheel of corruption, which involves people from the top to the bottom of state institutional hierarchy are undoubtedly, the mutinous sanctuary city judges. These men who were to be the wardens of justice not only act as obstacles in the path of immigration law enforcement, they are now creepers, which pose a grave threat to the fundamentals of the US constitution and the very fabric of American society. Having disposed of the once revered Judea-Christian values on which U.S.A. was built, they rather act as iniquitous perpetrators of crimes against guiltless children.

A prominent example of the misdealing which Sanctuary City judges are constantly found guilty of was in the Sanctuary City, Luzerne County of Pennsylvania where the “Kids for Cash” scandal came out in 2007. Mark Ciavarella Jr. pleaded guilty along with his fellow judge, Michael Conahan on February 13, 2009, pursuant to a plea agreement, to federal charges of honest services fraud, wire fraud and tax evasion in connection with receiving \$2.6 million in kickbacks from Robert Powell and Robert Mericle, the co-owners and builders respectively, of two private, for-profit juvenile facilities of PA Child Care.

Mr. President, these two men were running a wild racket! They were responsible for the cruel sentencing of hundreds of young children who had committed victimless crimes. They were also guilty of allowing Illegal Immigrant Child Kidnappers into the country and then placing the kidnapped children into foster homes or mental health facilities. All in exchange of millions of dollars in kickbacks. This stems from the adoption incentives which are a large source of income for all those who run the “Child Welfare” institutions and the state actors, such as those from the Child Protection Services and obviously, the judicial actors in the Sanctuary City courts.

Liberals who are blinded by misdirected sentimentality and emotion support the actions of such judges who are acting with hidden agendas. They discredit U.S. laws as well as International Treaties and snatch a child away from the loving “left behind” parent who can only have “visitation rights” in the country. Thousands of decisions are made each year in favor of the child snatching parent or the Child Protection Services who both, are not fit to take care of the child in question.

Whereas, the only people involved who are psychologically and financially sound enough to ensure the child’s wellbeing are turned into the guilty party in the case. Excerpts from cases cited below clearly highlight that the “fit” parent has the first right over the child and should be awarded custody.

***Troxel v. Granville (2002)***

*“The state may not interfere in child rearing decisions when a fit parent is available.” 530 U.S. 57*

***Quilloin v. Walcott (1978)***

*“A due process violation occurs when a state required breakup of a natural family is founded solely on a “best interests” analysis that is not supported by the requisite proof of parental unfitness.” 434 U.S. 246, 255 (1978)*

Nonetheless, the Sanctuary City judges go against the precedent set by the rulings of higher courts time and time again.

Is this just unawareness of the law, which in any case is not afforded to citizens, let alone court judges? Or, is there more to it?

We believe there must be more, and that lawless Sanctuary City judges are abusing their power for personal gain and perpetrate practices, which are not just illegal but inhumane. The power they have is unconstitutionally accorded to them through the rebellion of sanctuary cities and thus, there is the need to put an end to their “criminal enterprises” and lawlessness immediately.

President Trump, the ruling in favor of State Bill 4 in Texas is a significant victory and paves the way for future legislation which can put a stunning halt to the power of these corrupt “Sanctuary City” judges. While there certainly is a long war to be waged against the widespread phenomenon of vile “Sanctuary Cities” and the lawless judges in these cities, we would like to congratulate on your victory in the battle fought at the Federal Appeals court in Texas.

Mr. President, when a corrupt California court had blocked your order to deny some federal grants to sanctuary cities, undermining the administration’s crackdown on illegal immigration, a San Francisco attorney, Dennis Herrera had said, “This is why we have courts. To halt the overreach of a president and attorney general who don’t either understand the Constitution or chose to ignore it.”

Obviously, Herrera had no voice to raise when Barack Obama was busily ripping the Constitution and overreaching his executive powers on climate change and environmental regulation, on the appointment of Richard Cordray to the Consumer Financial Protection Bureau, on the petulant demand for public schools to open girls’ bathrooms to boys — or face Department of Justice lawsuit and loss of Education Department tax dollars. Neither did anyone raise their voice when Obamacare was lobbied through the states with vigorous disregard.

Mr. President, as each day passes, hundreds of children and their left behind parents are turned into victims whose lives are no longer worth living. Lawless “Sanctuary City” judges are the ones responsible for this recurring crime against humanity and families. If you do nothing, who will?

President Trump, this letter to you bears an argument based on incidents which highlight the crime of Parental Child Kidnapping and the plight of millions of victims of Parental Child Kidnapping who have time and again suffered at the hands of a rigged system which is overrun by incompetent and corrupt “Sanctuary City” judges.

200,000 children and the guilty child kidnapping parents, both of which are illegal immigrants reach these “Sanctuary Cities” every year. The child kidnapper is looking for refuge in the **only** country in the world which has so far failed to sign the UNCRC. On the other hand, the wrongful retained child is about to enter a corrupt system he/she does not fathom and is destined to years of displacement and pain.

Mr. President, in the past four decades since the introduction of the Adoption Incentive Schemes, there has been one verdict after another which has destroyed the fabric on which “Family Security” was built. Corrupt “Sanctuary City” judges and an equally corrupt legal system have created unavoidable roadblocks for all those “left behind” parents who are stuck in its jaws.

The plea we make to you today rests on the shoulders of parents and children who were traumatized and continue to be traumatized at the hands of confused or simply corrupt judges in this \$50 Billion “criminal enterprise “.

Thousands of verdicts are often made based on two principles:

- 1) The presumption that a (child abducting) mother is better suited to take care of a child by the virtue of being a woman and the mother. In such cases, the “illegal immigrant” mother despite lacking the financial and psychological means to raise a child is awarded “custody” of a wrongfully retained child due to the judge’s predisposition to gender norms and roles plus violations of Federal Immigration laws. Coincidence?
- 2) Secondly, the adoption incentive scheme and the billions of dollars which are generated with it through revenue gives the possibly corrupt judges a window of opportunity to consider neither parent “fit” to raise the child. In this case, the child protection services are given a wild card to place the child in foster homes or juvenile centers.

The case we present against judges is based on the testimonies of thousands of victims who feel vindicated after a verdict. Due to the unwillingness of Federal legislators and the executive to sign the UNCRC, “Sanctuary City” judges are provided the means to declare an illegal immigrant mother, who is guilty of the crime of child abduction, fit to raise a child. Along with this she is awarded the power to prevent the father from meeting the child or remaining in contact with his own offspring.

We must remind you Mr. Trump, the only mistake the father has committed is in choosing the wrong partner to have a child with. **Would you President Trump, someday, not have rights over your child, simply because the mother can no longer sustain a relationship with you?**

**How would you feel Mr. President if a sanctuary city judge in a foreign land would not allow you to see or be with your own children after your spouse has wrongfully retained them in a foreign land far away...? Of course, this is only a rhetorical question, but I am sure you get the picture of the devastating outcome 200,000 left behind parents face every year due to lawless Sanctuary City judges in the USA.**

Dorothy S. Huntington, an expert in Child Development Studies, gives us an insight into the mind of child kidnapping mother, in her study titled “PARENTAL KIDNAPPING: A NEW FORM OF CHILD ABUSE”

*“If a woman is the perpetrator (as is the case in 90% of the cases in the U.S.A), it is usually a woman who gave up the custody to pursue a career, or for failure to sustain a marriage, and then becomes extremely guilty about the relinquishment of the children. The women also feel that because they are the mother, they deserve to have the children back. Female perpetrators also feel stigmatized as women in losing custody. There is some evidence also that mother perpetrators may have experienced physical abuse by the husband during the marriage. Many investigators familiar with child stealing feel that women perpetrators are much more disturbed psychologically than male perpetrators.”*

The facts clearly outline that a mother who has faced the desire or need to kidnap her own child is not in the right mind to raise the child or have a sustainable relationship with a partner.

Nonetheless, it is the left behind father and the wrongful retained child who suffer, whereas the incapable and psychologically unfit, child abusing mother is the one who gets a **PERVERSE INCENTIVE**, by being rewarded with refuge and “custody “ of a wrongful retained child in the greatest country in the world along with support from these “honorable judges” who in their mentally disturbed mind represent **YOUR** Government.

**Mr. President, we must ask you, in which land is this viable justice and how could these judges have any right to be in their seats of power after having made such unconstitutional and unlawful judgements?**

It is the sad reality that when a child is abducted by a stranger, the news is covered by leading publications and media networks whereas the kidnapping of a child by a parent goes completely unnoticed. This gives judges such as **Mark Ciavarella** and **Michael Conahan**, who were running the “Kids for Cash” scandal, an opportunity to destroy the life of a child for the sake of profits. Mr. President, such vile “Sanctuary City” judges put a price on the life of a child and thus, deem it worthless.

Mr. Trump, we stand by you in your effort to put an end to Sanctuary Cities for once and forever. We are looking forward to working with you and assisting you in any way we can to STOP the lawless Sanctuary city judges who are **COMPLICIT** in the crime of parental child kidnapping.

<b>CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHT TO BE A PARENT - CASE LAWS</b>
<b>Bell v. City of Milwaukee (7th Cir. 1984)</b> The Due Process Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment requires that severance in the parent child relationship caused by the state occur only with rigorous protections for individual liberty interests at stake. The parent child relationship is a liberty interest protected by the Due Process Clause of the 14th Amendment. 746 f2d 1205, 124245; US Ct. App 7th Cir WI (1985)
<b>Carson v. Elrod</b> No bond is more precious, and none should be more zealously protected by the law as the bond between parent and child. 411 F Supp 645, 649; DC E.D. VA (1976)
<b>Doe v. Irwin (US. D. C. of Michigan 1985)</b> The rights of parents to the care, custody and nurture of their children is of such character that it cannot be denied without violating those fundamental principles of liberty and justice which lie at the base of all our civil and political institutions, and such right is a fundamental right protected by this amendment (First) and Amendments 5, 9, and 14.

**Franz v. U.S.**

A parent's right to the preservation of his relationship with his child derives from the fact that the parent's achievement of a rich and rewarding life is likely to depend significantly on his ability to participate in the rearing of his children. A child's corresponding right to protection from interference in the relationship derives from the psychic importance to him of being raised by a loving, responsible, reliable adult. 707 F 2d 582, 595599; US Ct App (1983)

As Commander in Chief it is your constitutional duty to uphold the law and to hold human rights violators and child abusers accountable. It is your undisputed duty to hold these perpetrators accountable. corrupt and lawless Sanctuary City judges who are destroying the lives of wrongfully retained children and use them as a pawn against the left behind parents for their financial gain, **CANNOT** be tolerated under your watch. Can you stand by and pretend not see the evil faces of a rigged system?

**I am personally looking forward to meeting with you.**

Respectfully yours,

Mark Rackley – Trustee of the Members of the Board

International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping



Schenkkade 50  
The Hague - 2595 AR  
The Netherlands  
Tel: +31-70-800-2093  
Fax: +31-70-808-0254  
Email: admin@childabductioncourt.eu

## **OPEN LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP**

THE WHITE HOUSE

Mr. DONALD J. TRUMP

45TH PRESIDENT OF USA

1600 Pennsylvania Ave NW

Washington, DC 20500

USA

Date: 5/24/18

### **To Address The Matter Of Wrongfully Retained, Illegal Immigrant Children In The USA and the Abuse of State Power by violating International Laws & Treaties.**

Dear Mr. President,

At present, some 200,000-immigrant children reside illegally in the USA after being kidnapped by one of their parents. These children fall victim to horrific psychological, emotional and mental abuse as a result of being unlawfully detained in the US, due to the failings of the American Government, especially due to the lawlessness of corrupt sanctuary city judges!

This is in direct breach and in violation of the Hague Convention, which the United States signed on 1 July 1988. The treaty is in place to safeguard children who are prey to such circumstances, yet the United States blatantly relinquishes its commitment to upholding its legislation. Such defiance on an international level, simply confirms to the watching world that America is a supporter of not only illegal activities against innocent children but also the world's No. 1 Human Rights Abuser too.

Article 1 of the Hague Convention states:

*The objects of the present Convention are -*

*a) to secure the **prompt return** of children wrongfully removed to or retained in any Contracting State; and*

*b) to ensure that rights of custody and rights of access under the law of one Contracting State are effectively respected in other Contracting States.*

*The United States' refusal to administer the necessary jurisdiction required to ensure that these illegally retained children are returned to their rightful homes is an obnoxious breach of the declaration it signed.*

**We will also like to draw reference to Article 3 of the treaty, which states:**

*The removal or the retention of a child is to be considered wrongful where -*

*a) it is in breach of rights of custody attributed to a person, an institution or any other body, either jointly or alone, under the law of the State in which the child was habitually resident immediately before the removal or retention; and*

*b) at the time of removal or retention those rights were actually exercised, either jointly or alone, or would have been so exercised but for the removal or retention.*

*The rights of custody mentioned in sub-paragraph as above, may arise in particular by operation of law or by reason of a judicial or administrative decision, or by reason of an agreement having legal effect under the law of that State.*

In other words, Mr. President, the United States is unashamedly engaging in criminal activities, child abuse, human rights violations and harboring of child kidnapping fugitives by not implementing measures to combat this sort of wrongful abductions and illegal immigration.

This not only undermines the well-being of innocent children, but also punishes the “left behind” parents who are trying desperately to be reunited with their child. They face sleepless nights, and futile attempts to even be able to locate their missing child. Mr. President, as a father and Grandfather, how would you feel if one of your beloved children or Grand Children was stolen from you, taken to a foreign country, leaving you with the devastating uncertainty about if you will ever see them again? This is every parent’s worst nightmare, and there is no waking from it.

Consider the mental, psychological and emotional anguish these “left behind” parents face with empty and endless pursuits to simply get a glimpse of their child one more time.

This sort of wicked corruption and **PERVERSE INCENTIVE** for the child kidnapping parent is being championed by a “sanctuary city legal system” that condones this criminal behavior as being reasonable or acceptable. Mr. President, this is neither reasonable nor acceptable, and is a complete violation of the Human rights of the child and the “left behind” parent. We wish to further direct your attention to Article 7 in the Hague convention, which states:

*Central Authorities shall co-operate with each other and promote co-operation amongst the competent authorities in their respective States to **secure the prompt return of children** and to achieve the other objects of this Convention.*

*In particular, either directly or through any intermediary, they shall take all appropriate measures -*

- a) to discover the whereabouts of a child who has been wrongfully removed or retained;*
- b) to prevent further harm to the child or prejudice to interested parties by taking or causing to be taken provisional measures;*
- c) to secure the voluntary return of the child or to bring about an amicable resolution of the issues;*
- d) to exchange, where desirable, information relating to the social background of the child;*
- e) to provide information of a general character as to the law of their State in connection with the application of the Convention;*



- f) to initiate or facilitate the institution of judicial or administrative proceedings with a view to obtaining the return of the child and, in a proper case, to make arrangements for organizing or securing the effective exercise of rights of access;
- g) where the circumstances so require, to provide or facilitate the provision of legal aid and advice, including the participation of legal counsel and advisers;
- h) to provide such administrative arrangements as may be necessary and appropriate to secure the safe return of the child;
- i) to keep each other informed with respect to the operation of this Convention and, as far as possible, to eliminate any obstacles to its application.

Thousands of vulnerable and traumatized children are caught up in this tainted system.

For instance, take the case of Sean Schuermann – a 9-year-old German boy whose face is featured on the banners we have been placing outside the White House every day.



## USA - A PARADISE FOR ILLEGAL IMMIGRANT CHILD KIDNAPPERS PROTECTED BY CORRUPT SANCTUARY CITY JUDGES?

The White House  
President Donald J. Trump  
1600 Pennsylvania Ave NW,  
Washington, DC 20500



Dear President Trump,



My name is Sean Schuermann. I am an 9 year old German Boy trapped in the corrupt US Family Court System. I have been wrongfully retained, psychologically, mentally and emotionally tortured and kidnapped away from my loving father by 4 abusive, corrupt and criminal judges who took my FREEDOM & LIBERTY TO RETURN TO MY HOME COUNTRY and made me a "PRISONER" of the USA!  
I have not seen my father for 3 years!

Since when have low level family court judges the authority to imprison an illegal immigrant German child in the United States???  
What Law Has Been Followed?

Why Have These 4 Criminal Judges Violated the American Constitution, Violated Federal Immigration Laws, Violated The Hague Convention, Violated of the UN Convention for Protection of Children and Violated the UN Convention for Human Rights???

### ILLEGAL IMMIGRANT GERMAN CHILD KIDNAPPED BY THE U.S. COURT SYSTEM

THESE LAWLESS JUDGES HAVE BEEN TRAFFICKING ME AND MY ILLEGAL  
IMMIGRANT CHILD KIDNAPPING FILIPINO MOTHER JUBILIE ANQUI ACROSS STATE  
LINES FROM FLORIDA TO AN UNKNOWN LOCATION IN UTAH WITHOUT LEGAL AUTHORITY.



Judge Mary Koch Polson



Judge Terrence Ketchel



Judge M. Casey Rodgers



Judge Michael A. Flowers

Who gave these judges the constitutional authority to kidnap illegal immigrant children into their "jurisdiction"? Harboring Illegal Aliens & Trafficking illegals across State Lines is a Federal Crime!

Why are these judges not allowing me to travel to my home country Germany? I am an illegal immigrant child and my illegal immigrant mother Jubilie Anqui & her criminal boyfriend Jonathan Link Tedrick have been concealing me from my loving father for almost 3 years now with the help of these corrupt judges who acted as "TRESPASSERS OF THE LAW"! These judges have been **COMPLICIT** in the concealment and abduction of me and therefore are liable for damages, infliction of emotional, psychological and mental pain and willful destruction of the father-child bond. Please help me reunite with my father again and get access to my German civil and Human rights. I'm an illegal alien here in USA, and so is my mom! She forces me to live as illegal immigrant and destroys my German heritage.

The rights of parents to the care, custody and nurture of their children is of such character that it cannot be denied without violating those fundamental principles of liberty and justice which lie at the base of all our civil and political institutions, and such right is a fundamental right protected by this amendment (First) and Amendments 5, 9, and 14. Doe v. Irwin, 441 F Supp 1247; U.S. D.C. of Michigan, (1985).

My father has full custody rights! I want to go home to my Daddy now where I belong! | [www.childabductioncourt.eu](http://www.childabductioncourt.eu)

Sean was illegally kidnapped by his illegal immigrant Filipino mother Jubilie Anqui with the assistance of her criminal boyfriend Jonathan Link Tedrick and wrongfully retained in the US, where four corrupt sanctuary city judges in the US Family Court system removed his rights for freedom to return to his country of citizenship, Germany and allowed his illegal immigrant, child kidnapping mother to keep Sean as a “prisoner” in the USA.

His father is just one of more than 200,000 “left behind” parents who the American Family Courts refuse to acknowledge. Instead of helping the “left behind” parent, sanctuary city judges become **COMPLICIT** in the crime and “assist” the child kidnapping parent with unconstitutional “court orders” to further conceal and wrongfully retain the child in the US against the will and without the consent of the left behind parent. **Would you call that a “rigged system” Mr. Trump?**

Between 2014 and 2015, more than 300 sanctuary jurisdictions **rejected** around 17,000 detention requests. And in 2015, more than 200 states and local jurisdictions **failed to uphold** requests from the Immigration and Customs Enforcement to detain persons of interest.

Mr. President, the issue of sanctuary cities was something your administration vowed to tackle harshly, and at the start of 2017, you signed two executive orders on immigration and border security, which would prohibit funds from going to sanctuary jurisdictions, yet these orders have since been discarded by the federal courts.

*Your order outlines removing immigrations who "have been convicted of any criminal offense; have been charged with any criminal offense, where such charge has not been resolved; have committed acts that constitute a chargeable criminal offense; have engaged in fraud or willful misrepresentation in connection with any official matter or application before a governmental agency; have abused any program related to receipt of public benefits; are subject to a final order of removal, but who have not complied with their legal obligation to depart the United States; or in the judgment of an immigration officer, otherwise pose a risk to public safety or national security."*

These illegal immigrant child snatching parents are guilty of criminal offenses for the kidnapping and abduction of minors. To keep harboring them in the United States is a direct obstruction of federal law on immigration policies, giving crooked judges, like the ones involved in Sean’s case, the authority to keep an illegal immigrant child imprisoned in the US. These judges have been **COMPLICIT** with their obscene disruption of a “rigged system” you have been long battling to address.

We urge you to rise to the commitment you made to the American people and prioritize the urgent need for these illegally detained children to be returned to their rightful homes. Not only because it is the ethical thing to do, but because it would promote the rights of the child and would make America the No. 1 Child Protector instead of being the No. 1 Child Abuser in the world.

Article 13 of the UN Human Right Convention states:

1. *Everyone has the right to freedom of movement and residence within the borders of each State.*
2. *Everyone has the right to leave any country, including his own, and **to return to his country.***

Mr. President, you are the only hope for these 200,000 wrongfully retained children and their heartbroken “left behind” parents who are fighting arduously to get them back. It is imperative that we allow their voices to be heard and rectify this unethical and fraudulent system that has been “rigged” beyond believe and continuously fails to uphold the American Constitution and the principle of the “land of the free”. You are the last ray of light that may be a glimmer of freedom for these innocent children.

# THE UNITED NATIONS CONVENTION ON THE RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

## 196 NATIONS SIGNED – EXCEPT USA!

### WHY HASN'T THE USA RATIFIED IT?



THE WHITE HOUSE  
Mr. DONALD J. TRUMP  
45TH PRESIDENT OF USA  
1600 Pennsylvania Ave NW,  
Washington, DC 20500  
USA




### OUR PLEA TO PRESIDENT TRUMP: PLEASE STAND UP FOR WRONGFULLY RETAINED CHILDREN!

Dear President Trump,



PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING IS A DISGRACEFUL CRIME!

200,000 illegal immigrant children are being wrongfully retained in the USA every year by illegal immigrant (parental) child kidnapppers, and “trapped in the system” by lawless sanctuary City Judges.

The United Nations Convention on the Rights of the Child, a beacon of hope for children all over the world, hope that protects them, hope that secures their future.

Question: Why hasn't the US ratified it?

The International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping (ICCACK) is the court of last resort for the prosecution of the crime of (parental) child kidnapping, enforced disappearance of children by government officials, human rights violations, and crimes against humanity.

We herewith would like to request an official meeting with you to raise this issue on the UN Convention on the Rights of the Child.

We are with conviction, that you will stand by the promises you made before the elections; and, are of the opinion, that there can be no better time for the required immigration policies to be carried out.

As Commander in Chief it is your constitutional duty to uphold the law and to hold human rights violators and child abusers accountable. It is your undisputed duty to hold these perpetrators accountable. Corrupt and lawless sanctuary city judges who are destroying the lives of wrongfully retained children and use them as a pawn against the left behind parents for their financial gain, CANNOT be tolerated under your watch.

Can you stand by and pretend not see the evil faces of a rigged system?

www.childabductioncourt.eu

The International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping (ICCACK) is the court of last resort for the prosecution of the crime of (parental) child kidnapping, enforced disappearance of children by government officials, human rights violations, and crimes against humanity. We herewith would like to request an official meeting with you to further discuss this, and to work together so that USA does not look like a nation of ruffians who welcome and protect child abusing criminals.

We would welcome the chance to further discuss the issues raised in this letter.

Respectfully yours,

Mark Rackley – Trustee of the Members of the Board  
International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping



# CHILD KIDNAPPING BY LAWLESS U.S. JUDGES MAKES AMERICA GREAT AGAIN?

The White House  
President Donald J. Trump  
1600 Pennsylvania Ave NW,  
Washington, DC 20500

## ILLEGAL IMMIGRANT GERMAN CHILD KIDNAPPED BY THE U.S. COURT SYSTEM



Dear President Trump,



My name is Sean Schurmann. I am an 9 year old German Boy trapped in the corrupt US Family Court System. I have been wrongfully retained, psychologically, mentally and emotionally tortured and kidnapped away from my loving father by 4 abusive, corrupt and criminal judges who took my FREEDOM & LIBERTY TO RETURN TO MY HOME COUNTRY and made me a "PRISONER" of the USA! I have not seen my father for 3 years!

Since when have low level family court judges the authority to imprison an illegal immigrant German child in the United States???  
What Law Has Been Followed?

Why Have These 4 Criminal Judges Violated the American Constitution, Violated Federal Immigration Laws, Violated The Hague Convention,  
Violated of the UN Convention for Protection of Children and Violated the UN Convention for Human Rights???

### THESE LAWLESS JUDGES HAVE BEEN TRAFFICKING ME AND MY ILLEGAL IMMIGRANT CHILD KIDNAPPING FILIPINO MOTHER JUBILIE ANQUI ACROSS STATE LINES FROM FLORIDA TO AN UNKNOWN LOCATION IN UTAH WITHOUT LEGAL AUTHORITY.



Judge Mary Koch Polson



Judge Terrence Ketchel



Judge M. Casey Rodgers



Judge Michael A. Flowers

Who gave these judges the constitutional authority to kidnap illegal immigrant children into their "jurisdiction"?  
Harboring Illegal Aliens & Trafficking illegals across State Lines is a Federal Crime!

Why are these judges not allowing me to travel to my home country Germany? I am an illegal immigrant child and my illegal immigrant mother Jubilie Anqui & her criminal boyfriend Jonathan Link Tedrick have been concealing me from my loving father for almost 3 years now with the help of these corrupt judges who acted as "TRESPASSERS OF THE LAW"! These judges have been **COMPLICIT** in the concealment and abduction of me and therefore are liable for damages, infliction of emotional, psychological and mental pain and willful destruction of the father-child bond. Please help me reunite with my father again and get access to my German civil and Human rights. I'm an illegal alien here in USA, and so is my mom! She forces me to live as illegal immigrant and destroys my German heritage.

My father has full custody rights! I want to go home to my Daddy now where I belong!

[www.childabductioncourt.eu](http://www.childabductioncourt.eu)



Schenkkade 50  
The Hague - 2595 AR  
The Netherlands  
Tel: +31-70-800-2093  
Fax: +31-70-808-0254  
Email: [admin@childabductioncourt.eu](mailto:admin@childabductioncourt.eu)

## **OPEN LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP**

**THE WHITE HOUSE**

**Mr. DONALD J. TRUMP**

**45TH PRESIDENT OF USA**

**1600 Pennsylvania Ave NW**

**Washington, DC 20500**

**USA**

Date: 6/6/18

### **Summer Holidays and International Parental Child Abduction**

Dear Mr. President,

Summer holidays are fast approaching and while for a lot of families, this means a happy and joyous time, for others it can spell nothing but a nightmare straight out of hell, itself.

Mr. President, as a father and grandfather, have you ever had to face the real fear that a disgruntled ex-partner might snatch any of your children (when they were minors) or your grandchildren at any given time? And what if they took them to another country, where the chances are highly likely that you will never be able to hug them again?

I hope that you can not relate to this feeling, because there is no greater pain in this world than for a parent to be separated from their children, with the very real possibility that they may never see them again.

For a lot of parents who have split up from their partners, parental child abduction is very much a real threat – especially if their ex-partner is a national from elsewhere. There are countless cases of parents who claim to be taking the child abroad on holiday for the summer, never to be seen again.

The National Center for Missing and Exploited Children (NCMEC), reports that more than 200,000 children are abducted by family members each year, while only 115 reported child abductions were committed by strangers. That's right, Mr. President – the majority of child abductions are committed by family members.

According to United States Federal Law, it is a crime to remove a child **from** the country, or to retain a child in **another** county, if it has not been approved by the child's other parent, or by a court. This is a criminal act of parental kidnapping and convicted offenders can face imprisonment for the time.

But even more importantly, this is an extremely terrifying position for a young child to be in. They are essentially being held prisoner against their wishes and forced to do what the abducting parent tells them.

When these children are taken abroad with their other parent (whose home country it may be), it will feel like a horror story to these vulnerable and young children. They are exposed to a new place, new culture, possibly a new language, and new people. Everything about their life back home in the US will be abandoned, and they will have no real sense of stability or identity being so far from home. Are you aware that more than 70% of these children report suffering from mental health issues such as anxiety, depression, etc?

To make things worse, once these children are in another country, it means that they become bound to that country's jurisdictions. As such, rulings that were passed in the US may suddenly become void, and the left-behind parent could have almost no custody rights.

A survey conducted by the US Department Of Justice highlighted the challenges that parents faced with these flawed legal systems stating:

*“More than three-fourths of respondents identified “American laws” as an obstacle, and about one-half considered them an obstacle that posed a high level of difficulty. This obstacle could be related to another reported obstacle—“ease of exiting the United States” with an abducted child...*

*“Nearly two-thirds of responding parents reported that a judge’s inexperience in dealing with international parental abduction cases was a major obstacle in the search for and recovery of their child. This finding reinforces earlier research, which indicated that three-fifths of U.S. judges had handled either no international parental abduction cases or just one case (Girdner, 1994b). In some cases, parents may also have been referring to a foreign judge’s refusal to enforce Hague Convention procedures. Other parents indicated frustration with foreign judges’ refusal to honor existing U.S. court orders regarding custody (which the judge would not be required to do) or with a U.S. judge’s unwillingness to issue protective measures.”*

Once in another country, these scheming and dishonest parents will often do everything in their power to completely sever ties from the left-behind parent – which sometimes includes concocting stories of abuse and neglect, to sway local judges in their favour. They do this in the hope to evoke Article 13 of the Hague convention, which states:



*Notwithstanding the provisions of the preceding Article, the judicial or administrative authority of the requested State is not bound to order the return of the child if the person, institution or other body which opposes its return establishes that –*

*a) the person, institution or other body having the care of the person of the child was not actually exercising the custody rights at the time of removal or retention, or had consented to or subsequently acquiesced in the removal or retention; or*

*b) there is a grave risk that his or her return would expose the child to physical or psychological harm or otherwise place the child in an intolerable situation.*

*The judicial or administrative authority may also refuse to order the return of the child if it finds that the child objects to being returned and has attained an age and degree of maturity at which it is appropriate to take account of its views.*

*In considering the circumstances referred to in this Article, the judicial and administrative authorities shall take into account the information relating to the social background of the child provided by the Central Authority or other competent authority of the child's habitual residence.*

And once it goes down that line, it becomes even more difficult for the left-behind parent. It is a sad fact that often when these children get abducted and taken abroad, there is little chance and hope for their left-behind parent to be able to recover them.

You would also hope that if the country has signed on to the Hague convention, that perhaps that may be of assistance in having the child returned. But this is anything but true.

Even if the country has signed on to the Hague Convention of 25 October 1980 on the Civil Aspects of International Child Abduction, recovery of a child can still prove to be challenging. Article 7 of the convention stipulates:

*Central Authorities shall co-operate with each other and promote co-operation amongst the competent authorities in their respective States to secure the prompt return of children and to achieve the other objects of this Convention.*

*In particular, either directly or through any intermediary, they shall take all appropriate measures –*

- a) to discover the whereabouts of a child who has been wrongfully removed or retained;*
- b) to prevent further harm to the child or prejudice to interested parties by taking or causing to be taken provisional measures;*
- c) to secure the voluntary return of the child or to bring about an amicable resolution of the issues;*
- d) to exchange, where desirable, information relating to the social background of the child;*
- e) to provide information of a general character as to the law of their State in connection with the application of the Convention;*
- f) to initiate or facilitate the institution of judicial or administrative proceedings with a view to obtaining the return of the child and, in a proper case, to make arrangements for organising or securing the effective exercise of rights of access;*
- g) where the circumstances so require, to provide or facilitate the provision of legal aid and advice, including the participation of legal counsel and advisers;*
- h) to provide such administrative arrangements as may be necessary and appropriate to secure the safe return of the child;*
- i) to keep each other informed with respect to the operation of this Convention and, as far as possible, to eliminate any obstacles to its application.*

Yet, how many signatories of the convention abide by these terms? **It saddens me to say that even the United States does not follow these guidelines either.**

Have you taken into consideration the plight of the illegal immigrant children who are still held captive here in sanctuary cities by their illegal parents? It was one of your administration's promises to tackle these issues – yet this parental abduction of children is almost permissible in the current American system. And it violates the Hague convention, which your country signed for the sole purpose to protect children in these cases, yet USA continues to fail.

Furthermore, in the United States, **there are absolutely no repercussions or prosecutions** of these illegal parents who smuggle their children **into** the country. The authorities are not even investigating these illegal immigrant child-kidnapping parents **who come to the US** because the Parental Kidnapping Prevention Act (PKPA 1980) only refers to “whoever removes a child **from** the United States, or attempts to do so, or retains a child (who has been in the United States) **outside** the United States”

Does that mean that USA is a nation that allows and supports parental child-kidnapping coming **into** your country? These illegal immigrant parents are getting away with crimes against children's rights under American jurisdiction, since sanctuary city judges protect them. Do you realise how many of these deceitful and criminal parents know this, and as such, this makes the US a haven for parental child kidnappers?

Back in 2017, you said to the American people:

“You lost people that you love because our government refused to enforce our nation's immigration laws and that's including the existing immigration laws.”

**But what of these left-behind parents in other countries who are losing someone they love when their ex-partners can kidnap and bring their child into the US *because our government refused to enforce your nation's immigration laws and that's including the existing immigration laws?***

Why is that, Mr. President?

Did you also know that as an American citizen, even though the abduction was a criminal act toward these left-behind parents and their child, those parents are 100% responsible for all costs associated with finding, monitoring, and litigating the case, including the costs to bring home the child, which often leads to a lot of these parents becoming bankrupt or in debt!

This is the real fear and hopelessness that many of these parents face. Imagine the heartbreak of having your beloved child taken away from you when you have done nothing wrong – yet there was nothing you could do to remedy that, nor were there any outlets to be able to assist you.

And even worse off, are these poor, innocent children who are illegally held prisoner by a cruel abductor whose intention is to use the child as a way to cause destruction to the left-behind parent.

The only solution, Mr. President, is to take the steps needed to ensure that these crimes against children are not committed, and if they are, then there needs to be a better system in place to safeguard the return of these children.

Mr. President, you are the only hope for these helpless children and their distraught parents. It is vital to the future of your nation that we protect our children from these crimes against humanity and corruption. The power is in your hands to make America great again.

The International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping (ICCACK) is the court of last resort for the prosecution of the crime of (parental) child kidnapping, enforced disappearance of children by government officials, human rights violations, and crimes against humanity. We herewith would like to request an official meeting with you to further discuss this, and to work together so that we do not look like a nation of ruffians who welcome and protect criminals.

We would welcome the chance to further discuss the issues raised in this letter.

Respectfully yours,

Mark Rackley – Trustee of the Members of the Board  
International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping



Schenkkade 50  
The Hague - 2595 AR  
The Netherlands  
Tel: +31-70-800-2093  
Fax: +31-70-808-0254  
Email: admin@childabductioncourt.eu

## **OPEN LETTER TO PRESIDENT TRUMP**

**THE WHITE HOUSE**

**Mr. DONALD J. TRUMP**

**45TH PRESIDENT OF USA**

**1600 Pennsylvania Ave NW**

**Washington, DC 20500**

**USA**

Date: 6/19/18

**Proposed Executive Order, which will STOP Human Rights Abuses in the Family Court System**

Dear Mr. President,

**We herewith submit a DRAFT Executive Order to Restore integrity to State Family Courts!**

In response to thousands of meritorious complaints that I have received, from The American People, from all over the nation, since taking office as your President, I am issuing this very belated Executive Order.

For decades, numerous lower court judges have issued court orders that violate the Human Rights, The Constitutional Rights and the Civil Rights of Americans. Each such illicit court order is a clear-cut felony committed by the judge pursuant to **US Code Title 18, Section 242**.

Although the law is crystal clear and easily understood, the aforementioned Human Rights violations have continued unabated. The results of these **Crimes Against The People and especially innocent children** have been horrendous. These Abominations have been especially prevalent in the "family courts".

The social carnage of which I spoke in my inaugural address has destroyed the lives of millions of American Citizens. Millions of American Children have been wrongfully taken, Under Color Of Law, from fit parents. These parents have become financially destitute in their futile efforts to rescue their children from the foster care industry. Many have become homeless and many have committed suicide. **See attached Exhibit A1 – “Last Testament of a loving Father”**

Not only have the Mothers and Fathers committed suicide, many of the children who have been physically, psychologically, mentally, emotionally, sexually and chemically abused in foster care have also committed suicide.

This very dark chapter in American History is going to come to an end, so help me God.

The numerous violations of the Human Rights of The People have enabled the "Family Court Racket" to operate for decades. Motivation for this ongoing Criminal Enterprise has been monetary. Hundreds of billions of dollars have been taken from the Social Security Trust Fund to finance this criminality.

Draining the Social Security Trust Fund, in effect, is stealing the retirement of the younger generation of Americans.

I am hereby ordering vigorous enforcement of Federal Criminal Complaints submitted to Federal Magistrate Judges in conjunction with Rules 3 and 4 of The Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure, pursuant to US Code Title 18, Section 242.

The Supremacy Clause for the Constitution of The United States shall nullify any attempt to circumvent, abrogate or violate the Constitutionally Protected Rights of The American People.

Any non-compliance with this order will be ample grounds for removal of any judge who is guilty of Obstruction of Justice, Dereliction of Duty, Malfeasance, Miffeasance or Nonfeasance. Any such offender will also be Indicted and Prosecuted.

Signed

---

Donald J. Trump

President of the United States of America

Date .....

The International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping (ICCACK – [www.childabductioncourt.eu](http://www.childabductioncourt.eu)) is the court of last resort for the prosecution of the crime of (parental) child kidnapping, enforced disappearance of children by government officials, human rights violations, and crimes against humanity. We herewith would like to request an official meeting with you to further discuss this, and to work together so that we do not look like a nation of ruffians who welcome and protect criminals.

We would welcome the chance to further discuss this **DRAFT EXECUTIVE ORDER** against Human Rights Violations and the criminal activities of family court judges raised in this letter.

Respectfully yours,

Mark Rackley – Trustee of the Members of the Board  
International Criminal Court Against Child Kidnapping

**- Addendums –**

**Exhibit A –**

**U.S. Code Title 18 Section 242 Deprivation Of Rights Under Color Of Law**

Section 242 of Title 18 makes it a crime for a person acting under color of any law to willfully deprive a person of a right or privilege protected by the Constitution or laws of the United States. For the purpose of Section 242, acts under "color of law" include acts not only done by federal, state, or local officials within their lawful authority, but also acts done beyond the bounds of that official's lawful authority, if the acts are done while the official is purporting to or pretending to act in the performance of his/her official duties.

Persons acting under color of law within the meaning of this statute include police officers, prisons guards and other law enforcement officials, as well as judges, care providers in public health facilities, and others who are acting as public officials. It is not necessary that the crime be motivated by animus toward the race, color, religion, sex, handicap, familial status or national origin of the victim. The offense is punishable by a range of imprisonment up to a life term, or the death penalty, depending upon the circumstances of the crime, and the resulting injury, if any.



## Exhibit B –

### The Federal Rules Of Criminal Procedure

#### Rule 3. The Complaint

The complaint is a written statement of the essential facts constituting the offense charged. Except as provided in Rule 4.1, it must be made under oath before a magistrate judge or, if none is reasonably available, before a state or local judicial officer.

Rule 4. Arrest Warrant or Summons on a Complaint (a) Issuance. If the complaint or one or more affidavits filed with the complaint establish probable cause to believe that an offense has been committed and that the defendant committed it, the judge must issue an arrest warrant to an officer authorized to execute it. At the request of an attorney for the government, the judge must issue a summons, instead of a warrant, to a person authorized to serve it. A judge may issue more than one warrant or summons on the same complaint. If a defendant fails to appear in response to a summons, a judge may, and upon request of an attorney for the government must, issue a warrant.

## Exhibit C –

### The Supremacy Clause

The Supremacy Clause of the United States Constitution (Article VI, Clause 2) establishes that the Constitution, federal laws made pursuant to it, and treaties made under its authority, constitute the supreme law of the land.[1] It provides that state courts are bound by the supreme law; in case of conflict between federal and state law, **the federal law must be applied**. Even state constitutions are subordinate to federal law.[2] In essence, it is a conflict-of-laws rule specifying that certain national acts take priority over any state acts that conflict with national law. In this respect, the Supremacy Clause follows the lead of Article XIII of the Articles of Confederation, which provided that "Every State shall abide by the determination of the United States in Congress Assembled, on all questions which by this confederation are submitted to them." [3] A constitutional provision announcing the supremacy of federal law, the Supremacy Clause assumes the underlying priority of federal authority, at least when that authority is expressed in the Constitution itself.[4] No matter what the federal government or the states might wish to do, they have to stay within the boundaries of the Constitution. This makes the Supremacy Clause the cornerstone of the whole American political structure.[5][6]

This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; and all Treaties made, or which shall be made, under the Authority of the United States, shall be the **Supreme Law of the Land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby**, anything in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the Contrary notwithstanding.

#### Preemption doctrine

The constitutional principle derived from the Supremacy Clause is federal preemption. Preemption applies regardless of whether the conflicting laws come from legislatures, courts, administrative agencies, or constitutions. For example, the Voting Rights Act of 1965, an act of Congress, preempts state constitutions, and Food and Drug Administration regulations may preempt state court judgments in cases involving prescription drugs.

Congress has preempted state regulation in many areas. In some cases, such as the 1976 Medical Device Regulation Act, Congress preempted all state regulation. In others, such as labels on prescription drugs, Congress allowed federal regulatory agencies to set national minimum standards but did not preempt state regulations imposing more stringent standards than those imposed by federal regulators. Where rules or regulations do not clearly state whether or not preemption should apply, the Supreme Court tries to follow lawmakers' intent, and prefers interpretations that avoid preempting state laws.[7]

### Supreme Court Interpretations

In *Ware v. Hylton*, [3 U.S. \(3 Dall.\) 199](#) (1796), the United States Supreme Court for the first time applied the Supremacy Clause to strike down a state statute. Virginia had passed a statute during the Revolutionary War allowing the state to confiscate debt payments by Virginia citizens to British creditors. The Supreme Court found that this Virginia statute was inconsistent with the Treaty of Paris with Britain, which protected the rights of British creditors. Relying on the Supremacy Clause, the Supreme Court held that the treaty superseded Virginia's statute, and that it was the duty of the courts to declare Virginia's statute "null and void".

**In *Marbury v. Madison*, 5 U.S. 137 (1803)**, the Supreme Court held that Congress cannot pass laws that are contrary to the Constitution, and it is the role of the Judicial system to interpret what the Constitution permits. Citing the Supremacy Clause, the Court found Section 13 of the Judiciary Act of 1789 to be unconstitutional to the extent it purported to enlarge the original jurisdiction of the Supreme Court beyond that permitted by the Constitution.

**In *Martin v. Hunter's Lessee*, 14 U.S. 304 (1816)**, and *Cohens v. Virginia*, [19 U.S. 264](#) (1821), the Supreme Court held that the Supremacy Clause and the judicial power granted in Article III give the Supreme Court the ultimate power to review state court decisions involving issues arising under the Constitution and laws of the United States. Therefore, the Supreme Court has the final say in matters involving federal law, including constitutional interpretation, and can overrule decisions by state courts.

**In *McCulloch v. Maryland*, 17 U.S. (4 Wheat.) 316 (1819)**, the Supreme Court reviewed a tax levied by Maryland on the federally incorporated Bank of the United States. The Court found that if a state had the power to tax a federally incorporated institution, then the state effectively had the power to destroy the federal institution, thereby thwarting the intent and purpose of Congress. This would make the states superior to the federal government. The Court found that this would be inconsistent with the Supremacy Clause, which makes federal law superior to state law. The Court therefore held that Maryland's tax on the bank was unconstitutional because the tax violated the Supremacy Clause.

**In *Ableman v. Booth*, 62 U.S. 506 (1859)**, the Supreme Court held that state courts cannot issue rulings that contradict the decisions of federal courts, citing the Supremacy Clause, and overturning a decision by the Supreme Court of Wisconsin. Specifically, the court found it was illegal for state officials to interfere with the work of U.S. Marshals enforcing the Fugitive Slave Act or to order the release of federal prisoners held for violation of that Act. The Supreme Court reasoned that because the Supremacy Clause established federal law as the law of the land, the Wisconsin courts could not nullify the judgments of a federal court. The Supreme Court held that under Article III of the Constitution, the federal courts have the final jurisdiction in all cases involving the Constitution and laws of the United States, and that the states therefore cannot interfere with federal court judgments.

**In Pennsylvania v. Nelson, 350 U.S. 497 (1956)** the Supreme Court struck down the Pennsylvania Sedition Act, which made advocating the forceful overthrow of the federal government a crime under Pennsylvania state law. The Supreme Court held that when federal interest in an area of law is sufficiently dominant, federal law must be assumed to preclude enforcement of state laws on the same subject; and a state law is not to be declared a help when state law goes farther than Congress has seen fit to go.

**In Reid v. Covert, 354 U.S. 1 (1957)**, the Supreme Court held that the U.S. Constitution supersedes international treaties ratified by the U.S. Senate.

**In Cooper v. Aaron, 358 U.S. 1 (1958)**, the Supreme Court rejected attempts by Arkansas to nullify the Court's school desegregation decision, *Brown v. Board of Education*. The state of Arkansas, acting on a theory of states' rights, had adopted several statutes designed to nullify the desegregation ruling. The Supreme Court relied on the Supremacy Clause to hold that the federal law controlled and could not be nullified by state statutes or officials.

**In Edgar v. MITE Corp., 457 U.S. 624 (1982)**, the Supreme Court ruled: "A state statute is void to the extent that it actually conflicts with a valid Federal statute". In effect, this means that a State law will be found to violate the Supremacy Clause when either of the following two conditions (or both) exist:[8]

**Compliance with both the Federal and State laws is impossible "State law stands as an obstacle to the accomplishment and execution of the full purposes and objectives of Congress"**

In 1920, the Supreme Court applied the Supremacy Clause to international treaties, holding in the case of **Missouri v. Holland, 252 U.S. 416**, that the Federal Government's ability to make treaties is supreme over any state concerns that such treaties might abrogate states' rights arising under the Tenth Amendment.

The Supreme Court has also held that only specific, "unmistakable" acts of Congress may be held to trigger the Supremacy Clause. Montana had imposed a 30 percent tax on most sub-bituminous coal mined there. The Commonwealth Edison Company and other utility companies argued, in part, that the Montana tax "frustrated" the broad goals of the national energy policy. However, in the case of **Commonwealth Edison Co. v. Montana, 453 U.S. 609 (1981)**, the Supreme Court disagreed. Any appeal to claims about "national policy", the Court said, were insufficient to overturn a state law under the Supremacy Clause unless "the nature of the regulated subject matter permits no other conclusion, or that the Congress has unmistakably so ordained".[9]

However, in the case of **California v. ARC America Corp., 490 U.S. 93 (1989)**, the Supreme Court held that if Congress expressly intended to act in an area, this would trigger the enforcement of the Supremacy Clause, and hence nullify the state action. The Supreme Court further found in *Crosby v. National Foreign Trade Council, 530 U.S. 363 (2000)*, that even when a state law is not in direct conflict with a federal law, the state law could still be found unconstitutional under the Supremacy Clause if the "state law is an obstacle to the accomplishment and execution of Congress's full purposes and objectives".[10] Congress need not expressly assert any preemption over state laws either, because Congress may implicitly assume this preemption under the Constitution.[11]

Preemption can be either express or implied. When Congress chooses to expressly preempt state law, the only question for courts becomes determining whether the challenged state law is one that the federal law is intended to preempt. Implied preemption presents more difficult issues, at least when the state law in question does not directly conflict with federal law. The Court then looks beyond the express language of federal statutes to determine whether Congress has "occupied the field" in which the state is attempting to regulate, or whether a state law directly conflicts with federal law, or whether enforcement of the state law might frustrate federal purposes.

## Exhibit D –

The judicial tyranny of which Thomas Jefferson and Patrick Henry warned has come to pass. Signing this Executive Order will solve that Monumental Problem.

"The germ of destruction of our nation is in the power of the judiciary, an irresponsible body - working like gravity by night and by day, gaining a little today and a little tomorrow, and advancing its noiseless step like a thief over the field of jurisdiction, until all shall render powerless the checks of one branch over the other and will become as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated."

- Thomas Jefferson

"Power is the great evil with which we are contending. We have divided power between three branches of government and erected checks and balances to prevent abuse of power. However, where is the check on the power of the judiciary? If we fail to check the power of the judiciary, I predict that we will eventually live under judicial tyranny."

- Patrick Henry

---

## Case Law And Conclusions For Parents Rights

1. The rights of parents to the care, custody and nurture of their children is of such character that it cannot be denied without violating those fundamental principles of liberty and justice which lie at the base of all our civil and political institutions, and such right is a fundamental right protected by this amendment (First) and Amendments 5, 9, and 14. *Doe v. Irwin*, 441 F Supp 1247; U.S. D.C. of Michigan, (1985).
2. The several states have no greater power to restrain individual freedoms protected by the First Amendment than does the Congress of the United States. *Wallace v. Jaffree*, 105 S Ct 2479; 472 US 38, (1985). The First Amendment has been found to include the right to religion and to raise one's children as one sees fit.
3. Loss of First Amendment Freedoms, for even minimal periods of time, unquestionably constitutes irreparable injury. Though First Amendment rights are not absolute, they may be curtailed only by interests of vital importance, the burden of proving which rests on their government. *Elrod v. Burns*, 96 S Ct 2673; 427 US 347, (1976).

4. Law and court procedures that are "fair on their faces" but administered "with an evil eye or a heavy hand" was discriminatory and violates the equal protection clause of the Fourteenth Amendment. *Yick Wo v. Hopkins*, 118 US 356, (1886). Therefore, any denial of parental rights based only on sex is discriminatory.
5. Even when blood relationships are strained, parents retain vital interest in preventing irretrievable destruction of their family life; if anything, persons faced with forced dissolution of their parental rights have more critical need for procedural protections than do those resisting state intervention into ongoing family affairs. *Santosky v. Kramer*, 102 S Ct 1388; 455 US 745, (1982). Parental rights may not be terminated without "clear and convincing evidence." *SANTOSKY V. KRAMER*, 102 S.Ct. 1388[1982]
6. The liberty interest of the family encompasses an interest in retaining custody of one's children and, thus, a state may not interfere with a parent's custodial rights absent due process protections. *Langton v. Maloney*, 527 F Supp 538, D.C. Conn. (1981).
7. Parent's right to custody of child is a right encompassed within protection of this amendment which may not be interfered with under guise of protecting public interest by legislative action which is arbitrary or without reasonable relation to some purpose within competency of state to effect. *Reynold v. Baby Fold, Inc.*, 369 NE 2d 858; 68 Ill 2d 419, appeal dismissed 98 S Ct 1598, 435 US 963, IL, (1977).
8. Parent's interest in custody of their children is a liberty interest which has received considerable constitutional protection; a parent who is deprived of custody of his or her child, even though temporarily, suffers thereby grievous loss and such loss deserves extensive due process protection. *In the Interest of Cooper*, 621 P 2d 437; 5 Kansas App Div 2d 584, (1980).
9. The Due Process Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment requires that severance in the parent-child relationship caused by the state occur only with rigorous protections for individual liberty interests at stake. *Bell v. City of Milwaukee*, 746 F 2d 1205; US Ct App 7th Cir WI, (1984). Hence any ex-parte hearing or lack of due process would not warrant termination of parental rights.
10. Father enjoys the right to associate with his children which is guaranteed by this amendment (First) as incorporated in Amendment 14, or which is embodied in the concept of "liberty" as that word is used in the Due Process Clause of the 14th Amendment and Equal Protection Clause of the 14th Amendment. *Mabra v. Schmidt*, 356 F Supp 620; DC, WI (1973).
11. If custodial Mother has boyfriend living with her, state can change custody to Father. *JARRETT V. JARRETT*, 101 S.Ct. 329 Visitation [parenting time] is a constitutionally protected right which can be protected in federal court, even if Father is in prison. *MABRA V. SCHMIDT*, 356 F. Supp. 6204. Custody can be awarded to Father of girls of "tender years" if Mother commits perjury and is otherwise immoral. *BEABER V. BEABER*, 322 NE 2d 910

12. Mother cannot take child out of state if that prevents "meaningful" relationship between Father and child. WEISS V. WEISS, 436 NYS 2d 862, 52 NY 2d 170 [1981] See also: DAGHIR V. DAGHIR, 82 AD 2d 191 [NY 1981]; MUNFORD V. SHAW, 84 A.D. 2d 810, 444 NYS 2d 137 [1981]; SIPOS V. SIPOS, 73 AD 2d 1055, 425 NYS 2d 414 [1980]; PRIEBE V. PRIEBE, 81 AD2d 746, 438, NYS 2d 413 [1981]; STRAHL V. STRAHL, 66 AD 2d 571, 414 NYS 2d 184 [1979]; O'SHEA V. BRENNAN, 88 Misc.2d 233, 387 NYS 2d 212 [1976]; WARD V. WARD, 150 CA 2d 438, 309 P.2d 965 [Calif. 1957]; MARRIAGE OF SMITH, 290 Or.567, 624 P.2d 114 [Oregon 1981]; MEIER AND MEIER, 286 Or. 437, 595 P.2d 474 [1979], 47 Or. App. 110, 613 P.2d 763 [Oregon 1980]; All of these cases deal with preventing the custodial Mother from taking the child out of the jurisdiction.
13. The United States Supreme Court noted that a parent's right to "the companionship, care, custody and management of his or her children" is an interest "far more precious" than any property right. May v. Anderson, 345 US 528, 533; 73 S Ct 840,843, (1952).
14. A parent's right to care and companionship of his or her children are so fundamental, as to be guaranteed protection under the First, Ninth, and Fourteenth Amendments of the United States Constitution. In re: J.S. and C.,324 A 2d 90; supra 129 NJ Super, at 489.
15. The Court stressed, "the parent-child relationship is an important interest that undeniably Warrants deference and, absent a powerful countervailing interest, protection." A parent's interest in the companionship, care, custody and management of his or her children rises to a constitutionally secured right, given the centrality of family life as the focus for personal meaning and responsibility. Stanley v. Illinois, 405 US 645, 651; 92 S Ct 1208,(1972).
16. Parent's rights have been recognized as being "essential to the orderly pursuit of happiness by free man." Meyer v. Nebraska, 262 or 426 US 390; 43 S Ct 625, (1923).
17. The U.S. Supreme Court implied that "a(once) married father who is separated or divorced from a mother and is no longer living with his child" could not constitutionally be treated differently from a currently married father living with his child. Quilloin v. Walcott, 98 S Ct 549; 434 US 246, 255-56, (1978).
18. The U.S. Court of Appeals for the 9th Circuit (California) held that the parent-child relationship is a constitutionally protected liberty interest. (See; Declaration of Independence --life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness and the 14th Amendment of the United States Constitution -- No state can deprive any person of life, liberty or property without due process of law nor deny any person the equal protection of the laws.) Kelson v. Springfield, 767 F 2d 651; US Ct App 9th Cir, (1985).
19. The parent-child relationship is a liberty interest protected by the Due Process Clause of the 14th Amendment. Bell v. City of Milwaukee, 746 f 2d 1205, 1242-45; US Ct App 7th Cir WI, (1985).

20. No bond is more precious, and none should be more zealously protected by the law as the bond between parent and child." *Carson v. Elrod*, 411 F Supp 645, 649; DC E.D. VA (1976).
21. A parent's right to the preservation of his relationship with his child derives from the fact that the parent's achievement of a rich and rewarding life is likely to depend significantly on his ability to participate in the rearing of his children. A child's corresponding right to protection from interference in the relationship derives from the psychic importance to him of being raised by a loving, responsible, reliable adult. *Franz v. U.S.*, 707 F 2d 582, 595-599; US Ct App (1983).
22. A parent's right to the custody of his or her children is an element of "liberty" guaranteed by the 5th Amendment and the 14th Amendment of the United States Constitution. *Matter of Gentry*, 369 NW 2d 889, MI App Div (1983).
23. Reality of private biases and possible injury they might inflict were impermissible considerations under the Equal Protection Clause of the 14th Amendment. *Palmore v. Sidoti*, 104 S Ct 1879; 466 US 429.
24. Legislative classifications which distributes benefits and burdens on the basis of gender carry the inherent risk of reinforcing stereotypes about the proper place of women and their need for special protection; thus, even statutes purportedly designed to compensate for and ameliorate the effects of past discrimination against women must be carefully tailored. the state cannot be permitted to classify on the basis of sex. *Orr v. Orr*, 99 S Ct 1102; 4340 US 268 (1979).
25. The United States Supreme Court held that the "old notion" that "generally it is the man's primary responsibility to provide a home and its essentials" can no longer justify a statute that discriminates on the basis of gender. No longer is the female destined solely for the home and the rearing of the family, and only the male for the marketplace and the world of ideas. *Stanton v. Stanton*, 421 US 7, 10; 95 S Ct 1373, 1376, (1975).
26. Judges must maintain a high standard of judicial performance with particular emphasis upon conducting litigation with scrupulous fairness and impartiality. 28 USCA § 2411; *Pfizer v. Lord*, 456 F 2d 532; cert denied 92 S Ct 2411; US Ct App MN, (1972).
27. State Judges, as well as federal, have the responsibility to respect and protect persons from violations of federal constitutional rights. *Gross v. State of Illinois*, 312 F 2d 257; (1963).
28. The Constitution also protects "the individual interest in avoiding disclosure of personal matters." Federal Courts (and State Courts), under *Griswold* can protect, under the "life, liberty and pursuit of happiness" phrase of the Declaration of Independence, the right of a man to enjoy the mutual care, company, love and affection of his children, and this cannot be taken away from him without due process of law. There is a family right to privacy which the state cannot invade or it becomes actionable for civil rights damages. *Griswold v. Connecticut*, 381 US 479, (1965).
29. The right of a parent not to be deprived of parental rights without a showing of fitness, abandonment or substantial neglect is so fundamental and basic as to rank among the rights

contained in this Amendment (Ninth) and Utah's Constitution, Article 1 § 1. In re U.P., 648 P 2d 1364;Utah, (1982).

30. The rights of parents to parent-child relationships are recognized and upheld. Fantony v. Fantony, 122 A 2d 593, (1956); Brennan v. Brennan, 454 A 2d 901, (1982).
31. Children must be returned to home state before child support payments are continued. FEUER V. FEUER, 376 NYS 2d 546 [1975]
32. Custody can be changed if wife is "disrespectful" of "visitation" order. MURASKIN V. MURASKIN 283 NW 2d 140 [N. Dakota 1979]
33. Wife held in contempt for denial of visitation; new judge should not suspend contempt order. PETERSON V. PETERSON, 530 P.2d 821 [Utah 1974]
34. Wife can be held in contempt if visitation is denied ENTWISTLE V. ENTWISTLE, 402 NYS 2d 213 [1978]
35. State's power to legislate, adjudicate and administer all aspects of family law, including determinations of custodial; and visitation rights, is subject to scrutiny by federal judiciary within reach of due process and/or equal protection clauses of 14th Amendment. In U.S. Supreme Court case Marshall v. Marshall US (No. 04-1544) 392 F. 3d 1118, the court affirmed that the U.S. District Court "have been abusing the domestic relations exception" and must take jurisdiction when civil
36. The United States Supreme Court has recognized that matters involving marriage, procreation, and the parent-child relationship are among those fundamental interests protected by the Constitution. The decision in Roe v. Wade, 410 US 113; 93 S Ct 705; 35 L Ed 2d 147, (1973), was described by the Supreme Court as founded on the "Constitutional underpinning of ... a recognition that the "liberty" protected by the Due Process Clause of the 14th Amendment...The non-custodial divorced parent has no way to implement the constitutionally protected right to maintain a parental relationship with his child except through visitation. To acknowledge the protected status of the relationship as the majority does, and yet deny protection under Title 42 USC § 1983, to visitation is to negate the right completely. Wise v. Bravo, 666 F 2d 1328, (1981).
37. Although court may acquire subject matter jurisdiction over children to modify custody through UCCJA, it must show independent personal jurisdiction [significant contacts] over out of state Father before it can order him to pay child support. KULKO V. SUPERIOR COURT, 436 US 84, 98 S.Ct. 1690, 56 L.Ed.2d 132 [1978]; noted in 1979 Detroit Coll. L.Rev. 159, 65 Va. L.Rev. 175 [1979] ; 1978 Wash. U.L.Q. 797. Kulko is based upon INTERNATIONAL SHOE V. WASHINGTON, 326 US 310, 66 S.Ct. 154, 90 L.Ed 95 [1945] and HANSON V. DENCKLA, 357 US 235, 78 S.Ct. 1228, 2 L.Ed.2d 1283[1958]
38. Custody can be changed if visitation denied. ENTWISTLE V. ENTWISTLE, 402 NYS 2d 213



39. Process service in family matters must provide due process protection. GRASZ V. GRASZ, 608 SW 2d 356 [TX 1980]
40. Judge's dismissal for no cause is reversible. FOMAN V. DAVIS, 371 US 178 [1962]
41. Either parent can sue for interference with parental rights. STRODE V. GLEASON, 510 P.2d 250 [1973]; Prosser: HANDMANUAL OF THE LAW OF TORTS [West Publ. 1955] page 682; CARRIERI V. BUSH, 419 P.2d 132 [1966] SWEARINGEN V. VIK, 322 P.2d 876 [1958] LANKFORD V. TOMBARI, 213 P.2d 627, 19 ARL 2d 462 [1950]; 7 F.L.R. 2071 RESTATEMENT OF TORTS section 700A MARSHALL V. WILSON, 616 SW 2d 934

## **Federal Rights**

1. Parental rights are fundamental rights protected under federal/constitutional law. The USSC plurality decision in *Troxel v. Granville*, 530 U.S. 57 (2000) evinces that all nine justices agree that parental rights are fundamental rights.
2. Fundamental rights are possessed by the individual, not the married couple. Fundamental rights are also called substantive rights or natural rights.
3. Any contract, including marriage must have "consideration" to be enforceable. In divorce the contract between wife and husband is being broken and the courts may need to mediate the division of assets, but children are not assets and the state cannot interfere by allocating the children without a high standard of proof that one parent is unfit. Therefore, the only truly constitutional solution for the parents, and in fact now also proven best for children scientifically, is an equal amount of time spent with both parents.
4. The creation of artificial (lawyer or government created) financial incentives for parents to fight for custody is deeply damaging to children and family bonds and to society in general. Not only are both parental relationships hurt but the children are also clearly hurt by the lack of relationship and model of behavior for the children. In fact, it is clear that this will create a repeating cycle, as children raised in sole-custody homes are 93% more likely to divorce later in life.



United States Department of State

Washington, D.C. 20520

May 5, 2015

The Honorable Terrance R. Ketchel  
Okaloosa County Courthouse  
101 James Lee Boulevard  
Room 204  
Crestview, FL 32536

RE: Jubilee C. Anqui v. Stephan Schurmann  
Docket Number: 2014 DR 004691 F

Dear Judge Ketchel:

I am writing to you because we understand that Duke Sean Schurmann is currently the subject of a proceeding relating to custody before your court. You should therefore be aware that an application for the return of Duke Sean Schurmann to Spain under the 1980 Hague Convention on the Civil Aspects of International Child Abduction (Convention) has been received by the Department of State, which serves as the U.S. Central Authority for the Convention. This fact may affect your administration of the custody proceeding before you.

**Article 16** of the Convention provides that, “after receiving notice of a wrongful removal or retention of a child in the sense of Article 3, the judicial or administrative authorities of the Contracting State to which the child has been removed or in which it has been retained *shall not decide on the merits of rights of custody* until it has been determined that the child is not to be returned under this Convention or unless an application under this Convention is not lodged within a reasonable time following receipt of the notice.” (Emphasis added)

The 1980 Hague Convention on the Civil Aspects of International Child Abduction (“Convention”) entered into force between the United States and Spain on July 1, 1988. The International Child Abduction Remedies Act, 42 U.S.C. § 11601-11610 (1988) (“ICARA”) implemented the Convention in the United States.<sup>1</sup> The U.S. Department of State, Office of Children’s Issues, performs the functions of the Central Authority for the United States under the Convention.<sup>2</sup>

In sum, **Article 16** requires that when a court considering custody of a child receives notice that an application for return of a child under the Convention has been received, it should defer any decision on the merits of rights of custody until an appropriate federal or state court has determined that the child is not to be returned under the Convention. The applicant, the

---

<sup>1</sup> U.S. Department of State regulations implementing the Convention and ICARA can be found at 22 C.F.R Part 94. The Convention is available at 51 Fed. Reg. 10503 (1986), and is a treaty of the United States within the meaning of Article II and VI of the U.S. Constitution.

<sup>2</sup> The U.S. Department of State, Office of Children’s Issues, acts as the U.S. Central Authority for the Convention pursuant to the authority granted by Executive Order 12648 and 22 C.F.R § 94.2. The Central Authority carries out the functions ascribed to it in Article 7. See also fn 3.

applicant's counsel, or the Department's Country Officer should be able to keep you informed of the status of the petition for return of the child.

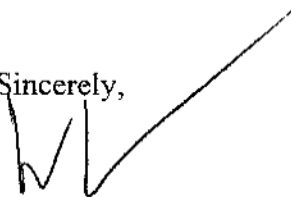
This letter should not be construed as constituting an opinion of the United States or the Department of State, regarding the merits of custody or any other matter before the Okaloosa County Court. The sole purpose of this letter is to give the court notice that the U.S. Central Authority has received an application under the Convention and to draw the court's attention to relevant federal law, including the requirements of Article 16. Should you have any questions or need additional information, please do not hesitate to contact Gerald Moore at 202-485-6216.

Please find below internet links to the primary source material for the Convention.

- 1) The text of the Convention and the Department of State's legal analysis of the Hague Convention published in the Federal Register on March 26, 1986 (Vol. 51, No. 58), at [http://travel.state.gov/content/dam/childabduction/Legal\\_Analysis\\_of\\_the\\_Convention.pdf](http://travel.state.gov/content/dam/childabduction/Legal_Analysis_of_the_Convention.pdf);
- 2) The U.S. implementing legislation for the Convention ("ICARA"), at [http://travel.state.gov/content/dam/childabduction/International\\_Child\\_Abduction\\_Remedies\\_Act.pdf](http://travel.state.gov/content/dam/childabduction/International_Child_Abduction_Remedies_Act.pdf);
- 3) The official explanatory report of the Convention done by Elias Perez-Vera, at <http://hcch.e-vision.nl/upload/expl28.pdf>. The Perez-Vera report is recognized by the Hague Conference on Private International Law as the official history and commentary on the Convention and is a source of background on the meaning of its provisions.

Thank you for your consideration.

Sincerely,



Henry Hand  
Director  
Office of Children's Issues

CC: *Counsel for Petitioner*  
James M. Levy, Esq.

CC: *Respondent*  
Stephan Schurmann



United States Department of State

Washington, D.C. 20520

September 18, 2015

The Honorable Michael A. Flowers  
Okaloosa County Courthouse  
101 James Lee Boulevard  
Crestview, FL 32536  
Fax: 850-689-4133

RE: Anqui v. Schurmann  
Docket Number: 2014DR 4691

Dear Judge Flowers:

The Office of Children's Issues, U.S. Central Authority for the Hague Abduction Convention, appreciates your attention to our letter of May 5, 2015 in this matter and your respect for the obligation under Article 16 of the Convention to delay a final decision on the merits of rights of custody pending the outcome of the Hague proceeding. We are now writing to inform you that the applicant parent recently informed us that he has filed a petition for appeal. For this reason, the case remains open with our office.

Thank you for your cooperation.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read 'Henry Hand', with a long, sweeping flourish extending upwards and to the right.

Henry Hand  
Director  
Office of Children's Issues

CC: *Counsel for Petitioner*  
James M. Levy

CC: *Respondent Pro Se*  
Stephan Schurmann

**UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
NORTHERN DISTRICT OF FLORIDA  
PENSACOLA DIVISION**

Case No. 3:15cv224-MCR/CJK

STEPHAN SCHURMANN,

Petitioner,

v.

JUBILIE ANQUI,

Respondent.

---

**SUPPLEMENTAL MEMORANDUM OF LAW**

Petitioner, STEPHAN SCHURMANN (“Petitioner”), by and through undersigned counsel and pursuant to International Treaty and 42 U.S.C. § 11601 *et seq.*, submits this supplemental memorandum of law in support of his Verified Petition for Return of Child Pursuant to International Treaty and Federal Statute.

**A. The Country of Habitual Residence Cannot be a Country where the Child is Wrongfully Retained or where the Parent and Child have no Legal Immigration Status.**

The Respondent in this case has not disputed that she wrongfully retained the Child in violation of Petitioner’s custody rights. Rather, she has alleged that Florida is the Child’s place of habitual residence. Florida, however, is not – and cannot be – the Child’s place of habitual residence as habitual residence does not include the place to where a child is wrongfully retained. *See In Re Ahumada*, 323 F. Supp. 2d 1303, 1310 (S.D. Fla. 2004). As a matter of law, the country of habitual residence **cannot** be the country in which the child was wrongfully retained. *Id.* A young child does not usually have any "settled purpose" beyond the intentions of his or her

parents. *Gitter v. Gitter*, 2003 WL 22775375, \*3 (E.D.N.Y. Nov.20, 2003). Because the goal of the Convention is to prevent one parent from unilaterally determining the country in which the child will live, the habitual residence of the child cannot be shifted without mutual agreement. *Id.*

Further, a child cannot be a habitual resident of a country in which he has no legal immigration status. In fact, the Child cannot be deemed to be well-settled under the facts of this case. “It is impossible to be settled when you are subject to arrest and deportation at any time.” *Alonzo v. Claudino*, 2007 WL 475340 (M.D.N.C. Feb. 9, 2007); *see also Kijowska v. Haines*, 463 F.3d 583, 587 (7th Cir. 2006) (“Indeed, as an illegal alien, she could be arrested and deported at any time; her link to this country was particularly tenuous.”); *In re Ahumada*, 323 F. Supp. 2d at 1311 (“Considering the child’s current immigration status...it is difficult to find that the child has any settled purpose whatsoever.”).

**B. The “Well-Settled” Exception is Inapplicable where a Hague Convention Petition is Filed Within One Year after the Wrongful Retention.**

As the Petitioner filed his petition less than one year after the wrongful retention, the “well-settled” defense is not available to Respondent. Article 12 of the Hague Convention mandates the return of children when they have been wrongfully retained and, at the date of the commencement of the proceedings before the judicial or administrative authority of the Contract state, a period of less than one year has elapsed. Once a petitioner has established a *prima facie* case under the Convention and ICARA, the court must order the return of the child to the child’s place of habitual residence. The well-settled defense can be raised **only** if (1) more than one year has elapsed since the wrongful retention of the child and the date of the commencement of proceedings, **and** the child has become settled. The proceedings are considered commenced on the day the petition is filed with the court. *Gitter*, 2003 WL 22775375, at \*4. As Petitioner filed

his petition only several months after the wrongful retention, the well-settled defenses does not apply and cannot be used to block the mandatory return of the Child to Spain.

**C. The “Grave Risk of Harm” Exception Requires Clear and Convincing Evidence.**

Under Article 13(b) of the Hague Convention, a court “is not bound to order the return of a child if...there is a grave risk that his or her return would expose the child to physical or psychological harm or otherwise place the child in an intolerable situation.” Convention, art. 13(b). It is Respondent’s burden to prove “grave risk” by “**clear and convincing evidence.**” Mere anxiety or allegations of harm to others is not enough to satisfy this standard of proof. 42 U.S.C. § 11603(e)(2)(A) (emphasis added).

For example, in *Charalambous v. Charalambous*, 627 F.3d 462, 462 (1st Cir. 2010), the court concluded that one incident of physical abuse in additional to verbal threats and emotional abuse of the mother by the father did not constitute a grave risk to the minor children. “The relevant inquiry is not whether there would be a grave risk of harm to [the mother] if she returned to Cyprus; rather, the grave risk inquiry goes to the children.” *Id.* at 468. Similarly, verbal threats and abuse against a mother and a child, as well as physical abuse against the mother, did not constitute a grave risk where no abuse was directed to the child and there was not a generalized pattern of physical violence against the mother. *Whallon v. Lynn*, 230 F. 3d 450, 460 (1st Cir. 2000). To sustain a grave risk defense, the harm a wrongfully removed child would face upon return must be grave and must be more than a theoretical possibility.

Moreover, the grave risk exception must be narrowly construed. *Miller v. Miller*, 240 F. 3d 392, 402 (4th Cir. 2000). This exception ... requires evaluation of the grave risk of physical harm to the children, psychological harm to the children, or if return would otherwise place the children in an intolerable situation. Like the other exceptions, this is a narrow exception.

*England v. England*, 234 F.3d 268, 270-71 (5th Cir. 2000); *Whallon v. Lynn*, 230 F.3d 450, 459 (1st Cir. 2000); *Nunez-Escudero v. Tice-Menley*, 58 F.3d 374, 376 (8th Cir. 1996).

The clear and convincing standard of evidence requires proof which causes the fact finder to have an abiding conviction that the truth of the factual contentions is highly probable. *See Ward v. Hall*, 592 F.3d 1144, 1177 (11th Cir. 2010) (“Clear and convincing evidence entails proof that a claim is ‘highly probable,’ a standard requiring more than a preponderance of the evidence but less than proof beyond a reasonable doubt”) (citing *United States v. Owens*, 854 F.2d 432, 436 n. 8 (11th Cir. 1998)). Thus, the clear and convincing evidence standard sets the bar exceptionally high in order for Respondent to prove the Article 13(b) defense. *Krefter v. Wills*, 623 F.Supp.2d 125, 135 (D. Mass. 2009) (“The bar for proving the ‘grave risk’ exception is set exceptionally high . . . the person opposing the child’s return must show that the risk to the child is grave, not *merely serious*”). (Emphasis in original).

The grave risk exception is not intended to litigate, or re-litigate, the child’s best interests. Indeed, the “Convention is based on the principle that the best interests of the child are well served when decisions regarding custody rights are made in the country of habitual residence. . . . It is the Convention’s premise that courts in contracting states will make this determination in a responsible manner.” *Abbott v. Abbott*, 560 U.S. 1, 20 (2010). “Only evidence directly establishing the existence of a grave risk that would expose the child to physical or emotional harm or otherwise place the child in an intolerable situation is material to the court’s determination.” Public Notice 957: Hague Internal Child Abduction Convention: Text and Legal Analysis, 51 Fed.Reg. 10494, 10510 (1986).

Even a serious risk of harm, short of grave risk, does not rise to the level of prospective harm that the Article 13(b) exception recognizes as a reason for not returning a wrongfully removed or retained child . . . Cases that have approved invocation of the Article 13(b) exception have focused on evidence of a *sustained*



*pattern of physical abuse and/or a propensity for violent abuse.* Conversely, evidence of real but *sporadic* abuse or *isolated incidents of physical abuse*, or of some limited incidents aimed at persons *other than the child* at issue, have *not* been found sufficient to support application of the grave risk exception.

*Arguelles v. Vasquez*, No. 08-2030-CM, 2008 WL 913325, at \*13 (D. Kan. March 17, 2008) (emphasis in original) (internal citations omitted).

“This exception requires the alleged physical or psychological harm to be ‘a great deal more than minimal.’” *Whallon*, 230 F.3d at 459. Only severe potential harm to the child will trigger this exception, not physical or psychological harm to the parent or sporadic instances of alleged violence. *Lopez v. Alcala*, 547 F. Supp. 2d 1255, 1260 (M.D. Fla. 2008); *Nunez-Escudero v. Tice-Menley*, 58 F.3d at 377.

In *Friedrich v. Friedrich*, 78 F.3d 1060 (6th Cir. 1996), the Sixth Circuit emphasized that the “grave risk of harm” analysis under the Hague Convention was not a vehicle to litigate the child’s best interests:

“The disruption of the usual sense of attachment that arises during most long stays in a single place with a single parent should not be a “grave” risk of harm for the purposes of the Convention. In thinking about these problems, we acknowledge that courts in the abducted-from country are as ready and able as we are to protect children. If return to a country, or to the custody of a parent in that country, is dangerous, we can expect that country’s courts to respond accordingly.

*Id.* at 1068 (citing international precedent supporting a restrictive reading of the grave harm exception).

#### **D. The Court May Utilize Undertakings in its Ruling.**

When reviewing petitions for return in child abduction cases, courts have required respondents to show that a child’s country of habitual residence cannot protect the child upon his or her return. *Baran v. Beaty*, 526 F.3d 1340, 1346-47 (11th Cir. 2008). Courts have done so in order to deter parents’ unilateral removal of their children from the state of habitual residence

and to protect the habitual residence country's interests in custody disputes. *Abbott v. Abbott*, 560 U.S. 1 (2010); *Baran*, 526 F.3d at 1347; 26 Fla. Jur 2d Family Law § 1315. Accordingly, courts have imposed conditions for return, otherwise known as undertakings, in order to satisfy these inherent interests. *See, e.g., Mendez Lynch v. Mendez Lynch*, 220 F. Supp. 2d 1347 (M.D. Fla. 2002) (Court required respondent to return children to Argentina within three days, and required petitioner to drop all criminal charges against respondent relating to the removal of their children from Argentina); *In re D.D.*, 440 F. Supp. 2d 1283 (M.D. Fla. 2006). (Court required petitioner to drop all criminal charges against respondent relating to the removal of their daughter from her country of habitual residence). For the most part, however, courts do not impose undertakings absent a showing of grave risk of harm to the child upon return to his or her country of habitual residence. *See Seaman v. Peterson*, 766 F.3d 1252, 1260 (11th Cir. 2014) (Children should be returned to Mexico, their country of habitual residence, because evidence did not demonstrate any grave risk of harm).

Dated: June 16, 2015

Respectfully submitted,

*/s/ Daniel E. Nordby*

---

**Daniel E. Nordby, Esq.**

Florida Bar No. 14588

*dnordby@shutts.com*

**Maxine M. Long, Esq.**

Fla Bar No. 286842

*mlong@shutts.com*

**Rachel H. LeBlanc, Esq.**

Florida Bar No. 0021815

*rleblanc@shutts.com*

**Lauren K. Fernandez, Esq.**

Florida Bar No. 58570

*lfernandez@shutts.com*

**SHUTTS & BOWEN LLP**

*Attorneys for Petitioner*

215 S Monroe St Ste 804

Tallahassee, FL 32301-1858

Telephone: (850)521-0600



1717 Pennsylvania Avenue NW - Suite 1025  
Washington, DC 20006  
USA  
Tel: +1-202-559-9148 (Reception)  
Fax: +1-202-599-9656  
Email: reunited@kidnappedhearts.com

The Honorable William Barr  
United States Attorney General

U.S. Department of Justice  
950 Pennsylvania Avenue, NW  
Washington, DC 20530-0001

Date: 2/27/2020

**S.2059 - Justice for Victims of Sanctuary Cities Act of 2019**  
**International Child Kidnapping and Transportation of illegal immigrants across State Lines by Judge Michael A. Flowers, Okaloosa County Court, Florida**

Dear Mr. Barr,

Congratulations on the introduction of the very much needed **S.2059 - Justice for Victims of Sanctuary Cities Act of 2019**. We are confident that you and your colleagues are predominantly thinking about victims of the crimes of illegal immigrants, however we would like to take this opportunity to inform you that Sanctuary City policies lead to the U.S. being **an attractive destination of parental child kidnappers**, without any prosecution for their heinous crimes. Shockingly, very often these parental child abductors receive “assistance” from “Sanctuary City Judges” which **ENABLES** them to further conceal and kidnap the child in the U.S. in strict violation of the left behind parents ne exeat custody rights or in strict violation of Federal Immigration Laws. That is probably an angle that even you haven't thought about in the proposed bill S.2059.

To demonstrate these shocking facts to you, we would like to share with you a horrendous parental child kidnapping case, which will show you that several serious federal crimes have been committed by JUDGE MICHAEL A. FLOWERS, a Okaloosa County Court employee, who **ENABLED** an undocumented (illegal) immigrant in the United States, to conceal and kidnap an illegal immigrant German child. Moreover, judge Flowers signed an unconstitutional “relocation order” for two (2) illegal immigrants from Florida to an **unknown** location in Utah, even though judge Flowers was fully aware that the German father had filed a The Hague Petition for the wrongful retention of his child D.S.S. as he received two letters from the United States Central Authority, which he simply ignored

(Copies of our previous letters to the DOJ on this matter accompany this letter as Exhibits\_\_\_\_,\_\_\_\_, and \_\_\_\_.)

Our organization represents the interests of STEPHAN SCHURMANN, a German citizen, also known in

some court documents as STEPHAN SCHUERMAN, in his continuing efforts to be reunited with his son, D.S.S., also a German citizen, who is at the center of an ongoing international parental child kidnapping orchestrated by JUBILIE ANQUI and JONATHAN LINK TEDRICK and accomplished through the **assistance** of judge Flowers of the Okaloosa County Court in Florida. At this juncture, almost five years after D.S.S. was wrongfully retained by ANQUI in violation of the Hague Convention on the Civil Aspects of International Child Abduction, October 25, 1980 ("Hague Convention"), and its implementing legislation in the United States, the International Child Abduction Remedies Act ("ICARA"), 22 U.S.C. § 9001 *et seq.* (formerly numbered 42 U.S.C. § 11601 *et seq.*), time is of the essence as the statutes of limitations on the various crimes discussed herein are running.

### **CRIMES FOR WHICH THERE IS PROBABLE CAUSE TO INVESTIGATE JUDGE FLOWERS**

It is our position that probable cause and undisputed court evidence exists to believe that judge MICHAEL A. FLOWERS has conspired to and/or committed the following federal crimes: (see Exhibit A1 – Relocation Order signed by judge Flowers)

1. Domestic Transportation of an Alien (2 Counts). See 8 U.S.C. § 1324(a)(1)(A)(ii) (making it illegal for any person to "transport[], or move[] or attempt[] to transport or move" an alien within the United States "knowing or in reckless disregard of the fact that" the alien "has come to, entered, or remain[ed] in the United States in violation of law").
2. Conspiracy to Commit Domestic Transportation of an Alien (2 Counts). See 8 U.S.C.A. § 1324(a)(1)(A)(v)(I) (making it illegal for any person to "engage[] in any conspiracy to commit" domestic transportation of an alien).
3. Harboring an Alien (2 Counts). See 8 U.S.C. § 1324(a)(1)(A)(iii) (making it illegal for any person to "conceal[], harbor[], or shield[] from detection . . . in any place, including any building or any means of transportation," an alien "knowing or in reckless disregard of the fact that" the alien "has come to, entered, or remain[ed] in the United States in violation of law").
4. Conspiracy to Commit Harboring an Alien (2 Counts). See 8 U.S.C. § 1324(a)(1)(A)(v)(I) (making it illegal for any person to "engage[] in any conspiracy to commit" harboring an alien).
5. Conspiracy to Make an Interstate or Foreign Ransom Demand (1 Count). See 18 U.S.C. §§ 371, 875(a) (making it illegal for "two or more persons" to engage in a conspiracy to commit the offense of making an interstate or foreign ransom demand).
6. Conspiracy to Extort by Interstate or Foreign Communication (1 Count). See 18 U.S.C. §§ 371, 875(b) (making it illegal for "two or more persons" to engage in a conspiracy to commit the offense of extortion by interstate communication).
7. Conspiracy to Make a Threat to Kidnap a Person via Interstate or Foreign Communications (1 Count).

See 18 U.S.C. §§ 371, 875(c) (making it illegal for "two or more persons" to engage in a conspiracy to commit the offense of making a threat to kidnap a person via interstate communications).

8. Conspiracy to Transmit by Interstate or Foreign Communication of Threat to Injure the Reputation of Another with the Intent to Extort Money (1 Count). See 18 U.S.C. §§ 371, 875(d) (making it illegal for "two or more persons" to engage in a conspiracy to commit the offense of transmission by interstate communication of a threat to injure the reputation of another with the intent to extort money).
9. Kidnapping of a Child (1 Count). See 18 U.S.C. § 1201(a), (g) (making it illegal for a person, unrelated to the victim, to "seize[], confine[], inveigle[], decoy[], kidnap[], abduct[], or carr[y] away and hold for ransom or reward or otherwise" a child who "has not attained the age of eighteen years").
10. Conspiracy to Commit Kidnapping of a Child (1 Count). See 18 U.S.C. § 1201(c), (g) (making it illegal for "two or more persons" to conspire to commit the offense of kidnapping of a child).
11. Attempted Kidnapping of a Child (1 Count). See 18 U.S.C. § 1201(d), (g) (making it illegal for any person to attempt to commit the offense of kidnapping of a child).
12. Custodial interference by an Unrelated Individual:
13. Criminal Custodial Inference by signing a "relocation order" to an illegal immigrant, non-custodial Parent.

It is our position, based upon the unit of prosecution specification set forth in 18 U.S.C. § 1324(a)(1)(B), that there is probable cause to believe that judge FLOWERS committed one count each of the custodial interference and two counts each of the specified domestic transportation and harboring offenses, and related conspiracy counts, based upon the transportation and harboring, and conspiracy with ANQUI to accomplish these crimes, relative to the undocumented (illegal) immigrant child, D.S.S.

**Judicial misconduct** occurs when a judge acts in ways that are considered unethical or otherwise violate the judge's obligations of impartial conduct. Actions that can be classified as judicial misconduct include conduct prejudicial to the effective and expeditious administration of the business of the courts (as an extreme example: "**falsification of facts**" at summary judgment)

The American encyclopedia of law, **Corpus Juris Secundum** ((Title 48A, "Judges")), while sidestepping the requirement for a concise definition, nonetheless provides this helpful summary of the law:

"(A) judge's conduct must be free from impropriety and the appearance of impropriety and that both his official and personal behavior be in accordance with the highest standard society can expect. The standard of conduct is higher than expected of lay people and also higher than that expected of attorneys. The ultimate standard must be conduct which constantly reaffirms fitness for the high responsibilities of judicial office, and judges must so comport themselves as to dignify the administration of justice and deserve the confidence and respect of the public."

Examples of specific instances of ***judicial misconduct*** by judge Michael A. Flowers include:

- Excessive arrogance,
- Lack of impartiality,
- Incompetence,
- Criminal conduct, such as transportation of two illegal immigrants across state lines
- Failure to **recuse** oneself in an appropriate case, and
- Administrative mismanagement such as a failure to render a judgment in a reasonable amount of time.

### **Malfesance in office**

The West Virginia Supreme Court of Appeals summarized a number of the definitions of malfesance in office applied by various appellate courts in the United States.

Malfesance has been defined by appellate courts in other jurisdictions as a wrongful act which the actor has no legal right to do; as any wrongful conduct which affects, interrupts or interferes with the performance of official duty; as an act for which there is no authority or warrant of law; as an act which a person ought not to do; as an act which is wholly wrongful and unlawful; as that which an officer has no authority to do and is positively wrong or unlawful; and as the unjust performance of some act which the party performing it has no right, or has contracted not, to do.

—*Daugherty v. Ellis*, 142 W. Va. 340, 357-8, 97 S.E.2d 33, 42-3 (W. Va. 1956) (internal citations omitted).

The court then went on to use yet another definition, "malfesance is the doing of an act which an officer had no legal right to do at all and that when an officer, through ignorance, inattention, or malice, does that which

they have no legal right to do at all, or acts without any authority whatsoever, or exceeds, ignores, or abuses their powers, they are guilty of malfeasance."

### **Legal abuse**

#### Abusive judiciary

Abuse from the bench can arise from various causes, including incompetence, conflicts of interest, bias or prejudice, judicial misconduct, lawfare and corruption.

## **FACTUAL BACKGROUND FOR THE COMMISSION OF THESE CRIMES**

The salient facts giving rise to our position that there is probable cause and undisputed court evidence (Exhibit A1) to believe that the above crimes have been committed by judge FLOWERS in your jurisdiction, and that you should immediately launch an investigation into this ongoing criminal activity, are as follows:

As set forth above, SCHURMANN and D.S.S. are citizens of Germany, and ANQUI is a citizen of the Republic of the Philippines. SCHURMANN and ANQUI were married on March 18, 2007 in Costa Rica. Their son, D.S.S., was born in Benahavis, in the Malaga Province of Spain, in August of 2008. The family entered the United States in October of 2010 on the temporary, nonimmigrant E-2 Treaty Investor visa obtained by SCHURMANN for the development of a business enterprise, and the derivative E-2 visas issued to ANQUI as SCHURMANN's "dependent spouse" and D.S.S. as SCHURMANN's "dependent child."

After SCHURMANN's business ventures for which the family entered the United States failed, and he and ANQUI began to have marital difficulties, SCHURMANN discovered in December of 2014, upon returning to Destin, Florida from an extended business trip to Pennsylvania that ANQUI, had concealed D.S.S. for 3 months without SCHURMANN's knowledge or consent in the apartment of TEDRICK, with whom she had an adulterous affair. At that point, SCHURMANN's world turned upside down when ANQUI falsely claimed that she was a "legal" resident of Florida in court documents filed in that state in order to obtain a divorce from SCHURMANN. At that point, SCHURMANN's E-2 visas had expired and, we believe, ANQUI's fraudulent statements of residency in Florida state court were intended to pave the way for her to obtain legal status in the United States by marrying TEDRICK. In fact, ANQUI admitted as much when she stated in a pleading filed in the divorce proceedings in Florida that "a change in her marital status will assist her in changing her illegal immigration status in the United States." (A copy of that pleading accompanies this letter as Exhibit\_\_\_). To our knowledge, neither ANQUI nor D.S.S. have obtained lawful status in the United States since the expiration of SCHURMANN's E-2 visas almost eight (8) years ago.

Immediately preceding the filing by ANQUI of her divorce action in Florida, she and TEDRICK unlawfully crossed the Florida-Alabama state line with the minor child, D.S.S., and without SCHURMANN's consent. They were present in Alabama for three days before they were forced to return to Florida when SCHURMANN obtained an emergency temporary injunction from the Florida state court giving him exclusive (100%) physical custody of D.S.S.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup>That order has long-since expired of its own terms.



On April 21, 2015, during the Florida divorce proceedings initiated by ANQUI, and after SCHURMANN had voluntarily left the United States for Spain to file his The Hague Petition for the wrongful retention of his child and as a result of the expiration of his E-2 visa, ANQUI sent SCHURMANN, presumably from TEDRICK's apartment in Florida where she was living at the time, to SCHURMANN at his residence in Spain where he was living at the time, an extortive email that read in pertinent part as follows:

[T]his is a friendly reminder that I am willing to share custody of [the minor child] with you if you are willing to pay me \$250,000 to my bank account.

I am willing to come to Europe with [the minor child] where ever you are and we can continue our divorce proceedings there as long as you pay me \$250,000 in advance and as long as you agree to a 50/50 shared custody of [the minor child] as you suggested before in your divorce counter petition.

...

Let me know if the \$250,000 works for u, so I can inform my lawyer to prepare the legal paperwork.

Thereafter, on October 7, 2015, following the Florida court's oral pronouncement of a divorce in ANQUI's favor at a hearing that took place without SCHURMANN being present or represented, ANQUI sent to SCHURMANN, this time from Utah, where she had relocated with TEDRICK prior to the final divorce hearing, an extortive facsimile transmission (FAX), which he received at his residence in Spain where he was living at the time, and which read in pertinent part as follows:

You lost again . . . . but we have a mutual beneficial solution for you. This is a confidential offer confirming that I am willing to share custody of [the minor child] with you if you would secure my and Jonathan [Tedrick]'s financial future and pay us \$250,000 to our bank account.

Jonathan and I are willing to come and live in Marbella, Spain, assuming that you are willing to sign a consulting agreement with us. This agreement would include an advanced payment of \$250,000 to an offshore bank account for our special services to bring [the minor child] to you.

You know by now that you can't win in the U.S. court system. You also know that I have [the minor child] under my full control. If you want to see [the minor child] again, I highly recommend that you follow our advice and sign the consulting agreement with us. You must also agree to a 50/50 shared custody of [the minor child] signed in a private agreement.

...

Let me know when are you able to pay the \$250,000, so I can inform our lawyer to prepare the legal paperwork.

If you show this fax to any authorities, I will simply deny that I ever sent it. Should you go to the police, you will suffer . . . I will refuse to ever let you see [the minor child] again. You better don't do anything stupid if you love your son.

These crimes have been ENABLED by the unlawful orders of judge FLOWERS in strict violation of The Hague Convention and in strict violation of Federal Immigration Laws as well as in strict violation of Mr. SCHURMANN's ne exeat custody rights. SCHURMANN has not seen his son, D.S.S., since February of 2015. ANQUI has no valid permanent or temporary custody order giving her exclusive custody of the minor child, D.S.S. However, based on the violations of the Hague Convention and other international laws and treaties that have occurred in this case, as well as the several crimes committed by ANQUI and TEDRICK, particularly by not exclusively the attempts at extortion and financial exploitation and concealment of D.S.S. during the last several years, the INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING (ICCACK) entered on May 14, 2018, an order awarding SCHURMANN sole physical and legal custody of D.S.S. (EXHIBIT A4)

## CONCLUSION

It is our position that probable cause and undisputed court evidence exists to believe that judge Flowers has committed and is continuing to commit several crimes within your federal jurisdiction for which he should be investigated and prosecuted. The list we have provided of the crimes we believe have already been committed by judge Flowers, as well as the crimes which further investigation may reveal he may have also committed, is by no means an exhaustive list of all offenses for which this individual should be investigated and prosecuted. Simply ignoring the fact that these serious crimes have occurred is not a viable option and would be inconsistent with your commitment to uphold the law within your jurisdiction. We would appreciate your prompt, professional and zealous investigation and prosecution of this criminal judge, and stand ready to take custody of the minor child, D.S.S., on behalf of his father, when judge FLOWERS is finally taken into custody to face the consequences of his federal crimes.

## LIST OF EXHIBITS

### EXHIBIT A1

Motion to Dismiss and Countermotion for Sanctions, at 2, in *Schurmann v. Carr*, Case No. 2:19-cv-00245-DB-PMW (D. Utah Jun. 20, 2019).

Just as Wife's flight from Florida with the minor child and Tedrick on December 16, 2014, was clearly criminal under federal law, *see supra* note 6, and Wife's sending of the April 21, 2015 extortive email to Husband, as well as Tedrick's provision to Wife of assistance in that regard, were also clearly criminal, *see supra* note 29, Wife's sending of this October 7, 2015 extortive FAX constituted further criminal behavior on the part of Wife and Tedrick under federal law. *See* federal and state statutes discussed in *supra* note 29. Shockingly, subsequent to these events, Wife and Tedrick have essentially confirmed their extortive intent and financial exploitation of the minor child in a pleading filed by them in federal court. Specifically, in a civil lawsuit initiated by Husband in April of 2019, in the United States District Court for the District of Utah,

claiming that Wife and Tedrick have interfered with his custodial rights to the minor child, causing him severe emotional distress, Wife and Tedrick argued in a motion to dismiss simply that Utah law does not recognize a civil claim for relief for extortion, not that Husband lacked the requisite proof to establish their attempted extortion and financial exploitation of the minor child. *See* Motion to Dismiss and Countermotion for Sanctions, at 2, in *Schurmann v. Carr*, Case No. 2:19-cv-00245-DB-PMW (D. Utah Jun. 20, 2019). This document is readily available and can be submitted to the Court as evidence.

**EXHIBIT A2**

**CONSOLIDATED VERIFIED AMENDED MOTION TO VACATE AND FOR RELIEF FROM JUDGMENT ORDER ENTERED ON APRIL 7, 2016, AND ALL PRIOR ORDERS ENTERED IN THIS PROCEEDING, AND AMENDED MOTION TO DISMISS PETITION FOR DISSOLUTION OF MARRIAGE AND OTHER RELIEF ON GROUNDS OF LACK OF SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION<sup>2</sup>**

**EXHIBIT A3**

**Attorney Bradley Carr Extortion Email to Schurmann**

**EXHIBIT A4**

**ICCACK Custody Order for D.S.S. on behalf of Mr. Schurmann**

Porsche Lyn Shantz  
for and on behalf of Kidnapped Hearts  
International Child Abduction Attorneys

6928 San Alto Way, Buena Park, CA 90620  
Tel: 865.964.9260  
[porsche.shantz@kidnappedhearts.com](mailto:porsche.shantz@kidnappedhearts.com)  
Florida Bar Number: 0083186

IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF THE FIRST JUDICIAL CIRCUIT  
IN AND FOR OKALOOSA COUNTY, FLORIDA  
DOMESTIC RELATIONS DIVISION

In Re: The Marriage of  
JUBILIE ANQUI,

Petitioner/Wife,

and

STEPHAN SCHURMANN

Respondent/Husband.

CASE NO.: 2014 DR 004691  
DIVISION: FLOWERS

---

**FINAL JUDGMENT GRANTING WIFE'S MOTION TO BIFURCATE PROCEEDING  
DISSOLVING THE PARTIES' MARRIAGE AND  
RESERVING JURISDICTION TO AWARD FURTHER RELIEF**

THIS CAUSE came before this Court for a consideration on the Wife's Motion to Bifurcate and the Court, having reviewed the file and/or heard the testimony, makes these findings of fact and reaches these conclusions of law:

1. **JURISDICTION:** The Court has jurisdiction over the subject matter and jurisdiction over the parties herein.
2. **RESIDENCY:** At least one party has been a resident of the State of Florida for more than 6 months immediately before filing the Petition for Dissolution of Marriage.
3. **IRRETRIEVABLY BROKEN:** The marriage between the parties is irretrievably broken. Therefore, the marriage between the parties is dissolved, and the parties are restored to the status of being single.

---

FINAL JUDGMENT DISSOLVING MARRIAGE  
AND RESERVING JURISDICTION TO AWARD RELIEF  
ANQUI v. SCHURMANN  
Okaloosa County Case No: 2014 DR 04691

Page 1 of 2

4. **WIFE'S MOTION TO RELOCATE:** On April 30, 2015 the Wife filed a verified motion to relocate. The Wife's Motion is hereby **GRANTED** subject to the Court reservation of jurisdiction listed herein.
5. **RESERVATION OF JURISDICTION:** The Court reserves jurisdiction to address the remaining issues of parental responsibility, timesharing with the minor child, child support, equitable distribution and attorney's fees and costs and reserves jurisdiction to modify and to enter further orders to interpret and enforce this Final Judgment.

DONE AND ORDERED on this 6<sup>th</sup> day of April, 2016, by  
the Honorable



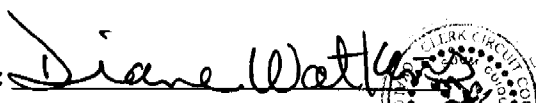
MICHAEL FLOWERS  
CIRCUIT COURT JUDGE

**CLERK'S CERTIFICATE OF MAILING**

I HEREBY CERTIFY that conformed copies of the foregoing were furnished via Regular U.S. Mail or email to the following on this 7 day of April, 2016:

Steven Copus Esq. 1186 Eglin Parkway Shalimar, FL 32579 *counsel for wife*  
James Levy Esq. PO Box 6885 Miramar Beach, FL 32550 *counsel for wife*  
Stephan Schuman via email; ~~petitionforsean@gmail.com~~ *husband*

CLERK OF COURT

By:   
Deputy Clerk



# WHY IS YOUR GOVERNMENT NATIONWIDE CHILD MR. TRUMP



**CPS IS A CRIMINAL ENTERPRISE  
IN CHILD KIDNAPPING**

**LAWLESS SANCTUARY  
COUNTRY SUPPORT**

**WHEN ARE YOU  
SWAMP CREATING**

**ICCACTK**  
INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

[www.childabductions.com](http://www.childabductions.com)

**ENT PROFITING ON  
LD ABUSE,  
MP?**

**RISE INVOLVED  
OR PROFIT!**



**CTUARY CITY JUDGES ACROSS THE  
PORT THIS CHILD SNATCHING MAFIA.**

**YOU GOING TO SHUT THESE CHILD ABUSING  
ATURES DOWN MR. PRESIDENT?**



## CHAPTER THREE

### THE ROAD TO RECOVERY

For every patient individual dedicated to claiming all that has been lost, it will only take time to actualize those dreams. It is clear head knowledge that no Jupiter can stop the firm resolve of a determined soul. Hence anyone bent towards recovering assets or lost belongings will do so, as long as they remain true to their course. To completely recover all lost belongings, the first thing one needs to do is to prioritize agendas on a scale of importance.

Prioritization is determining the relative importance of tasks, goals, or objectives and organizing them to optimize time, resources, and energy. Setting priorities helps individuals and organizations to focus on what is most important, allocate resources effectively, and achieve their goals on time. It is a critical skill for personal and professional success and requires clear communication, self-awareness, and the ability to make informed decisions.

According to Stephen Covey, the main objective has never been to prioritize what's on your schedule but to schedule your priorities. It means that the focus should not be on simply arranging the tasks on one's to-do list in order of priority but rather on scheduling the things that align with one's goals and values first. Often, people get caught up in the day-to-day demands and distractions, leading to a schedule filled with urgent tasks that may not be the most important. Covey suggests that, instead of blindly following the schedule and doing what is immediately pressing, one should take their time to reflect on their priorities and make sure they are dedicating time and effort towards achieving their goals. In short, the quote is a reminder to prioritize the things that matter most and schedule time for them rather than simply accommodating the day's demands.



In explaining the importance of setting priorities, Nathaniel Boyle emphasized that it isn't always what we need to do more but rather what we need to focus on less. It only suggests that sometimes the key to success and satisfaction is not doing more but doing less and doing it well. In today's fast-paced world, people often feel overwhelmed by the work they need to do, leading to burnout and stress. The quote is a reminder that instead of trying to do everything, it's better to focus on a few important tasks and do them well. By prioritizing and focusing on fewer tasks, one can ensure that one gives each task the necessary attention, effort, and time it deserves, which can result in higher-quality work and greater satisfaction. The quote encourages people to focus on fewer, more important tasks rather than trying to do everything.



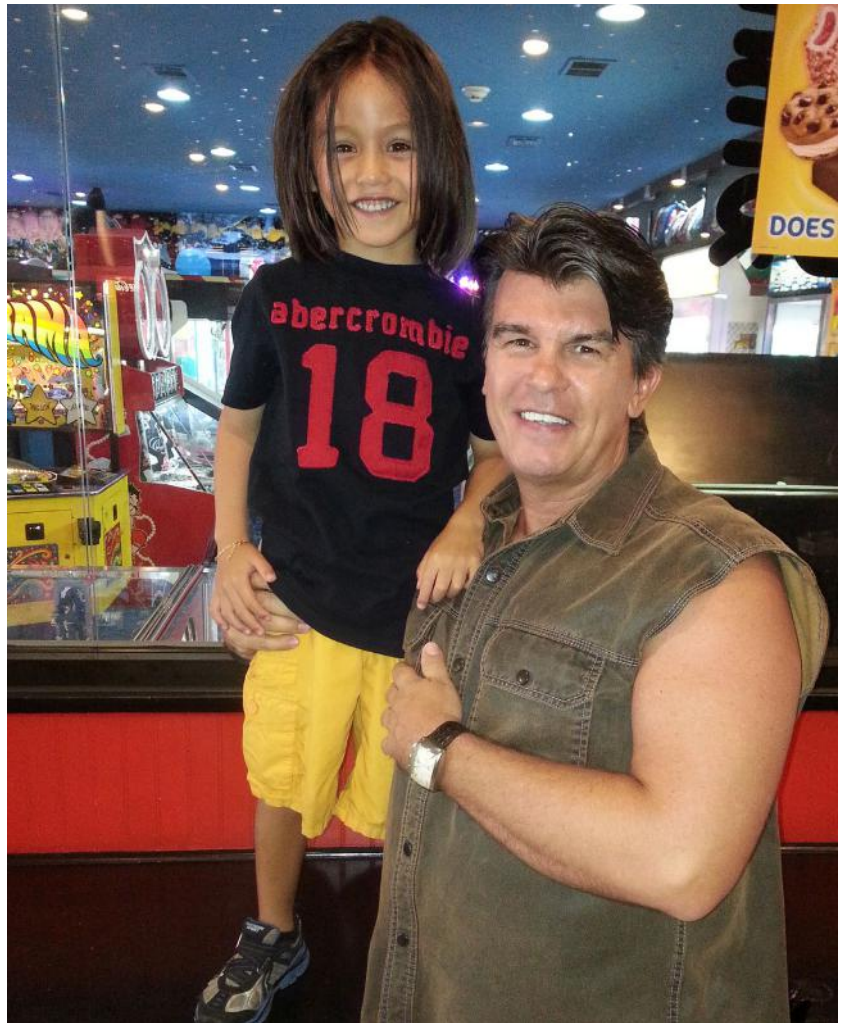
By doing this, one can do their best work, reduce stress, and achieve their goals more efficiently. In this context, "keeping the main thing the main thing" cannot be over-emphasized. It is a phrase that means focusing on what is most important and ensuring it remains the top priority. It's a reminder that it's easy to get sidetracked by distractions and that staying focused on what matters most is crucial. In the context of personal or professional life, this phrase means that one should focus their time, energy, and resources on the things that most impact their goals and objectives. By doing so, one can avoid wasting time and resources on less important tasks and ensure that they are making progress toward their goals. "Keeping the main thing the main thing" is prioritizing what is most important, focusing on it, and avoiding distractions

that could detract from that focus. It is a reminder to stay aligned with one's goals and values and to make the most of one's time and resources.



Priorities, so many times, cut across all human endeavors, unlawful government activities, and interpersonal relationships. It becomes absolutely necessary that it is no longer the years in your life that count but the life in those years. It highlights the importance of living a meaningful and fulfilling life rather than just measuring success by the length of time one life. The focus should not be on the number of years, but the quality of life experienced during those years. It encourages people to live each day to the fullest, pursue their passions, and make the most of their time. It suggests that living a life filled with joy, purpose, and fulfillment is more important than simply existing for a long time. It is a reminder to focus on living a rich and meaningful life rather than just counting the years. It encourages people to make the most of their time and find joy and purpose.

My circumstances made me understand that living an exceptional and extraordinary life required me to give up many things that were part of my normal. It opened my eyes to the reality that to achieve greatness and live a life that stands out, one has to be willing to make sacrifices and give up things considered "normal" or ordinary. It only pointed out that living a different, unique, and fulfilling life requires discipline, focus, and determination. To do so, one must be willing to forgo things others may consider important or valuable. It is always a reminder that to achieve something exceptional and extraordinary, one must be willing to make sacrifices and give up aspects of a "normal" life. It encourages people to strive for excellence and to pursue their dreams, even if it means doing things differently from the norm.



In all my existence, it has dawned on me that the two most powerful warriors are patience and time. They are two of the most valuable and effective tools in life. They are seen as "warriors" because they

have the power to shape and change situations and overcome challenges and obstacles. Patience allows one to handle difficult or frustrating situations calmly and with tranquility, while time can heal wounds and resolve problems. Patience and time provide a strong foundation for success, allowing one to pursue their goals with persistence and resilience. Patience and time are powerful tools that help one navigate life's challenges and reach goals. It suggests that success often comes to those who are patient, persistent, and willing to put in the time and effort required to achieve their dreams.

Here are some steps you can follow to set your priorities:

- Identify your goals and values: Clarify what you want to achieve and what is most important.
- Assess your current situation: Take an honest look at your current work and how it aligns with your goals and values.
- Make a list of tasks: Write down everything you need to do, personal and professional.
- Evaluate each task: Determine the urgency and importance of each task and assign it a priority level.
- Prioritize tasks based on urgency and importance: Place the most urgent and important tasks at the top of your list and work your way down.



- Review and adjust regularly: Continuously re-evaluate your priorities as your goals, circumstances, and priorities may change over time.
- Focus on one task at a time: Avoid multitasking and concentrate on completing one task before moving on to the next.
- Remember, setting priorities is a personal process, and what works for one person may not work for another. Experiment with different approaches and find what works best for you.

## HEALING FROM EMOTIONAL WOUNDS

Healing from emotional wounds can be challenging, but it is also one of the most rewarding and fulfilling experiences a person can have. Emotional wounds are scars from hurtful experiences caused by

others or our mistakes. These wounds can cause pain, fear, anger, and negative self-esteem, affecting our mental and emotional well-being, relationships, work, and daily activities. However, with patience, compassion, and the right tools, healing from emotional wounds and leading a happier, more fulfilling life is possible.

Healing from emotional wounds can be a challenging process, but there are some steps you can take to help yourself:

**Acknowledge the pain:** The first step in healing from emotional wounds is acknowledging the pain they cause. It means accepting that you have been hurt and that the pain is real and valid. Denying or suppressing the pain will only worsen it in the long run. It's essential to be honest with yourself about how the emotional wound affects you and to allow yourself to feel the pain, no matter how uncomfortable it may be.

**Grieve the loss:** When we experience emotional pain, we often also experience a sense of loss. This loss could be related to a person, a relationship, a dream, or a sense of safety and security. It's essential to grieve the loss and to allow yourself to feel the sadness and grief that come with it. Crying, writing in a journal, or talking to a trusted friend can help you process your emotions.

**Find the source of the wound:** Understanding the source of the emotional wound can be crucial in healing from it. It could be a traumatic event from the past, a pattern of behavior from someone close to you, or a toxic relationship. Once you have identified the source, you can understand why you feel the way you do and what you must do to heal.

**Write it out:** Journaling or writing down your feelings can be a therapeutic way to release and process your emotions. Writing it down allows you to think about where the pain comes from.

**Practice self-compassion:** When healing from emotional wounds, being kind and compassionate towards yourself is important. Self-compassion means treating yourself with the kindness, understanding, and care you would offer a dear friend. It means acknowledging your suffering, offering comforting words and thoughts, and being gentle with yourself as you heal.

**Seek support:** Healing from emotional wounds is not something you have to do alone. Surrounding yourself with supportive and loving people can help you feel less isolated and more empowered as you heal. It could be a trusted friend, a therapist, a support group, or a spiritual community. Talking to someone who can listen and offer guidance can be a great source of comfort and healing.

**Practice self-care:** Treating your physical, emotional, and spiritual well-being is essential in healing. It could include exercise, meditation, therapy, journaling, or hobbies. Self-care activities can help you feel better, reduce stress, and boost your well-being.

**Forgive:** Forgiveness is a critical step in healing from emotional wounds. Forgiving does not mean forgetting or condoning the hurtful behavior, but it means letting go of the anger and bitterness that can keep the wound open. Forgiving yourself and others can bring peace and closure and help you recover from the hurtful experience.

**Let go:** The final step in healing from emotional wounds is letting go. It means releasing the pain and allowing yourself to move forward. It's essential to let go of the past, not dwell on the hurt, and focus on the present and the future. Letting go can bring a sense of freedom and a new beginning, allowing you to heal faster.

**Time:** Healing takes time and patience. Give yourself the time and space to heal, and don't pressure yourself to do it quickly. Mounting so much pressure will elongate the process and probably make you bitter occasionally, giving your body, soul and mind the required time to go through the process.

Finally, it's important to remember that healing from emotional wounds is a personal and individual process, and what works for one person may not work for another. Seek professional help if you feel overwhelmed or unable to manage your emotions alone.

My emotional healing process comprised physical wounds and different pangs of pain. I experienced different fatal and life-claiming accidents all in a bit to clear my head of agony, anger, sorrow and pain.



First, I engraved a tattoo of my son on my body, around my right shoulder region. While the pain burned as ink pierced my skin, it only made me realize the close bond I shared with my son and the willingness to take a bullet for him. **I drew several tattoos on different parts of my body, yet it wasn't as painful as losing my son to child kidnapping and to people who cared less about his wellbeing. By turning myself into a "GLADIATOR," I prepared to become invincible during the storm... My Gladiator chest tattoo took 55 hours. For the first 3 days, I did 5 hours each. Boy! this was painful, but everything I did was related to my son Sean, so it did not matter how much it hurt. I wanted to FEEL THE PAIN as a tribute to my lost child.**

## MY FIRST ACCIDENT

After all that happened with my ex-wife and son, I left Marbella, Spain and got a fresh start in a different country. I moved to the Dominican Republic after a year of struggling and fighting to get back my wrongfully retained son. It felt like I was not getting any help from the government, neither the Germans nor the Spanish and especially not the corrupt American Judicial Predator System.

I had run out of cash and barely survived when I moved to the Dominican Republic. Initially, I rented an apartment but was still struggling to feed myself. I spent \$100 per week on feeding and getting the minimum meals. I picked up my old offshore business and started selling offshore and investment banks; I made profits and bought myself a vehicle. It was a 150cc Pasola (Scooter), and I purchased it for 62,000 pesos, approximately \$1.200. I was really happy that I purchased it. Riding my "slow motion" Scooter at a maximum speed of 60 mph or 100kmh gave me freedom, allowing me to clear my head and get my mind off some things. It also helped in my anger management to clear my head when I got denial letters from the US Family Courts.



Subsequently, I made more money and bought myself a used car, and another motor bike, but way faster than my Scooter, a Yamaha R1 - Top Speed 300 km/h.

One Sunday morning, the 26th of March 2017, I got on my R1 and decided to clear my head. The previous day, I had gotten bad news from my lawyer regarding my son's case. In addition, the call girl I paid for the weekend demanded that I pay her more money, and when I refused, she threatened to call the police on me and she started throwing lamps on the floor in my luxury apartment...Not cool. In my rage, I got on my Yamaha the next morning and rode out. I started at regular speed riding for about 30-45 minutes. As more negative thoughts seeped into my mind, I accelerated the bike's speed to about 160km/hr. It skipped my mind that there was a left curve I was supposed to take, and when I realized it, it was already too late. I was supposed to lean in the curve, but I couldn't due to the fact that there was



gravel on the road and due to inexperience with the Yamaha R1.

I panicked and tried hitting the brakes, but it was already late. I went off the road to the side, still on my bike. There was a lot of hard grass, which made the ride bumpy. I tried getting the bike off the grass back to the tarred road because I felt like I could control the bike better on the tarred road. As the bike approached the concrete light posts, I knew I could not “make it”.... I managed to pass the first concrete light post, but I crashed against the second one in under two seconds, and my body hit that concrete light post with great force. The left side of my head first, my left collar bone, my left side rib cage and my left lung. I immediately became unconscious and woke up in the back of a car, screaming like crazy due to the pain. The car's owner saw me lying unconscious on the road, so he and his lady friend, who was also in the car, decided to pull me off the road and drive me to the nearest hospital.

I was in so much pain when we got to the hospital, I called a friend who was a member of a motorbike club, and he helped to pick up the bike. He subsequently took it for repair. At the hospital, the doctor informed me that I had twelve broken ribs, and unfortunately, two of the ribs had punctured my lungs, so I had two holes in my lungs, and blood was going into my lungs. He told me I would need an operation to close the holes and stop the blood from entering my lungs before it was too late. I consented to the surgery, and they referred me to another hospital which was thirty minutes away because they couldn't perform that surgery at the first hospital.

I was driven to the other hospital in an ambulance and had to sit upright on the stretcher to avoid choking on my blood. I was admitted into the ICU at the other hospital, and the nurses connected me to all the machines. Once they were done examining me, I was left alone in the room, so I decided to respond to the emails from my lawyer. A doctor walked in when I was doing that and told me that I wasn't allowed to be with my phone in the Intensive Care Unit; I told him that I needed to be with my phone because I had to respond to several emails of my lawyer urgently. He insisted I wasn't supposed to be with my phone and wanted to collect it. I explained to him that I needed it and explained the whole situation I was going through with my kidnapped son. He went to his supervisor and told her about it, the supervisor came into the room and reiterated that patients were not allowed to be with their phones in the ICU, but she was going to make an exception in my case, and I shouldn't overdo it, I thanked her and I went back to answering the emails.

My lawyer sent 16 different court documents I needed to e-sign and return to directly to the Florida Family Court the next day. I emailed him that I had an accident and was in the hospital in intensive care. He told me that the judge would need them by the next day. I started e-signing all of these documents

and sending them one by one to the Okaloosa County Family Court in Florida. A doctor came in and informed me that she wanted to insert two tubes into my left lung so it would drain out the blood in it. I consent to this, and she asks that I put my phone down before she can proceed.

I place down my phone, and without any further warning she then puts two tubes right through my ribs into my left lung. I felt intense pain, I screamed like a wild animal and asked her if she had given me any anesthesia to numb the pain. She tells me she gave me three injections, but they obviously didn't work very well.... WTF?... Once she's done inserting the tubes, I can see the blood draining from my left lung, and the doctor reminds me of the surgery scheduled for the next day before leaving the room.



The next day, I had my first lung surgery, which was a success, and I was placed back in the ICU afterwards. Four days later, I had a coughing fit. There was a blood clot in my

airway, and I was choking on it, struggling to breathe. A nurse entered the room; she placed me in a sitting position and hit me hard on the back to stop my coughing. Three of my already broken ribs got pushed into the “wrong direction” and punctured my left lung again. It was detected later on, and I was booked for another surgery; I felt like the entire universe was against me. I had the second lung surgery, plus surgery on my left collar bone, putting metal plates and screws in it, and twenty-one days later, I was discharged from the hospital. The doctor said I had a speedy recovery, I lost 60% of my lung volume and capacity because of the accident and the puncture, but I recovered quickly, and with great exercise, I got my lung capacity back to 100% after 3 months. The broken ribs officially took 6 to 12 months to heal, but 3 months later, I was riding my R1 again at full speed, better than ever before. **Never be afraid of life.**

I had a girlfriend then, but I wasn't fully invested in our relationship because I had so much rage from my experience with my ex-wife, and I was still trying to get my wrongfully retained son back. Before my accident, I split up with her because I felt I wasn't ready for any serious relationship, so I just had flings with other women to pass some “pleasure time”. After I was discharged, she heard from my neighbors that I had an accident, so she went to the hospital to visit me, thinking that I was still admitted there. She found I had been discharged from the hospital and visited me at my home. I hadn't fully recovered then and was still a bit handicapped, we had a lengthy conversation, and I apologized for breaking up with her; I admitted my mistake and how stupid I was. That day I asked her if she would like to marry me... She thought I was crazy, but we indeed got married 3 months later and have managed to stay together for the last 7 years through all the ups and downs life has been throwing at me/us. That was one of the best decisions I've made in my life, besides becoming a father.



Three months after my hospital discharge, I started riding my fully repaired Yamaha R1 again. I was not fully recovered, I still felt pain because of my broken ribs, but I told myself that the painkillers would take the pain away. My biking friends confronted me about my decision to start riding again, but I didn't care what they thought. I got my Yamaha R1 fixed and rode with my girlfriend every day, and I needed the freedom to ride a bike. One weekend we rode the bike to Santo Domingo at a speed of 300 km/hour, and I was really happy. Driving bikes was like a drug; they gave me much pleasure and helped me clear my head. I started riding them at normal speed, but later on, I decided to take race track lessons to better manage this power, and I guess I learned the hard way. My ribs broke three more times after the first accident, but I didn't let that stop me.

## **MY SECOND ACCIDENT**

My second accident wasn't my fault. It happened with my Hyundai Tucson. We were at a pay toll, there were about 15-20 cars before my car, and my present wife and I were patiently waiting for it to get to our turn. A car driving at full speed crashes into us from behind; my car's trunk is 30 centimeters shorter than before, so the crash's impact is heavy. It felt like all the air had been sucked out of my lungs; I couldn't breathe. I hadn't fully recovered, so catching my breath took a while. I ensured my wife was fine, and then I stepped out of the car and confronted the driver; he looked like he was on drugs and behaving weirdly. I called the police, made a statement, and then called a tow truck for my car. The other party's insurance paid nothing - so I paid the repairs of \$4,500 out of my pockets and sold the car afterwards.

## **MY THIRD ACCIDENT**

The third accident was also not my fault. I bought a Mercedes 250 Coupe after my previous car was destroyed. It happened in 2018. It was a rainy day, my wife and I were heading home, and I was driving on the highway's left lane. My body had recovered, but I still felt pain sometimes; I was driving at 100km/hr, but it wasn't too high because it was raining. There were two lanes on the highway and a middle concrete wall about 1,20 metre high on the other side of the highway; two more lanes were going in opposite directions. As I was driving, about 10 meters ahead of me on the other side of the wall, a truck drove through the wall and headed straight to me. I didn't have enough time to react, I tried to swerve my car to the right, but the truck hit the front of my car. Little concrete rocks





from the broken wall hit the car as well, and unfortunately, some of the rocks passed the windscreen and flew past my head, tearing my scalp open. The airbags pop up, and they crashed into our faces. It blocks my vision and presses my glasses and the glass of the windscreen into my face. We couldn't see anything, and my car was still moving; I maneuvered the car to the wall and decided to go slowly against the wall until the car stopped. I was able to deflate the airbags, and I made sure my wife was alright. After she had assured me she was fine, I stepped out of the car to check the damage. Traffic was beginning to form because the truck stopped 1 kilometer down the road from where I stopped, and the driver was nowhere on the scene. I'm reminded of the injury on my head when blood flows down my face, I asked my wife to check how bad the injury was, and she told me it wasn't that bad, and she handed me a towel to stop the bleeding while we waited for the local police to arrive. The police arrived, I gave them my statement of what had happened, and they called the ambulance. The ambulance arrived, and I was taken to the hospital; they ran some scans and an X-ray, and the doctors assured us they were not fatal injuries. I had a tear on my scalp and swollen eyes because of the glass particles in them; they stitched my head up with 7 stitches and recommended new glasses for my eyes. Looking back, I realize I got lucky in this accident because if the rocks had gone only 3 centimeters lower, they would have burst my head wide open. The car was completely ruined, and my premium insurance paid \$65,000 from the accident for another vehicle.

## MY FOURTH ACCIDENT

After the accident with the Mercedes 250 Coupe, I got myself a Porsche 911 Turbo S - Top Speed 340 km/h. I was financially stable and could afford these exciting vehicles. In February 2015, I left the United States for Marbella, Spain, to file a The Hague Petition with the Spanish Central Authority for the wrongful retention of my son. I was still fighting daily to return my son to me but now from the Dominican Republic. In June 2016, I started making enough profits in my offshore business to sustain my wife and me and continue fighting for my son. The day I had the Porsche accident, my wife needed to argue with me about some "unimportant nonsense" before leaving my house. I went on the highway at full speed to get into town, about thirty minutes from my house. It started raining on my way back home, and there was this curve I was supposed to take- the same curve that I have passed hundreds of times with my 1,300 cc Suzuki Hayabusa at 290 km/h or with my Porsche 911 at 250 km/h - I knew this road at the back of my palm so I could drive blindfolded. I made the curve with only 120 km/h due to the rain, and I came out on the straight road and slowly accelerated, and all of a sudden, the Porsche hit aqua-planing and started breaking out at the back; I did understand what was going on, but because I wasn't in the best of moods, I made a terrible mistake by hitting the brakes instead of accelerating. My car slid to the left and hit first the green area in the middle of the highway and then the steel wall in the middle of the road protecting you from going to the other side; the car tumbled about five times from the impact, and the





car was completely ruined on all sides. I wasn't badly injured, I just felt pain in my lungs and my ribs- the same side that was damaged in the first accident- so I maneuvered my way out of the car to check the damage done. Traffic was starting to form again because of the damage my car did to the road, and the local police arrived a few minutes later. I told them how the accident happened, and they assured me I wasn't at fault because the road gets slippery when it rains. They inquired if my car was insured- which it was- and if I would like to be taken to the hospital. I assured the officer that I was fine, and they requested that I sign a few documents before I could leave. I towed the car to a repair shop and contacted the insurance company.

This accident was my fault because, at the time, I wasn't in the right state of mind. I had so much anger and rage from what was going on with the case with my son. I remember telling my present wife that I felt like killing every damn crooked judge involved with this case, and I didn't care if I was going to get arrested or killed for my actions. She asked me what would happen to her if that happened, but I was blinded by selfish rage to even care about her. So driving at that stage- coupled with the fact that I had a misunderstanding with my wife before leaving the house that day- the accident was inevitable. Moral of the story? Don't drive any vehicle when you are full of anger.

## **THE FIFTH ACCIDENT**

### **BENTLEY GT ACCIDENT**

After my accident with the Porsche 911 Turbo S, I got the insurance premium from the Porsche and bought myself a Bentley GT V8; it was my dream car. I had fantasized about owning that car for a long time. It was a beautiful car both inside and out, and I was quite pleased that I got it eventually. Unfortunately, my pleasure lasted for just a week.

One sunny day, my wife and I decided to drive from Puerto Plata to Punta Cana in the Dominican Republic, so I drove the car on the highway. The road was clear, there was no traffic, and I was driving at 280km/hr. That kind of speed is easy for a Bentley GT. On the way, I fly past the MOPC, the local Highway Police responsible for handling highway accidents. The moment I drove past the MOPC vehicle-parked on one side of the highway- the back tire on the right side of my Bentley exploded. It happened so fast that the back of the car rose and started tilting to the left side of the highway. I tried to keep the car straight and hit the brake, but it was quite hard to bring the car to a halt because of my high driving speed. The car was still tilting to the left side and flying down the highway at high speed. It tilted from the right lane of the road to the left lane and was heading for the middle area, which looked like a wide ditch with a lot of grass. When I noticed it was heading for the middle grass area, I let go



of the brake entirely, and the car slid right into the grassy ditch. The car made a 360 degrees turn on the grass area and with “counter steering” I managed to let the Bentley fly straight out of the grass area into the opposite traffic lanes on the highway. The other part of the highway had also two lanes, and luckily we had absolute ZERO traffic on this side of the highway. I was able to manoeuvre the Bentley now all the way to the left side emergency parking lane on the opposite side of the highway.

Luckily, no cars were coming in from the other direction at the time, so that was my “exit strategy” to bring the car to a halt on the parking side of the road. After we came to a stop, I looked to my wife to make sure she was fine, she confirmed she was, and we got out from the car. She looked at me and said: “During the entire time when we started to “swirl around” you did not lose control over the vehicle as I watched you taken “action” behind the steering wheel until you safely stopped the car”. I replied: “My love, I am glad I was able to stop the car without us getting hit. If I would have given up “control” out of panic or fear at these critical moments, we would have been “lost” for sure.”

The car was stopped 1 kilometer away from the MOPC car where my back tire exploded. We were swirling around for 1,000 meters including a complete 360 turn until I was able to stop the car. It wasn't completely ruined, and I estimated it would cost about \$25,000 to return to its original state. The MOPC was now parked in front of us because they witnessed the whole thing as it happened, so they drove down the road to where I stopped to ensure we were alright. We assured them that we were okay and didn't sustain any injuries. They offered to call a towing truck to tow the Bentley back to Santo Domingo to the Bentley Dealership, where it could be fixed. After one week we got the repair quotation, which stated that it would cost \$145,000- way more than what I estimated- to fix the damages. It was close to the original cost of the car. I decided to trade in the wrecked Bentley GT to another luxury car dealer and got a new Bentley Flying Spur V12 instead.



I was involved in these many accidents because I was always driving with so much anger. After all that happened with my son and child kidnapping ex-wife, I needed some form of outlet for my pent-up anger and frustration, and going to the gym as well as fast driving was that outlet. Driving at full speed gave me so much freedom, and I was always loaded with anger in my head, and then accidents would happen. I never planned these accidents, nor did I plan to ruin the vehicles I bought, but I guess it's bound to happen given the speed at which I drove. The pain comes flooding in every time I remembered all I went through with my ex-wife and the thought of never seeing my son again. I've done everything possible since February 2015, when I left the United States. After I left the USA, I had a couple of financial successes, but all that couldn't fill the void of losing my son.

## THE SIXTH ACCIDENT

After the Bentley GT accident, I got myself a 12 Cylinder Bentley Flying Spur with 620 horse power. In addition, I ordered a four-wheel quad bike for beach fun. I had a 1,300 cc Suzuki Hayabusa - Top Speed 320 km/h, which was more like a race bike, but I felt there were places I couldn't go with the Hayabusa, like the beach, so we got the quad bike for such places. I ordered the quad bike from the factory in China, so my wife and I had to go pick it up when it landed in Santo Domingo. We drove our Bentley Flying Spur, and when we were returning, I suggested that my wife drive the Bentley while I drove the quad bike back home. We were on the highway, my wife was riding the Bentley behind me, and I was riding at a maximum speed of 120 km/h; the steering of the quad bike was a little stiff to control, but I enjoyed myself nonetheless

It started raining on our way back, so we stopped at a gas station to get gasoline for the bike and snacks. We continued our journey, and it was still raining. We were on the highway. There was traffic on the road, so I had to reduce my speed to 40km/hr; the car in front of me hit the brake abruptly, and I tried to hit my brake and steer my bike to the right to avoid crashing into the bumper of the car. The moment I steered to the right, the bike flipped over, and I was flung to the metal barrier on the road. Luckily, I had my helmet on, so I didn't sustain any head injury, but I took a major hit to my upper chest and stomach, and the bike comes straight after me and hit me right in my spine; it felt like I was sandwiched between two trucks. I fell to the ground, struggling to breathe because of the impact of the hit; I caught my breath and tried to stand on my feet. My wife was already running towards me in a panic because she saw the whole scene take place. She tried to help me get up, but I didn't let her because my whole body was hurting, and I didn't want to add further to my pain.

I took off my helmet and jacket and sat on the ground because I was trying to catch my breath. My wife called the ambulance, and when they arrived, I was placed inside and taken to the hospital. I was taken to a hospital in La Vega and immediately underwent an X-ray; the doctor informed us that I had a broken spine, about 12 broken ribs, 4 fractures in my neck, and my whole body was battered. After 30 minutes of being in the hospital, my body went into shock, and I was shivering and had a fever. My



wife started panicking after what the doctor told us, and I had to assure her that I was a strong man and that if I could make it through the night, I'd recover. I told my wife to hold my head up because it couldn't stay up on its own because of the injury on my spine and fractures in my neck. I was taken to the intensive care unit, and the doctor informed us that they couldn't perform surgery on me because my injuries were too complicated and I was in so much pain, so they gave me painkillers and sedatives to help me fall asleep that night. The doctor had told my wife when I was asleep that I might not make it because of the many complications. He said the nerve channel in my spine was damaged by pieces of bones, so I could end up paralyzed or dead. What an idiot of a doctor to scare someone like this. That night my wife decided to have me transported to another hospital in Puerto Plata, closer to our home and away from this arrogant type of a doctor, who had already "given up" on me at the first glance...



I woke up the next morning feeling like I just escaped from under a train, and told my wife that I would eventually recover. I was immediately transported to another hospital in Puerto Plata, closer to where we lived, and it took me a long time to recover from this accident. My wife has been supportive in all these accidents, and I didn't think I could ever get lucky at love after the tragedy that happened with my ex-wife. This spine crashing accident rendered me completely "useless", as I couldn't use any part of my upper body. I had to depend on my wife for everything down to clean myself up after using the toilet, taking showers etc. After three months, I was finally ready for my first spine operation. I had to use a collar for my neck and a brace for my fractured spine. I hadn't done an operation on my spine because it was hard to find a surgeon to perform the surgery, so we went from one "expert" to another but none of them gave me confidence in the planned surgery. My body wasn't able to lay down flat for an MRI Scan at the time. After speaking to several doctors, one of them gave us a recommendation



to a spine specialist so we went there; I finally did the MRI scan, and the doctor told me I would need to be operated on as soon as possible. He said I lost about 7% of my chest volume, my spine was at 45°, and the spine kept on pushing against my air pipes, which made breathing more difficult. I couldn't stay upright; it was the brace helping me carry out my daily activities like driving a car and walking around the house. It was uncomfortable, but I managed. I had my first spine surgery a few days after in March 2021; the day after the surgery, the doctor came into the room and asked me to get up and perform some activities so that he could rate the success of the surgery. I was a bit skeptical, I felt like I wasn't supposed to do anything until after a while, but he assured me that nothing was going to happen, so I got out of bed, looked to the ceiling, turned my head to the sides and surprisingly, I didn't feel any pain at all. I was so surprised at this, and the doctor told me that I would be discharged soon, but I would need to recover, so I was NOT allowed to ride the bike or do



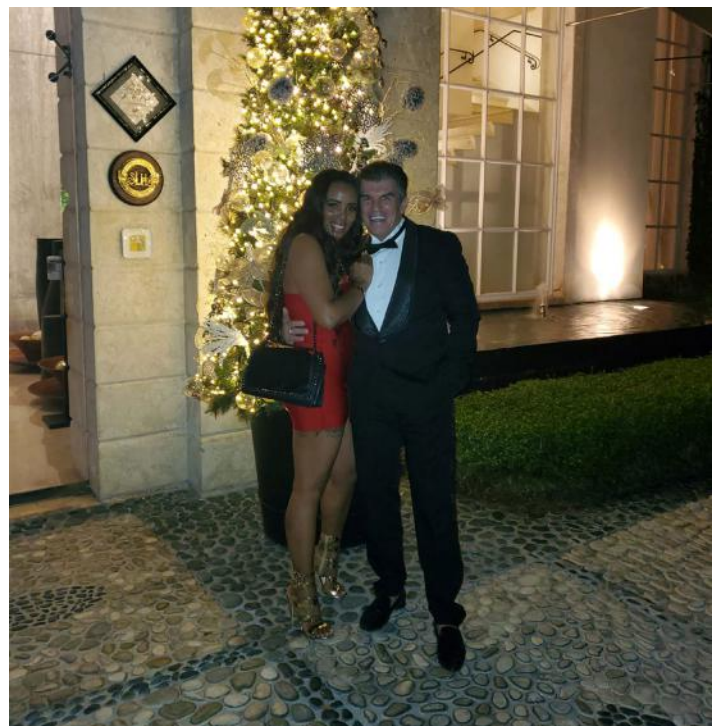
crazy exercise. I was discharged from the hospital after a few days, my wife was helping me recover, and I also paid a physiotherapist to help me recover. It was hard. First, I was still in pain, couldn't find a comfortable position, and my whole body was still hurting. Upon my discharge, the doctor prescribed painkillers for me every 12 hours to help reduce the pain, but I took them every 4 hours because I was in so much pain, and they helped reduce some of it.

I decided that my wife and I go out for dinner on Christmas day 2021 to celebrate because I felt like I had been indoors for too long; I needed fresh air. She initially protested, but I assured her I would be fine and even took my 4 painkillers before leaving the house. We went to a 5-star hotel, and I was really happy. My happiness was reduced when I couldn't cut my Filet Steak at the restaurant; it caused me pain anytime I tried to, so my wife had to cut my

steak and feed it to me at the restaurant. I felt helpless, frustrated, and angry at the same time. I had never felt that little power in my body in my whole life, considering that I was regularly working out at the gym, and now I don't have enough power in my arms to cut my steak. That's what a broken spine can do to you because your arms connect to your spine and shoulder blades, and you feel every movement of muscles like a knife in your back. But my anger has an enormous effect - It never makes me give up. We finished our dinner as well as possible, left the hotel restaurant, walked in front of the beautiful entrance of the hotel, and took pictures, so the night didn't go completely bad.

Two months after the surgery in March 2021, I felt like I had completely recovered. I know I must be crazy thinking this way; I had about 14 screws in my spine and two titanium bars supporting my spine. I told my wife I wanted to ride the bike again, but she was completely against it, stating that I was not fully recovered; and I could kill myself. I convinced her to let me ride the bike eventually as long as I was going to put on protective gear before riding. I put on my helmet and wore riding boots; I bent down to tie the lace of the boots when two screws in my back popped loose.

My wife inspected my back, and she noted the damage done. It further strengthened her resolve not to let me ride a bike again. I was taken to the hospital, and the doctor asked me what had happened; I told him I was putting on shoes to go for a walk because I couldn't tell him I wanted to ride the bike. He would have thought I was totally out of my mind. So he told me to tell the insurance company I fell in my house. I had another surgery on my spine, and they put now 16 special screws back in place, which could not open again; I was in the hospital for a few days and then discharged. I was recovering faster than before!



## THE SEVENTH ACCIDENT

Three months after the second surgery, I rode my Hayabusa bike again with one of my biker friends, and I had so much fun riding it; my wife didn't know about it because she wouldn't have let me so. I waited until she went grocery shopping and then went for a ride. I told her eventually when she got back, I explained why I did it, and she knew I needed it to get my court frustrations out of my system and, simultaneously, conquer life like I used to do before the Spine crash.

I had made great progress with my recovery, so one Sunday, I decided that my wife and I take a ride around town like we used to. I promised her I would ride “responsibly” within the speed limit and be extra careful. My wife and I have driven more than 60,000 kilometers on various bikes together, so she knew I always had been a careful and professional driver when she was sitting in the back. We rode to an ice cream parlor, and we had fun. When we were done, she asked if I wanted to keep riding or if we should head home. I told her I wanted to keep riding because it was sunny and I had missed riding a bike. We left the ice cream parlour and rode out of town, everything was going fine, and I was having a good time. We approached traffic on the road, so I decided to overtake some slow-moving cars - one of the benefits of riding a bike. I passed the first three cars in front of me, and the next two cars had stopped moving because one of them wanted to turn left, and they were blocking the traffic. I didn't notice the cars on time and was stuck. It was a double-lane street, so cars were coming from the other direction. I had to choose the best course of action in under split seconds. I could either go left and crash headfirst into the other cars coming from the other side of the traffic or go right and hit a concrete light post and venture into the bushes, or crash into the trunk of the car in front of us. I wasn't just thinking about the impact it would have on me but on my wife. I couldn't afford to make a stupid decision. I decided the “least impact” would be to break down the bike as much as possible and to crash into the trunk of the car in front of us as the “worst choice.” I hit the brakes as much as possible but did not have enough “runway” to stop the bike in time due to my fast acceleration from taking the cars over. We hit the car before us and flew simultaneously off the bike because of the impact. We landed on the car's roof; I landed flat on my back and felt NO pain radiate from my spine, and my wife landed between my legs, face down. The car kept moving like nothing had happened until my wife started hitting the car's roof. The car stops 500 meters down the road, and my wife slides off the car roof. She started yelling at me to get off the roof, but I still lay flat. I did NOT feel any pain in



my body, and my first thought was that I was paralyzed now; that's why I felt no pain.... Finally, I sat up on the car roof and checked myself, moving my arms and legs, and to my great surprise, I didn't feel like my spine was broken or anything else. I slid down the car, removed my helmet and jacket and lifted my shirt. I told my wife to check my spine, and she checked it, and all the screws were still in place. I just sustained a "minor injury" on my balls, which hit the tank and crashed the tank. The tank of my bike hit me in the area above my penis, and due to the heavy impact, the blood went straight into the area where my balls were. It blew up like a balloon but remained painless because my balls were not impacted only by the tissue around them. I went home with my wife, changed cloth and went to the hospital to have it checked. The same night I needed to undergo an operation to drain all the blood and bring the swelling down. The colors of the rainbow were now united at my balls, but asides from that, we were both fine. With all the crazy adrenaline sports I have been doing all my life, I heard many times my friends telling me that I have "balls of steel".... Today, I can prove it to be "true"!

Apart from recovering from emotional pains, I needed to recover financially to give my wife and me a deserving life. In addition, I was operating the International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping, which had a monthly salary cost for lawyer and assistant judges of \$50,000. Recovering from a financial disaster can be challenging, with the sacrifices, sleepless nights and extra efforts you must put in. While my financial recovery plan was very technical, below are steps to help yourself the way I did.

- **Assess your financial situation:** To start, deep dive into your finances and assess the extent of your financial breakdown. Make a list of all your debts, expenses, and sources of income, and determine how much money you owe and how much you can afford to pay each month.
- **Create a budget:** Once you understand your financial situation, create a budget that includes all your expenses and debts. Ensure your budget is realistic and considers all necessary expenses, such as rent, utilities, food, and transportation. Avoid unnecessary expenses, such as eating out or subscription services, to free up more money for debt repayment.
- **Prioritize debt repayment:** Prioritize paying off your debts after creating a budget. Start with high-interest debt, such as credit card debt, as it will become more expensive. If you have multiple debts, consider consolidating them into a single loan with a lower interest rate.
- **Increase your income:** Another way to improve your financial situation is to increase your income. Look for ways to earn additional money, such as getting a part-time job, selling unwanted items, or offering freelance services.
- **Seek professional help:** If you're feeling overwhelmed, consider seeking help from a financial advisor or a credit counselor. These professionals can help you develop a personalized plan to get back on track and provide support and guidance.
- **Make lifestyle changes:** Making lifestyle changes can also help you recover from a financial breakdown. It might mean reducing your spending, cooking meals at home instead of dining out, and reducing your entertainment expenses.
- **Avoid taking on new debt:** As you work to repay your existing debts, it's important to avoid taking on new debt. It might mean avoiding new credit card applications, car loans, or other types of loans. If you need to make a large purchase, consider saving money instead of financing it.



- Build an emergency fund: Finally, building an emergency fund is an important step in financial recovery. This fund will provide a safety net in case of unexpected expenses or job loss, reducing the need to rely on credit cards or loans. Aim to save at least three to six months' living expenses in your emergency fund.
- Recovering from a financial breakdown takes time and effort, but with a clear plan and the right steps, it is possible to build a stable financial future. Remember to be patient and focus on your goals; you'll be well on your way to financial recovery.

Remember, recovery from a financial disaster takes time and patience. It's important to be disciplined and stay focused on your goals, but also be kind to yourself and understand that it's a process. With time and effort, you can get back on track and regain control of your finances.





# CHAPTER FOUR

## THE FINANCIAL BOMBSHELL

Once, twice or severally in a man's lifetime, he is expected to experience financial hard times, setbacks and sometimes outright bankruptcy. Financial hardship is when a person or a family experiences difficulty meeting their financial obligations and needs due to a shortage of income or assets. These could result from unemployment: Losing a job can significantly decrease income and make it difficult to meet basic expenses. Medical expenses: Unexpected medical bills can add a significant financial burden, especially if the person is uninsured or underinsured. Debt: High debt levels, such as credit card debt or student loans, can make it difficult to make ends meet and achieve financial stability. Reduced income: A decrease in income, such as a pay cut or reduced hours, can make it difficult to cover essential expenses. Natural disasters: Natural disasters, such as hurricanes, floods, and earthquakes, can cause significant damage to property and result in financial losses.

Financial hardship can have serious consequences, including increased stress and anxiety, decreased access to healthcare and nutrition, and even homelessness. It is important for individuals and families facing financial hardship to seek help from local resources, such as government programs, non-profits, and financial advisors.

In my case, the situation was extremely severe.

I have been creating investment banks since 1990, but I left it and started the concrete panels manufacturing business in the USA. I subsequently lost \$1 million, all the business machinery & equipment, \$250,000 and my son.

My financial chaos started with transactions of a man, Mark Taylor, of Sterling Construction offering

(Plaswall Building Technologies) from the Philippines. I purchased a MASTER FRANCHISE for the USA from this crook, paid him \$250,000 for machinery, equipment and license fees, and discovered that Mark Taylor did NOT show up in the USA nor did he contribute towards setting up the factory equipment and my training for effective use. Subsequently, I also discovered that Plaswall had NO patent registrations in the USA, making the Master Franchise useless to me. After six months of struggle with this Franchisor, I resigned and demanded my money back. During that period, Mark Taylor started smearing my name, making it look like I was the crook, while it was the other way around. In addition, Mark Taylor scammed me of \$500,000 in commissions for a MASTER FRANCHISE I sold to a Nigerian client. Taylor also never paid the fees I earned. He destroyed the original Master Franchise, signed with the Nigerian clients and created a NEW contract with this client DIRECTLY. What shocked me most was that Taylor later colluded with my ex-wife and smeared my name more. In describing Taylor, I would call him a true diabolic person. He has an associate in the USA who posted fake reviews all over the internet to ensure my company and my name were destroyed. He was indeed the reason for my business failure at first.

In July 2016, I finally realized I could no longer continue with "housing projects" or concrete construction technologies because it killed me (I was struggling to make a profit). I decided to open an OFFSHORE BUSINESS based on my OLD EXPERTISE, which pulled me out of the misery. Within 14 days, I had my first two clients, who paid me \$60,000 to set up an investment bank for them. BACK TO LIFE!!! The rest is evident in all my other websites and projects. I rebuilt my life based on my old expertise, which never died. There are so many things I took that helped me build back my life. The entire process is summarized below.

## THE ELITE'S CLOSEST GUARDED SECRET: FLAG THEORY

Flag Theory is a strategy for managing one's life and assets. It is achieved by diversifying them across multiple countries, or "flags," to reduce risk and maximize opportunities. The basic idea is to create a series of "flags" in different countries for different aspects of your life, such as residence, citizenship, business, banking, and investments. Doing so allows you to take advantage of each country's different laws, regulations, and tax systems to optimize your personal and financial freedom.

Flag Theory is often associated with the concept of "perpetual travel," which involves living a location-independent lifestyle and moving from country to country as needed to maintain the desired mix of flags. This lifestyle is often embraced by entrepreneurs, investors, and digital nomads who value flexibility, privacy, and autonomy.

While Flag Theory is not a secret, it is often regarded as the closest guarded secret of the elite because it requires significant financial resources, legal expertise, and international connections to implement effectively. It is a strategy that wealthy individuals and families have used for decades to protect their assets, minimize tax liabilities, and maintain privacy. However, with the increasing globalization of the world economy, Flag Theory is becoming more accessible to a wider range of people who seek to optimize their personal and financial freedom.



Imagine a world where you could keep your money and freedom. You could live in a world where you could have multiple passports, tax havens, and playgrounds to explore, all while managing your assets safely and securely in a way that enemies cannot tamper with. This may sound like a dream, but it's a concept first mentioned in 1964 by the visionary Harry D. Schultz in his book "How to Keep Your Money and Your Freedom."

This concept originally comprised three flags: a second passport, a safe location for your assets outside your country, and a legal address in a tax haven. But Dr. W. G. Hill later refined this idea and coined the term "Flag theory," adding two additional flags: a place of business and playgrounds where you can enjoy yourself. The result was a comprehensive guide to achieving ultimate freedom, known as the "PT" or "Permanent Traveler" concept.

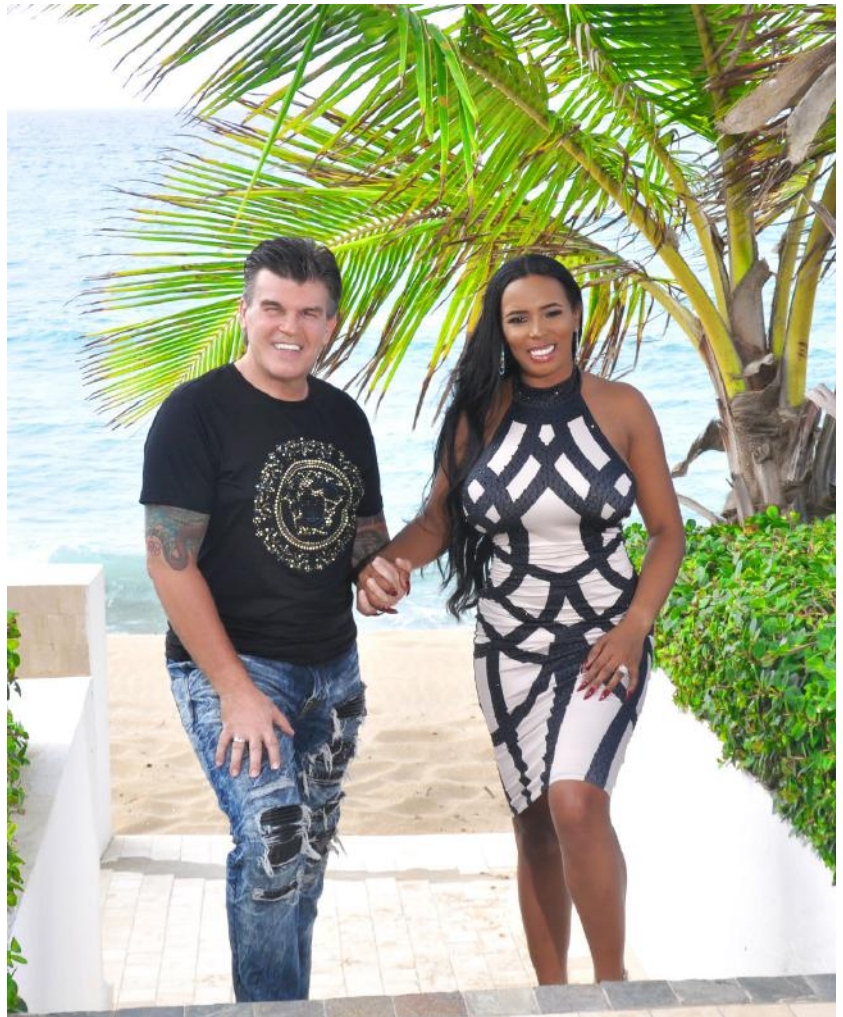
The five flags of the PT concept include a passport and citizenship, a business base where you can earn tax-free money, a residence and domicile in a tax haven, asset management where you can invest and store your wealth, and playgrounds where you can spend your hard-earned money. And with the advent of the internet, a sixth flag was added: the electronic haven or cyber-sovereignty and privacy.

Over the years, authors have applied the theory of flag theory based on their personal preferences, the needs of their clients, or the fees they make on their products. While some argue that second citizenship's are essential for freedom, others believe that shifting residency is the quickest path to financial and personal liberation. The bottom line is that everyone has a list of priorities and desires for achieving ultimate freedom.

**So, what's on your list?** What would you include as an essential flag in your quest for personal freedom? The possibilities are endless, but one thing is for sure - the concept of flag theory has the power to change your life and give you the freedom to live it on your own terms.

I have lived the PT lifestyle for more than 10 years, which was the most exciting time of my business life. Based on my own world traveller lifestyle and business experiences these flags have been modified to fit our fast-paced, technologically advancing world. This book has remolded these flags, adding a specific flag for decentralized Blockchain Company registrations and Investment Banks & Trust registrations including online banking facilities with your own Investment Bank since access to financial services is an essential but complex aspect of the permanent world traveler. They are as follows:

- **Legal residence** – Where you live tax-free
- **Business base** – Where and how you earn your money





- **Financial services** – How you get paid
- **Asset haven** – Where you keep your assets safe
- **Passport and citizenship** – Second Citizenship
- **Playgrounds** – Where you spend your money
- **Electronic haven** – Cyber-sovereignty and privacy
- **Decentralized Blockchain Corporations** - offering 100% tax exemption and no Government control
- **Decentralized Investment Banks & Blockchain Trusts** - for Asset Protection & Wealth Preservation

There is no need to worry if you have no flags yet. In fact, it's not difficult since we have set up an all-encompassing provision with our specialized Offshore Banking services to fast-track your process. The hard truth is that you don't need all the flags to improve liberty. Maybe just one is enough. But two or three flags are better than one! The flag theory is more than an anticipated action; it's more than a lifestyle. It's a state of mind—a life-long process.

At the end of this book, a proper guide on planting all necessary flags at nearly no cost will be revealed for every reader willing to take the next step to engage. Not only am I devoted to helping the regular businessman understand how to plant these flags. I also consider investors and tech nomads. I took the perspective of the crypto investor and let international (tax) law be my guide. Enthusiastic writers have attributed a separate flag status to crypto themselves since they allegedly exist independently of one nation's control. Although this is true, let us not forget the section on the legality of crypto. While you, as a person, own the crypto, you are thus subjected to taxes and claims. Crypto is a crucial tool in the journey to sovereignty, but on its own, they don't provide the jurisdictional protection "flag theory" advocates. **That's the reason for setting up your own Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust, where your total sovereignty is guaranteed.**

Flag theory and permanent travel were designed with the ultra-rich and independently wealthy in mind. But for modern continuous Integration, it is difficult to avoid flag theory! The best bank accounts, online payment systems, business registrations, and freelance jobs are rarely found in one's hometown. However, when consciously applying flag theory, you don't just use what works. You walk the extra mile and actively structure your life to ensure optimal freedom and prosperity. This means zero taxes, control over your assets, and legal protection of what's yours.

One myth is that you must be wealthy or earn a large income to benefit from tax planning. This comes from the times when it was possible to set up a “mail-box” company with minimum substance and benefit from tax treaties. One needed a certain amount of income to justify the legal and administration costs. But moving to a better tax system doesn’t have to be expensive. Certain countries allow you to (temporarily) live there by extending tourist visas. The crucial element of tax planning—your place of residence—can be changed at the price of a bus or airline ticket!

A common excuse is: “I need X (something unrealistic) amount of money before I can be happy/free/ travel the world.” This is just fear of taking the first step. In many pleasant countries, the cost of living is far lower than what you spend on rent in the developed world. I know a Cuban/German woman who recently visited her 120th country. I asked her how she was able to afford it. She told me she worked at Oktoberfest, making a couple of thousand, and travels the rest of the year for about 500 USD a month and the occasional gig. She stays with friends and coaches surfs. She is always contacted by friends saying: “I wish I could afford to travel like you!”

Thousands of globetrotters work casually when they feel like it. Dance teachers, entertainers, English teachers, hotel and restaurant staff, dive instructors, cruise ship or yacht crew, and in thousands of other portable trades and occupations. If they can do it, so can you (especially after the next bull run).

What else? A bank abroad might be cheaper to use than a bank at home (conversion rate and fee wise). A product you created might be sold cheaper by using a foreign service. If you’re young, you might be able to get a cheaper insurance with better coverage in the free market than you have now. And for those looking for quality of life, there are places where there is better service, more modern facilities, and more safety than you are experiencing now.

A low cost of living can have downsides. You have temptations: things you couldn’t do before. Massages every day, beach parties, and nice dinners. All this “cheap” entertainment adds up. No work gets done. This is especially a problem for those weak. Unable to resist, they move to Asia or Central America to live the dream, spending way more than back home! They go broke and return empty-handed (but with a smile on their face). Just remember, circumstances don’t control a serious PT.

## JOIN THE INTERNATIONAL FAST-LANE

I heard a funny story about a Dutch couple moving to Bali. They had been planning this move for years. They would work online and start a local business. The week before departure, they had a farewell party for friends with coconuts, Balinese music, traditional clothing, and other fun stuff. In Bali, they rented a house. This is where



things started to go wrong. After they paid for their one-year contract and settled in, they noticed they had no internet. They ran into a brick wall when trying to connect their house with a simple wire. They never got it to work and didn't know who to talk to. In addition, they experienced the usual business and visa issues. Before long, they fled back to the Netherlands. Bali wasn't the paradise they imagined it to be.

If you're serious about moving abroad, don't go all in right away. Don't invest financially or emotionally in a certain country or outcome. Your hometown might not be perfect, but it's even more unlikely a city on the other side of the world is. Start by living abroad, maybe only for a few months. Stay on tourist visas and rent by the month. Grow confidence. Don't jump head-first into a golden opportunity. Observe. Test if you're happy. Go grocery shopping, get to know prices outside tourist areas, join a gym, get hobbies, and make local contacts. Maybe even do this in a few countries. See what you love most. Make decisions based on experience, not on expectations or suggestions.

This also applies to tax planning. Sometimes people ask me where they should immigrate to. This is like tying a horse behind the cart. I have no problem giving suggestions, but knowing what they will like is hard. Oman has no income tax, but it's boring unless you enjoy racing a 4x4 through the desert. What's the point of having a tax-free life if you hate it?

Another common mistake? Asking your accountant how you can lower your taxes by moving abroad. There are several problems with this. First, local accountants, tax advisors, and other "licensed professionals" have no experience with anything but domestic issues, and asking them is mostly useless. They might try to help with vague ideas that no longer work, or they relate it to the "Panama Papers" and expect something sinister. And this is not without risk. Across the Western world, service agents, accountants, and tax advisors are now legally obliged to report "suspicious" behavior. If they don't, they risk sanctions. Even when you have no intention of breaking the law, you could end up in an investigation, resulting in nasty hidden records on you.

And let's not forget even when you hate high taxes, far more people on the other side of the spectrum think taxes are the only thing preventing complete anarchy. They cannot fathom somebody leaving their cult. Best not to tell others about your ideas or walk into a random lawyer's office. If you must, establish what you can and cannot say beforehand.

Start your planning well in advance. Understand what you're getting yourself into. Build a support network of like-minded people. It might be frustrating that there aren't exact guidelines explaining your situation. Get over it. Doors open and close all the time. There are lots of options to claim your life back.





## HOW A 9-5 HOLDS YOU BACK FROM ACHIEVING YOUR DREAMS

A 9-5 job is a traditional work schedule that typically involves working Monday through Friday, from 9:00 AM to 5:00 PM. While a 9-5 job may provide steady income and benefits, it can also keep individuals from achieving their dreams. It is because the 9-5 work schedule often leaves limited time and energy for pursuing personal passions and goals.

One of the biggest challenges of a 9-5 job is the lack of flexibility. Many individuals have dreams and goals that require significant time and effort. However, with a 9-5 work schedule, finding the time and energy to pursue these dreams outside work hours can be difficult. It can lead to frustration, disappointment, and a sense of being stuck in a job that does not allow personal growth and fulfillment.

Another challenge of a 9-5 job is that it can be emotionally and mentally draining. A 9-5 job's daily grind can be stressful and demanding, leaving little time for self-care and rest. It can lead to burnout, fatigue, and decreased overall well-being. When individuals feel drained and exhausted, they are less likely to have the motivation and energy to pursue their dreams and goals.

The 9-5 work schedule limits personal growth and development opportunities. Many individuals desire to learn new skills and pursue new interests, but with the demands of a 9-5 job, it can be difficult to find the time and energy to do so. It can lead to stagnation and feeling stuck in a job that does not allow personal growth and development.

Another challenge of a 9-5 job is that it often does not allow pursuing passions and interests. Many individuals have dreams and goals outside their 9-5 job, but the limited time and energy available outside of work hours can make it difficult to pursue these interests. It can lead to a sense of fulfillment and a feeling of being held back from achieving one's full potential.

In addition to these challenges, a 9-5 job can limit one's ability to control their financial future. Many individuals have financial goals and aspirations, but with a 9-5 job, it cannot be easy to achieve these goals without a significant increase in income. It can lead to financial insecurity and a sense of being stuck in a job that does not allow financial freedom.

So, what can individuals do to break free from the constraints of a 9-5 job and achieve their dreams? One option is to start a side hustle or pursue a personal project outside work hours. It can provide a creative outlet to pursue personal interests and passions. It can also help to increase one's income and to provide a sense of financial security.





Another option is to seek out a more flexible work schedule or to negotiate a flexible work arrangement with one's employer. It can provide more time and energy for personal pursuits and help reduce the impact of a 9-5 job on one's well-being and overall life satisfaction.

It's also important for individuals to prioritize self-care and make time for relaxation. It can help to reduce the impact of a 9-5 job on one's well-being and can help to provide the energy and motivation needed to pursue personal goals and interests.

Finally, individuals can seek personal growth and development opportunities, such as taking courses, attending workshops, or volunteering. It can help to break free from the constraints of a 9-5 job and to achieve personal growth and fulfillment.

In conclusion, it is important to note that not all 9-5 jobs are created equal, and some offer a good work-life balance, opportunities for growth, and the flexibility to pursue your passions. It all depends on the company culture and the job itself.

## **FREEDOM: CHOOSE A JOB OR PROFESSION THAT GIVES YOU FREEDOM ANYWHERE ACROSS THE WORLD**

One good thing to look out for when choosing a job is the flexible nature of such engagements. Also, businesses have become uninteresting, generally judging from their nature. Some of these businesses have become deficient because they cannot service wider client bases. As a result, they tend to reduce the number of employees while increasing the workload of retained workers. An ideal business isn't limited geographically but rather accessible globally. Not only would such a business model afford you the opportunity of a fair share in the global economy and revenue, but it also affords you the experience of thrilling adventures and discovery while generating enough revenue to make workers flexible and happy.

**My Offshore Business became the business that allowed me to enjoy global freedom.** With the pleasure of having traveled to 85 countries and conducted business in more than 60 countries, I have been able to help clients worldwide scale their businesses by giving them a global standpoint where regulations won't restrict them and unfavorable public policies. Freedom is all around, judging from the fact that they are excluded from taxes through tactical and conventional means. Through technological methods, we can also build swift global payment methods with instant reflections using blockchain technology. All these make our clients completely free from bureaucracy and unnecessary time wastage. The flexibility that comes with building a viable business, as we offer, allows you the smooth running of transactions, saving you time for other activities you might want to engage in.

Flexible schedules can provide numerous benefits for both employees and employers. These schedules allow employees to work during the hours that best suit their individual needs and circumstances, leading to a better work-life balance and improved overall well-being.

One of the primary advantages of flexible schedules is that they allow employees to balance their work and personal lives better. Many people have commitments outside of work, such as caring for family members, pursuing hobbies, or attending school, and a flexible schedule can help them manage these responsibilities without sacrificing their job. It is especially important for parents who must arrange childcare or pick up and drop off their children from school. By having a flexible schedule, they can work around their family's needs and not feel torn between their job and their responsibilities at home.

In addition to improving work-life balance, flexible schedules can increase job satisfaction and reduce stress. Employees with control over their schedules are more likely to feel empowered and in control of their lives, leading to higher job satisfaction and a more positive outlook. They are also less likely to experience work-related stress, as they can manage their workload in a way that suits them best. It can increase productivity and engagement, as employees are likelier to perform at their best when they feel satisfied and less stressed.

Flexible schedules can also benefit employers, increasing employee retention and reducing turnover. When employees are happy and satisfied with their jobs, they are less likely to leave and more likely to stay with a company for longer. It can reduce the cost and effort associated with recruitment and training, and flexible schedules can also improve employee attendance and reduce absenteeism. When employees can arrange their schedules to accommodate personal or family commitments, they are less likely to take time off or be late for work. It can result in increased productivity and reduced costs

for the employer associated with paying for replacement workers or covering for absent employees.

Finally, flexible schedules can also help companies to attract and retain top talent. In today's competitive job market, employees seek more than a high salary and benefits. They are looking for work-life balance, and companies that offer flexible schedules can often attract and retain the best employees. Many employees are willing to take a pay cut in exchange for a flexible schedule, as they place a higher value on their personal and family commitments.

In conclusion, flexible schedules are beneficial for both employees and employers. By allowing employees to balance their work and personal lives better, they can increase job satisfaction, reduce stress, improve attendance, and attract and retain top talent. Employers can benefit from increased productivity, reduced turnover, and reduced absenteeism.



Flexible schedules are an investment in the well-being and success of both employees and companies and should be considered by all organizations as a way to improve their operations and foster a positive workplace culture.

## WHY PAY TAXES?

Western countries have been set up along a certain line: you pay a share of your income to the State, which in turn provides benefits such as social security, health care, education, and pensions. However, if you were to move away as a Permanent Traveller (PT), you would lose access to most, if not all, of these benefits. You're no longer using the roads, the hospitals, or the schools. Paying for benefits to which you're not entitled doesn't make sense. Moreover, there is no legal obligation to do so.

A tax authority, bound by law, cannot tax at random. They need a legal basis for doing so. According to their own laws, a State does not have a right to tax you if you're

- a) Not a resident or
- b) Don't generate income in that State. When you leave their jurisdiction, this legal basis disappears.

A State resident can move to another with extensive benefits, such as moving from Germany to France. A new "Social Contract" is established, and the new resident pays for the benefits enjoyed in the new country. As it turns out, other countries offer a contrasting system: no benefits and nothing to pay.

Moving from a high-tax country to a low-tax one will work the magic of a more stable income. Nothing is strange about this; even within the European Union, massive disparities exist between member states regarding tax rates and benefits. The freedom to choose between systems is one of the EU's four fundamental "freedoms," albeit subject to a few limitations and considerations. Moreover, tax systems are firstly a domestic affair. In summary, the option of moving to a lower-tax region will not disappear for a very long time, so you've got the time to make up your mind.

Come to think of it, what if you wouldn't need to move at all to enjoy total tax freedom over your physical and digital assets?

Don't look worried; it's completely possible to use the secure mechanics that will be discussed at the end of this book.





## CHAPTER FIVE

### THE FALL FROM GRACE

Life fluctuates. It doesn't move in a straight line, and neither do our expectations play out all the time. Sometimes we plan, hoping for things to follow the set-out sequence, but then life happens. The worst thing one can do is blame themselves for unanticipated outcomes from things no one can control. When we are hit unexpectedly by certain sad events, the ideal reaction should always be to look for the best solutions to fix the problem or salvage the situation immediately. It is not wise to keep crying or lamenting over spilled milk. I have understood that no one sits above mistakes as they will surely come. The idea is to fix the mistake before it becomes fatal. I am a man of numerous mistakes, which have taught me numerous lessons. **I have accepted those mistakes as unavoidable so long as we are human; above all, I have learned to fix my shit whenever things get messed up. At age 57, I lost everything: my family, wealth, my son, business, assets, etc. I accepted my fate but remained determined to change it.**

#### DEVASTATED AND BROKE AT FIFTY-SEVEN

I will like to debunk the statement of being a "fool at forty." My reason is that, at forty, while one may feel like a fool for not accomplishing what is set out to do, the narrative can change. Many people believe that life should have taken a different turn, that they should have accomplished more, and that they have missed out on opportunities that would have changed their lives. However, it's never too late to turn things around. A fool at forty can still become wise at fifty or sixty. At fifty-seven, I lost everything I owned, including my son, business, money, and many assets. I was a greater fool in normal vocabulary because I was over 40 years old. While recovering from my losses, I learned many lessons necessary for every human.

**First**, it's important to understand that life is not a race. Every person's journey is unique and has its own pace. It's never too late to start changing your life, no matter how old you are. The key is to start taking action and stop thinking about what you could have done differently. It's time to focus on the present and the future and to start making things happen.

**Second**, don't be afraid to take risks. Life is full of opportunities, but it's up to you to seize them. If you feel like you have missed out on something in the past, it's time to start taking chances. You never know what life will bring and what kind of opportunities may come your way. But, if you don't take risks, you'll never know what you could have accomplished.

**Third**, be persistent and never give up. You may not see the results of your efforts right away, but don't let that discourage you. Keep pushing forward; eventually, you will see the fruits of your labor. The road to success is not always easy, but if you keep moving forward, you will eventually reach your goal.

**Fourth**, embrace your failures and use them as a learning opportunity. Every failure is a chance to grow and learn. Don't let failures hold you back. Instead, use them as motivation to work harder and to become a better person.

**Finally**, it's important to have a positive attitude. Life is too short to be negative and to waste time feeling sorry for yourself. Instead, please focus on the good things in your life and be grateful for them. Surround yourself with positive people who support and help you reach your goals.

In conclusion, being a fool at forty does not mean that your life is over. It's never too late to start making changes and become the person you want to be. Take chances, be persistent, embrace your failures, and have a positive attitude. **Imagine what I have achieved financially in the last 7 years, so imagine what you could do with a life ahead of you. With these steps, you can turn things around and make your life successful. So, don't be a fool, be wise, and start living your life to the fullest!**

## **AVOIDING THE MODERN "GOVERNMENT ENSLAVEMENT TRAP"**

Modern government enslavement refers to controlling and manipulating individuals by their government through various means, including restricting personal freedoms, surveilling individuals, and imposing oppressive laws and policies. While it may seem daunting, there are steps that individuals can take to avoid or minimize the impact of government enslavement.

One of the most important ways to avoid government enslavement is to educate oneself on the laws and policies that affect one's life. It includes understanding the rights and freedoms guaranteed by the Constitution and other relevant laws and being aware of any laws or policies that may restrict these rights. Understanding one's rights and responsibilities as a citizen is important to avoiding government enslavement.



**Do you believe it's also important for individuals to participate in the democratic process by exercising their right to vote and engaging with their elected representatives? Does it give individuals a voice in decisions and hold elected officials accountable for their actions? Writing to elected representatives, attending town hall meetings, and participating in public forums and discussions are all ways to make one's voice heard and to have a say in the policies that affect one's life, right? Don't believe any of this "political bullshit" because it's a fraud and a scam, giving you the illusion that you are living in a "Democracy" while cutting down your freedoms every day more and more... Look at all the woke bullshit going on across the world, and the World Economic Forum running its evil agenda. If you are one of those delusional dreamers, you might as well throw this book into the fire right now and believe the crap your government and the WEF feed you.**

A much better aspect of avoiding government enslavement is to stay informed about the actions and fraudulent policies of the government. It includes following the FACT news and being aware of the laws and policies that are being proposed and implemented, WHICH WILL HURT YOU AND YOUR FAMILY. It's also important to be aware of initiatives or groups that promote individual rights and freedoms but do exactly the opposite of what they "promote." Stay away from these brainwashing organizations as far as possible.

It's also important for individuals to protect their privacy and be mindful of the information they share with the government and other entities. It includes being careful about what personal information is shared online and with third-party organizations and taking steps to secure personal data, such as using strong passwords and encryption. The use of virtual private networks (VPNs), encrypted messaging apps, and other privacy tools can help to safeguard personal information and prevent it from being used for unauthorized purposes.

**In addition to these individual actions, do you believe that society must support initiatives and organizations promoting individual rights and freedoms and stand up against any actions limiting or restricting these rights? It may involve supporting advocacy groups, participating in protests and demonstrations, and speaking out against laws or policies perceived as unjust or violating individual rights. It's important to remember that change does not happen overnight and often requires sustained effort and determination to bring about meaningful change, which you will NEVER see in your lifetime. Don't be fooled by all these "smoke screens," which distract you from your life goals of financial success and FREEDOM from being a tax-paying slave for the rest of your life.**



In conclusion, avoiding modern government enslavement requires a combination of individual actions and YOUR clever strategic effort. By educating themselves about the laws and policies that affect their life, NOT participating in the democratic process, staying informed about corrupt government actions, protecting personal privacy, and supporting initiatives that promote individual rights and freedoms, individuals can reduce the impact of government enslavement and work towards a more free and just society. **While you may think it is impossible to avoid government enslavement completely, and we all need to pay taxes, you are just acting like a brainwashed fool eating too much of that nasty “government soup.”**

In the last 3 decades, I have been operating in the field of finance and investment banking, which enables the middle class and retailers with the opportunity to compete against big corporations, services like establishing cryptocurrency exchanges, setting up Investment banks, offshore banks, licensed Investment funds, etc, at a very competitive cost.

I have **NEVER** legally paid any income tax for the last 33 years to any government worldwide! You can benefit from my expertise and achieve the same business benefits for your lifetime!

**Alternatively**, a better option is to escape all the crimes committed against humanity: to live away from government enslavement and tyranny. To reside in tax-free environments that are business-friendly. **All these are made possible with the Blockchain DigitalCity, which affords you an easy process to residing in a tax-free haven in the Dominican Republic.**

The concept of global domination has been a topic of discussion and debate for centuries. From Alexander the Great's conquest of the known world to the rise of powerful empires and nations throughout history, the pursuit of power and control has played a significant role in shaping the world as we know it. But in today's globalized and interconnected world, the idea of one country or entity dominating the rest has taken on a new and complex meaning.

In our dispensation, we have seen how the United Nations promises safety and security yet stands solidly behind factors of mass destruction. We have seen global monopoly and economic manipulation by single corporations. We have seen unprecedented possibilities of tyranny with central bank digital currencies (CBDCs). We've witnessed hunger and starvation on different levels. We've experienced organized disease breakouts and mortality manipulation. We've also seen government subjection



through taxes and witnessed heavy psychological manipulation by the government and the “FAKE NEWS” media.

In a fast decaying society with the predominance of political chaos, economic recession, hunger and starvation, the World Economic Forum "DESTRUCTION AGENDA," Exorbitant Taxation, Mass Murder through Covid shots, racism and “legalized” pedophilia, and all other social vices, it has become urgent that we find healthy and favorable adaptation means for survival.

“Half the world lives under the shadow of war, persecution, horror and death. Now, an open door of hope beckons. We must carry this endeavor to accomplishment.”

### **Where is your “SAFE HAVEN” in a world of chaos?**

Historically, the Dominican Republic has been very helpful during war times and has given shelter and sanctuary to many Jewish citizens who came during WW II to protect their lives.

The Dominican Republic took in Jewish refugees fleeing Hitler while 31 nations looked away! The Dominican Republic was also the only sovereign country willing to accept mass Jewish immigration immediately, before and during World War II, the only alternative being the Shanghai International Settlement at the Évian Conference. It offered to accept up to 100,000 Jewish refugees. It is estimated that 5,000 visas were issued, and most recipients did not reach the country because it was hard to get out of occupied Europe.

The DORSA (Dominican Republic Settlement Association) was formed with the assistance of the Joint Distribution Committee and helped settle Jews in Sosúa on the northern coast. About 700 European Jews of Ashkenazi Jewish descent reached the settlement where each family received 33 hectares (82 acres) of land, ten cows (plus two additional cows per child), a mule and a horse, and a US\$10,000 loan (about 184,000 dollars at 2023 prices) at 1% interest.

Other refugees settled in the capital, Santo Domingo. In 1943 the number of known Jews in the Dominican Republic peaked at 1000.







## FAST FORWARD TO 2023

**PANDEMICS:** Evidence shows how pandemics are not a natural occurrence but meticulously orchestrated operations unleashed on humanity to reduce the world population and increase control over those who survive.

**VACCINES:** Scientific data reveals how vaccines are greatly reducing the world population. They also start the process of transhumanism by injecting substances that modify human DNA and spread nanotechnology throughout the human body.

**ELECTION FRAUD:** Evidence of how the globalist financial elites strategically steal important elections worldwide to position politicians who serve the agenda of world domination.

**CLIMATE CHANGE:** Government documents and expert testimonies reveal how climate change is a hoax to install tyranny on humanity. In reality, the weather is heavily manipulated by governments.

**TRANSHUMANISM:** Expert testimonies reveal the plan to submit the world to the rule of a new species of genetically edited and technologically enhanced super-elites, who will be more different from us than we are from chimpanzees.

**DIGITAL CURRENCY:** A Central Bank Digital Currency (CBDC) gives tyrants full control over your finances, as they can monitor every transaction, limit what you can spend, and even delete your funds. What happens already with PayPal would become commonplace.

**THE FAKE NEWS:** Shocking revelations from insiders of the biggest news media worldwide, who confess how the news is used to manipulate humanity and steer the public towards the agenda of the super-rich criminals who own the major news networks.

**CHILD ABUSE:** Testimonies from eyewitnesses and survivors about how high-ranking officials abuse children worldwide. Children are used as a commodity to "pay your way" to high positions in governments, law enforcement, finance, media and business.

## WHAT DID YOU OBSERVE IN YOUR COUNTRY DURING COVID?

During the Covid “Plandemic” we have seen how relaxed and civilized it was in the Dominican Republic, with Supermarkets' shelves full of food and no shortages of anything. The D.R. was the first country in the world to open its borders to international travelers, regardless of the political nonsense, the lock-downs and the oppression of other nations.

## WHY HAVE WE CHOSEN THE DOMINICAN REPUBLIC?

- Strategic geographic location in the heart of the Caribbean.
- One hour and 45 minutes from Miami and Caracas, centrally located to both the North and South markets of the Americas.
- Political and social stability, the country has been characterized by a solid and lasting democracy for more than 45 years.
- Efficient labor market and highly skilled labor force at competitive costs and high productivity.



- Excellent treatment for foreign investment, with an attractive tax incentive program.
- Modern port and airport infrastructure, with excellent sea and air transport services.
- Excellent telecommunications systems, comparable with the most developed countries in the world.
- Modern road networks and freeways facilitate the movement of goods from one point to another in the country.
- Adequate Government support to foreign investment.
- Preferential access to international markets through different trade schemes.

That's why we decided to build the **Blockchain DigitalCity** as the most suitable solution in a world of political chaos, providing a relaxing environment free from oppression, manipulation and tyranny. Within the geographical confines of Blockchain DigitalCity, you experience 100% tax freedom, fresh air, and mind-relaxing "Million Dollar" ocean views with the predominance of commercial activities to drive your tax-free business forward. Below are the endless benefits of residing in the Blockchain DigitalCity.

The Blockchain DigitalCity is your SAFE HAVEN with dignified ocean-view Executive Villas developed in Puerto Plata and located on the North Coast of the Dominican Republic. While residing in the Blockchain DigitalCity, you enjoy 100% tax exemption, a healthy business community, and a relaxing environment with the option to grow vegetables and fruits in your garden. You wake up every morning with prestigious ocean views and enjoy an excellent fruit platter from your garden.

Some other benefits include the following:

- Diplomatic passports for you and your spouse
- A white-label investment Bank



- 100% tax freedom in the Dominican Republic
- Affordable rates with up to 75% bank financing
- Residence Permit for you and your family
- No Visa Restrictions

While everything can be taken, we always have choices that can never be snatched. We can live in toxic exploitative crime-riddled cities with little or no regard for human lives and well-being or we could be living happy and free, enjoying endless benefits, including tax freedom, security and comfort in a Caribbean ocean view location. Which one is your choice?

## TERRITORIALITY - DOMINICAN TAX LAW IS PRIMARILY TERRITORIAL

In principle, the Dominican Republic only collects taxes on income from Dominican sources. Thus, on the one hand, all income derived from work or business activities in the Dominican Republic is taxable, whether the person is Dominican, a resident or nonresident foreigner, a Dominican business entity or a foreign company with or without a branch office in the country.

On the other hand, income derived from work done **outside** of the Dominican Republic, such as from operating in our BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY® Free Trade Zone Park, is not taxable, even if received by Dominican nationals or companies, foreign individuals residing in the Dominican Republic or foreign companies with branches in the country.



We are your exclusive source for intelligent and tax exempt business community developments in the Dominican Republic.

Our all-inclusive price structure for the acquisition of your ocean view land parcel and villa development in the BlockChain DigitalCity project is custom made based on your requirements.

Minimum Lot Size: 1,000 up to 6,000 sq. mt. with full land title in your personal or companies name. We also offer up to 75% bank financing for your lot/villa development with a down payment of only 25% and the balance can be paid over five up to twenty five years.



## CHAPTER SIX

### THE BIRTH OF A GLADIATOR

The birth of a gladiator was often a tragic and brutal affair, marking the start of a harsh and dangerous life in the arena. Gladiators were typically enslaved people, prisoners of war or condemned criminals forced to fight for their lives in front of crowds of thousands. The life of a gladiator was one of constant struggle as they trained, fought, and bled in the hopes of survival and eventual freedom.

Gladiators were often born into poverty and hardship, their childhood marked by abuse, neglect, and the constant threat of violence. Many were taken from their families at a young age and sold into slavery, where they were trained in combat arts and conditioned to fight in the arena. This training was grueling and brutal, with many gladiators dying from injuries sustained in training or the harsh conditions they were subjected to.

The training of a gladiator was intense and physically demanding. They were taught to use various weapons, including swords, spears, shields, and hand-to-hand combat techniques. They were also trained to perform in front of crowds, endure pain and injury, and fight until death. This training was essential for their survival in the arena, as their lives depended on their ability to fight and their willingness to do so.

Once their training was complete, the gladiators were sent to the arena to face their first opponent. It was a moment of great tension as their fate hung in the balance. The crowd was often loud and rowdy, cheering for their favorite gladiators and jeering those they disliked. The noise and excitement were overwhelming, and the pressure on the gladiators was intense.

The fight was a brutal and bloody affair, with each gladiator using every skill and technique they had learned in training to try and defeat their opponent. The fight's outcome was often determined by

the crowd, who would determine the loser's fate. If the loser was seen as having fought bravely, they were sometimes granted mercy and allowed to live. They were often sentenced to death if they were deemed to have fought poorly or lacked the crowd's favor.

Regardless of the outcome of their first fight, the life of a gladiator was marked by constant struggle and danger. They were often forced to fight multiple times daily, facing different opponents and weapons in each battle. The injuries they sustained in these battles were often severe, and many died from their wounds. Those who survived were often left with scars and permanent injuries, a testament to their bravery and struggle to survive.

Despite the danger and the hardships they faced, many gladiators found a sense of camaraderie and brotherhood in the arena. They bonded over their shared experiences and struggles, and many formed close relationships with their fellow gladiators. Some gladiators even formed relationships with their captors, earning their respect and admiration for their bravery and skill in the arena.

The life of a gladiator was hard and often short, but for some, it was also a life of triumph and glory. Those who survived and fought well in the arena could earn the crowd's respect and the favor of their captors, eventually leading to their freedom. Some even became famous and well-respected, their names and stories passed down through history as a testament to their bravery and struggle to survive.

As I pointed out earlier, the birth of a gladiator was a sad and brutal affair, marking the start of a life filled with constant struggle and danger. Despite this, many gladiators found a sense of camaraderie and brotherhood in the arena, bonding with their fellow gladiators and earning the crowd's respect. Life for me has been similar to the gladiator experience. **I have faced hazards, experienced bitterness, lost my wonderful son, all my assets, and just like the gladiator who will never give up or back down, I remained fighting. I am starting again, refusing to give up or surrender despite all odds stacked against me.**

In life, it's completely normal to experience setbacks and failures, but the important thing is to learn from these experiences and move forward. Starting again after failing can be difficult, but it shows resilience and determination.

## **VICTIM OR VICTOR? HOW THE VICTIM OR VICTOR MINDSET CAN MAKE OR BREAK YOUR FUTURE**

The victim and victor mindsets are opposing beliefs that can greatly influence an individual's future.



A person's mindset can shape their perception of the world, impact their behavior, and determine the outcomes they experience.

The victim mindset is characterized by helplessness, self-pity, and blaming external factors for problems. Individuals with this mindset often feel they have no control over their life and are at the mercy of fate or outside forces. They may see themselves as powerless to change their circumstances and feel their problems are insurmountable. This mindset can lead to a negative cycle of self-doubt and low self-esteem, reinforcing feelings of helplessness and victimhood.

On the other hand, the victor mindset is characterized by a sense of resilience and belief in one's ability to overcome challenges. People with a victor mindset see themselves as capable of controlling their destiny and are proactive in improving their circumstances. They view obstacles as opportunities for growth and focus on solutions rather than dwelling on problems. This mindset can foster a positive cycle of self-confidence and motivation, leading to greater success and fulfillment in life.

One of the key differences between the victim and victor mindset is how they respond to setbacks and failures. A person with a victim mindset may view failure as evidence of their inability to succeed, leading to feelings of hopelessness and defeat. They may relinquish their goals and aspirations or become passive and disengaged from life. **On the other hand, a person with a victor mindset sees failure as an opportunity to learn and grow. They are resilient in the face of setbacks, using their failures as fuel for their continued progress. This positive perspective can help them overcome challenges and achieve their goals.**



Another key difference between the victim's and victor's mindset is how they handle stress and adversity. Individuals with a victim mindset may struggle to cope with stress and feel overwhelmed by difficult circumstances. They may use unhealthy coping mechanisms like substance abuse or avoidance to deal with their problems. In contrast, individuals with a victor mindset have effectively developed strategies for handling stress and adversity. They can remain calm and focused in the face of challenges and have the resilience and determination to see things through.

The victim and victor mindset also affects relationships and social interactions differently. A person with a victim mindset may be passive, avoidant, or even aggressive in their interactions with others. They may struggle to establish and maintain positive relationships, as their negative outlook and tendency to blame others can be off-putting. In contrast, a person with a victor mindset is more confident, optimistic, and likelier to establish strong, positive relationships with others. Their positive attitude and belief in their abilities can inspire and motivate others to be their best.

The victim and victor mindset can have vastly different outcomes in achieving personal and professional success. A person with a victim mindset may have limited aspirations and feel discouraged



from pursuing their goals. They may struggle to overcome obstacles and are less likely to take risks or pursue new opportunities. **In contrast, a person with a victor mindset is likelier to have high aspirations and is willing to take risks to pursue their goals. They have the confidence and determination to overcome obstacles and are more likely to experience success in their personal and professional lives.**

In conclusion, the victim and victor mindset can profoundly impact an individual's future. The victim mindset can lead to feelings of helplessness, low self-esteem, and a negative outlook on life, while the victor mindset can foster a sense of agency,

**Choosing to be a Gladiator:** We are in control of our destiny if we choose to fight for our dreams.

It is a common belief that we are the masters of our fate and have the power to shape our destiny. This idea is based on the notion that we can make choices that

determine the course of our lives. And while it's true that our choices and actions play a significant role in shaping our future, it's also important to understand that external factors can impact our ability to control our destiny.

One of the biggest challenges to personal agency is the impact of societal norms and expectations. Society often has certain expectations for individuals based on gender, race, religion, or socio-economic status. These expectations can limit what is achievable and create barriers to pursuing our dreams. For example, a woman may feel pressured to choose a career in education or healthcare instead of pursuing a passion in technology or engineering. A person of a lower socio-economic background may struggle to finance the education or training needed to pursue their dream career.

Another factor that can impact our control over our destiny is family expectations. Family members often have their hopes and aspirations for us, and their opinions can weigh heavily on our choices. While it's important to respect and consider the opinions of loved ones, it's also crucial to recognize that we are the ones who must live with the consequences of our choices. It can be challenging, but it is important to make decisions that align with our values and aspirations, even if they may not align with our families.

Economic conditions and financial stability are major factors impacting our control over our destiny. A lack of financial resources can limit our ability to pursue education or training and may restrict our ability to take risks or start a business. It can be difficult to break free from financial constraints and pursue our dreams, but it's important to remember that a lack of resources is not necessarily a permanent condition. With hard work and determination, improving our financial situation and gaining the freedom to pursue our dreams is possible.



Despite these challenges, it's important to remember that we ultimately control our destiny if we fight for our dreams. It requires us to have a growth mindset, embrace change and be willing to adapt to new circumstances. When faced with obstacles, it's important to recognize that they are not insurmountable and to look for creative solutions to overcome them. It may involve seeking support from friends and family, mentorship or professional development opportunities, or alternative paths to achieve our goals.

One of the keys to taking control of our destiny is setting clear and achievable goals. It involves identifying what we want to achieve and creating a plan. This plan should include steps that we can take to achieve our goals, including education and training, as well as strategies for overcoming obstacles that may arise. It's also important to be flexible and willing to adjust our plans as circumstances change. It requires us to be open-minded and willing to embrace new opportunities.



In conclusion, while it's true that our choices and actions play a significant role in shaping our future, it's also important to understand that there are external factors that can impact our ability to control our destiny. However, with a growth mindset, determination, and a willingness to adapt to new circumstances, it is possible to fight for our dreams and take control of our fate. It's important to remember that the journey toward our goals may be challenging, but with persistence and hard work, we can overcome any obstacle and achieve our desired future.



# CHAPTER SEVEN

## UNLEASHING THE CONQUEROR IN YOU

Unleashing the conqueror within you is about harnessing your inner strength and personal power to achieve your full potential. It is about developing the courage, confidence, and resilience needed to overcome life's challenges and pursue your dreams. By tapping into the conqueror within, you can unlock your ability to reach new heights personally and professionally.

The first step in unleashing the conqueror within you is to set clear and achievable goals. Goals give you direction and purpose and help you focus your energy and effort productively. When setting goals, choosing meaningful one's for you and within your reach is important. It can involve setting both short-term and long-term goals and breaking down larger goals into smaller, more manageable steps.

Once you have set your goals, developing a growth mindset is next. A growth mindset embraces challenges, sees failures as opportunities for learning, and is focused on continuous self-improvement. Cultivating a growth mindset requires a willingness to step outside your comfort zone, take risks, and learn from your experiences. It also requires a focus on developing positive self-talk and a resilient attitude, even in adversity.

Another key component of unleashing the conqueror within you is building a support network. No one can do it all alone, and having a strong network of friends, family, and mentors can provide you with the encouragement, motivation, and support you need to reach your goals. Surround yourself with people who believe in you and your vision and will offer you a listening ear, guidance, and a helping hand when needed.

In addition to setting goals, developing a growth mindset, and building a support network, learning new skills and taking consistent, focused action towards your goals is important. It can involve taking classes, reading books, attending workshops, or simply seeking opportunities to learn and grow. It also requires consistent, focused action toward your goals, even when the road ahead may be difficult.

Practicing self-care is another critical component of unleashing the conqueror within you. It means taking care of your physical, mental, and emotional well-being and doing what is necessary to maintain your energy and focus. It can involve getting enough sleep, eating a balanced diet, exercising regularly, and taking time to recharge and refresh.

Finally, staying focused on your vision and remaining committed to your goals is important, even when the going gets tough. It requires deep self-discipline and a willingness to push through obstacles and setbacks. When faced with challenges, remember that these are opportunities to grow and that your inner conqueror has the strength and determination to overcome any obstacle.

## GETTING RID OF THE VICTIM MINDSET

Getting rid of a victim mentality can be challenging, but it is possible with effort and a change in perspective. Here are some steps you can take to rebrand your mindset:

**Take responsibility:** Accept that you control your thoughts, feelings, and actions. Stop blaming external factors for your problems and take responsibility for your life.

**Develop a growth mindset:** Shift your focus from what you can't do and what you can control. Believe that you can grow, change, and overcome your challenges.

**Practice self-reflection:** Take time to reflect on your thoughts and beliefs. Identify negative self-talk and replace it with positive, empowering thoughts.



**Focus on solutions:** Instead of dwelling on problems, focus on finding solutions and taking action. Take steps towards your goals, no matter how small.

**Seek support:** Reach out to family, friends, or a mental health professional. Talking to others can help you gain a different perspective and provide you with encouragement and support.

**Surround yourself with positive people:** Surround yourself with people who lift you and encourage you to be your best self. Avoid those who bring you down and reinforce negative thoughts.

**Celebrate your successes:** Acknowledge and celebrate your successes, no matter how small. It will help boost your self-confidence and motivate you to continue growing and improving.

Developing a non-victim mindset takes time and effort, but the benefits are worth it. By taking control of your thoughts, beliefs, and actions, you can become more resilient and empowered to handle life's challenges.

### **Making a stand**

Taking a stand in life decisions means making a clear and deliberate choice or commitment to a particular course of action or belief. It means having the courage to express your convictions and being willing to act on them, even if others may not agree with you or if the decision is difficult. It requires personal conviction and determination and can significantly impact your life and the lives of those around you. When you take a stand, you set a clear intention for what you believe in and want to achieve, which can help you make more confident and fulfilling decisions.





# CHAPTER EIGHT

## THE CRUCIAL AREAS OF HEALTH

Healthy living is underrated. And it cuts across our physical bodies. The first principle of staying successful is ensuring that we protect our health at all costs, including mental, physical, and financial health. Through this practice, we can guarantee cross-functionality and effective operations of our body, mind and soul. Talking about this health, we will look into each of them strategically.

### MENTAL HEALTH

Mental health is a crucial aspect of an individual's overall well-being and refers to their emotional, psychological, and social well-being. Mental health issues can range from minor and temporary disturbances to serious, chronic conditions that affect an individual's quality of life. Various factors, such as genetic predisposition, life events, traumatic experiences, and lifestyle choices, can cause mental health problems.

Depression is one of the most common mental health issues affecting millions worldwide. Depression is characterized by sadness, hopelessness, and worthlessness that last a long. This condition can also be accompanied by physical symptoms such as changes in appetite and sleep patterns. Individuals with depression may also experience a loss of interest in activities they once enjoyed and struggle with guilt and self-blame.

Anxiety disorders are also common mental health issues and can be debilitating for those affected. Individuals with anxiety may experience excessive worry and fear, physical symptoms such as rapid heartbeat and sweating, and an inability to relax. The severity of anxiety can range from mild to severe, and some individuals may even develop panic disorders.

Schizophrenia is another severe mental health issue characterized by a break from reality. Individuals with schizophrenia may experience hallucinations, delusions, and disordered thinking. The onset of schizophrenia usually occurs in young adulthood and can be difficult to diagnose as the symptoms can mimic other mental health conditions.

Eating disorders, such as anorexia nervosa and bulimia nervosa, are also classified as mental health issues. A distorted self-image, an obsession with food, and a preoccupation with weight and body shape characterize these disorders. Individuals with eating disorders may binge eat, purge, fast, and exercise excessively to control their weight.

Bipolar disorder is a mental health issue characterized by extreme mood swings, alternating between mania and depression. During mania, individuals with bipolar disorder may experience high energy, impulsive behavior, and a reduced need for sleep. In contrast, during depression, they may experience feelings of hopelessness, low energy levels, and a loss of interest in activities.

Substance abuse and addiction are also considered mental health issues. Substance abuse is the excessive use of drugs or alcohol, and addiction is characterized by an individual's inability to control their drug or alcohol use despite negative consequences. Substance abuse and addiction can significantly impact an individual's physical and mental health, as well as their relationships and daily life.

There are various approaches to treating mental health issues, including therapy, medication, and lifestyle changes. The most effective approach will vary from person to person, and it is important to work with a mental health professional to develop an individualized treatment plan.

In conclusion, mental health is essential to an individual's overall well-being, and mental health issues can range from minor to severe. It is important to address mental health issues early to prevent them from becoming more serious. Individuals with mental health issues can lead fulfilling, productive lives with proper treatment.

There are various approaches to treating mental health issues, including therapy, medication, and lifestyle changes. The most effective approach will vary from person to person, and it is important to work with a mental health professional to develop an individualized treatment plan. Some tips for managing mental health include;





**Practice self-care** involves engaging in activities that bring joy, reduce stress, and promote relaxation. Examples of self-care activities include exercise, reading, spending time with friends and family, and taking a relaxing bath.

**Get enough sleep:** Sleep plays a crucial role in our emotional health, as it helps to refresh and rejuvenate the mind and body. Aim for 7-9 hours of quality sleep each night.

**Eat a healthy diet:** A nutritious diet rich in vitamins and minerals can help boost our mood and overall emotional well-being. Eating plenty of fruits and vegetables, whole grains, and lean protein sources can help us feel our best.

**Stay active:** Regular physical activity has been shown to reduce symptoms of anxiety and depression and improve overall mood. Aim for at least 30 minutes of moderate exercise most days of the week to achieve a smooth mental balance.

Psychological health refers to an individual's overall mental and emotional well-being. It encompasses our thoughts, emotions, and behaviors and is essential to our health and happiness. Maintaining good psychological health involves caring for our minds and emotions, like physical health.

To maintain and improve your psychological health, below are some tips to keep you going:

**Practice mindfulness:** Mindfulness is a technique that involves being present in the moment and paying attention to your thoughts, feelings, and sensations without judgment. It can help to reduce stress, anxiety, and depression and improve overall well-being.

**Connect with others:** Social connections are crucial to our psychological health. Spending time with friends and family, participating in community activities, and volunteering can help reduce loneliness and improve our mood.

**Set goals and maintain a sense of purpose:** Having a sense of purpose and direction in life can give us a sense of meaning and fulfillment. Setting goals and working towards them can help us to feel a sense of accomplishment and satisfaction.

Take care of your physical health: Our physical and psychological health are interconnected. Taking care of our physical health by eating a healthy diet, getting enough sleep, and engaging in regular physical activity can positively impact our mental well-being.

Seek help when needed: If you are experiencing anxiety, depression, or other mental health concerns, it is important to seek help from a qualified professional. Therapy and medication can effectively treat mental health issues, help you manage your symptoms and improve your overall well-being.

In conclusion, good psychological health is essential to our overall well-being and quality of life. By caring for our minds and emotions and engaging in healthy habits, we can maintain and improve our psychological health and lead happier, more fulfilling lives.

## PHYSICAL HEALTH

Physical health is one of the most crucial essentials anyone should prioritize. Poor or bad health can exhaust resources or deter one from building and generating effective revenue. Physical health refers to a person's overall body well-being. It is the ability to perform daily activities and engage in physical interactions without breakdown. Good physical health is essential for a fulfilling life, as it allows us to engage in the activities we enjoy, maintain our independence, and feel good about ourselves.



Here are some ways to maintain and improve your physical health:

**Eat a Healthy Diet:** A healthy diet is critical to good physical health. Eating plenty of fruits and vegetables, whole grains, and lean protein sources can help to provide your body with the nutrients it needs to function at its best. Limiting your intake of processed and sugary foods is also important, which can contribute to weight gain and other health problems.

**Get Enough Physical Activity:** Regular physical activity is essential for good physical health. Aim to get at least 30 minutes of moderate exercise most days of the week. It can include walking, cycling, swimming, or strength training.

**Stay Hydrated:** Drinking plenty of water is important for maintaining good physical health. Water helps to regulate body temperature, lubricate joints, and remove waste from the body. Aim to drink at least eight glasses of water a day.



**Get enough sleep:** Sleep is essential for physical and mental health. Aim to get 7-9 hours of quality sleep each night to help your body and mind function at their best.

**Avoid harmful substances:** Substance abuse, including alcohol and drug use, can damage physical health. Avoiding or limiting these substances' use and seeking help if you struggle with substance abuse is important.

**Manage stress:** Chronic stress can hurt your physical health, increasing your risk for various health problems, including heart disease, depression, and anxiety. Finding healthy ways to manage stress, such as exercise, meditation, and spending time

## FINANCIAL HEALTH

Our financial well-being is interconnected with both our physical and mental dispositions. Without healthy finance, we are already 50% away from maintaining a healthy lifestyle. It is because a good financial standing affords us the luxury of leading good mental and physical since we can afford both essential goods and services



Financial health refers to a person's overall financial well-being and ability to manage their finances effectively. It encompasses all aspects of personal finance, including income, expenses, debt, and savings. Good financial health is essential for achieving long-term financial security and stability. Here are some ways to maintain and improve your financial health:

**Create a budget:** A budget is a plan for how you will spend your money. It helps you track your expenses and ensure that you spend your money on the things most important to you. By creating a budget, you can better understand your spending habits and identify areas where you can cut back or save more.

**Pay off debt:** Debt can significantly burden your finances and negatively impact your financial health. First, focus on paying off high-interest debt, such as credit card debt, and make financial health a crucial aspect of our daily lives. It refers to our financial well-being, income, spending, debts, savings, and investments. Financial health can impact our overall quality of life, so it's essential to take steps to maintain it.



**Track Your Spending:** The first step to improving your financial health is to track your spending. This involves monitoring the money you earn, the amount you spend, and the amount you save. You can do this manually or use apps and software that make it easier. Tracking your spending allows you to see exactly where your money goes, which is essential in managing your finances.

**Build an Emergency Fund:** An emergency fund is a reserve of cash that you set aside for unexpected expenses, such as a job loss, medical emergency, or car repair. An emergency fund can provide peace of mind and help you avoid dipping into savings or taking on more debt in a financial crisis. Aim to save at least three to six months of your living expenses in an emergency fund.

**Invest in Your Future:** Investing in your future is important to financial health. It includes investing in education, retirement, and other long-term financial goals. Consider opening a retirement account in an Offshore Bank or better yet, establish your own Offshore Bank, enabling you to save for your future. You can also invest in a diversified portfolio of stocks, bonds, and other assets to help grow your wealth over time.

**Stay Informed:** Maintaining financial health is essential to staying informed about financial matters. It includes reading financial news, following financial experts on social media, and attending financial workshops or seminars. The more you know about finance, the better equipped you will be to make informed decisions about your finances.

**Avoid Impulsive Spending:** Impulsive spending can quickly undermine your financial health. To avoid it, take the time to consider your purchases before you make them. Ask yourself whether you need the item and whether it will fit your budget. If you're tempted to make an impulse purchase, try waiting a day or two before deciding.

**Get Professional Help:** If you are struggling to manage your finances, consider seeking the help of a financial advisor. A financial advisor can guide you on reducing debt, creating a budget, and investing for your future. They can also help you develop a financial plan considering your unique circumstances and goals.

**Live Within Your Means:** Living within your means is the cornerstone of financial health. It means spending less than you earn and avoiding taking on debt you cannot afford to repay. To live within your means, it's essential to understand your expenses, prioritize spending on the things that matter most, and plan to pay off your other debts over time.

In conclusion, good financial health is essential for long-term financial security and stability. By creating a budget, saving for emergencies, paying off debt, investing for the future, and staying informed, you can maintain and improve your financial health and achieve your goals.





# CHAPTER NINE

## OVERCOMING LIFE'S TOUGHEST CHALLENGES

Life is a journey filled with difficult challenges, some of which can claim your life. Challenges can be in different forms ranging from job loss, marital issues, car accidents, academic setbacks, business crashes, loss of loved ones, and all sought of excruciating experiences anyone can think of. Some people were born into misery, some grew up on the streets, and others are coping with live threatening diseases. Nonetheless, they never fail to show up, to keep grinding, and to stay fighting no matter the circumstance. Not for once have I read the biography of a great person without seeing dangerous setbacks. From the most popular billionaires we know of (Elon Musk, Jeff Bezos, Richard Branson etc.) to the quiet wealthy global folks, all never had it smooth, and despite the heights, they've probably attained, they have their loads of problems that they seem to be managing just fine.

Overcoming life challenges can be difficult, but anyone can navigate these tough times with the right mind, perspective and strategies. Among the many methods to stay above your life hurdles are:

**Developing a Positive Mindset:** Maintaining a positive outlook on life can help you handle challenges more effectively. Focus on what you can control, and adopt a growth mindset that sees challenges as opportunities for growth and development.

**Building resilience:** Resilience is the ability to bounce back from setbacks and adversity. Building resilience can help you become more capable of handling challenges and stress.

**Seeking support and aid:** Talking to friends, family, or a mental health professional can help you cope

with stress and overcome challenges. A strong support system can help you feel less isolated and more connected.

**Practicing self-care:** Maintaining your physical and emotional well-being is crucial in managing stress and life challenges. Make time for activities that you enjoy which help you relax and recharge.

**Setting realistic goals:** Having specific and achievable goals can help you focus on what you can control and give you a sense of purpose and direction.

**Staying flexible:** Sometimes, things don't go as planned, and that's okay. Stay flexible and be open to alternative solutions and approaches.

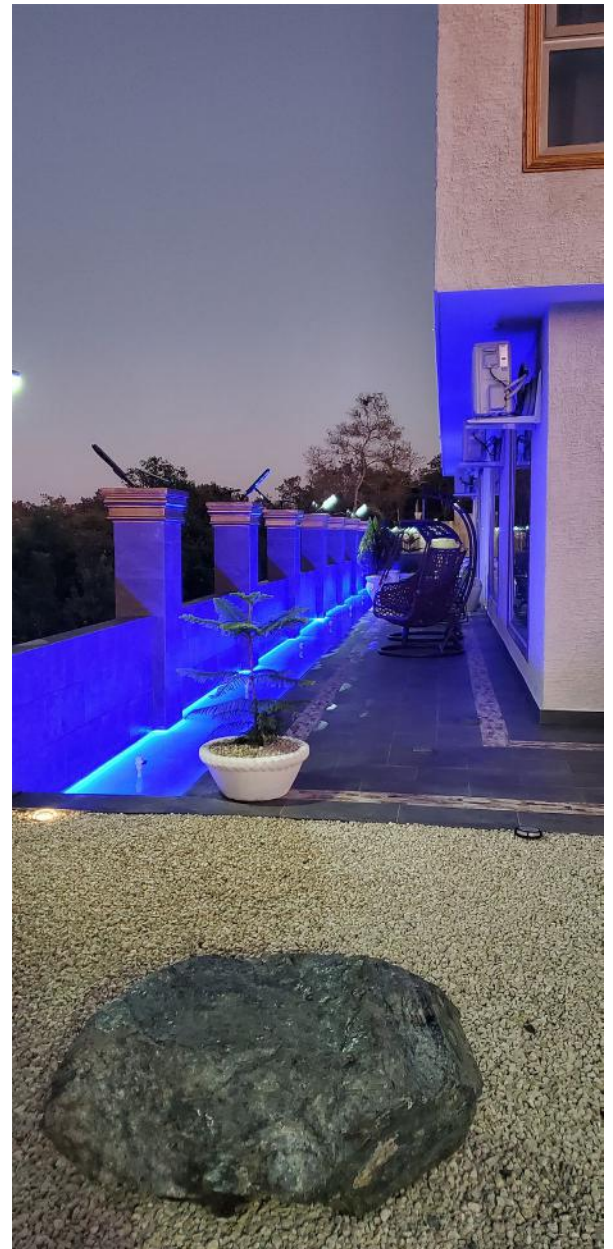
**Seek professional help:** If you are struggling to manage a particularly difficult challenge, consider seeking the help of a mental health professional. They can provide the tools and support you need to overcome the challenge.

Always recall that overcoming life challenges is not about avoiding them but about developing the skills and resilience to handle them when they arise. It becomes important to be always prepared to transform the odds stacked against you by making the most of opportunities from them.

## WHY "GIVING UP" IS NOT AN OPTION

**Giving up to me is the same as embracing death.** The very basics of life, air inhalation, is a struggle since you must ensure you inhale. Life is competition and a struggle; good things will only come to people who demand them. It is not a call to violence but rather a clarion call to intelligence, strategy, and never say. Never giving up is another way of saying that we must be consistent, dogged and determined in our life engagements. While giving up could be the easiest thing for anyone to do, there are several reasons why giving up is never an option.

1. **Personal Growth:** Overcoming challenges and persevering through difficult times can help you grow and build resilience.
2. **Achieving Goals:** Giving up means letting go of your goals, which can hinder your personal and professional development.
3. **Self-Belief:** Believing in yourself and your abilities is an important aspect of success, and giving up can erode self-confidence and self-esteem.
4. **Inspiration to Others:** Your perseverance and determination can inspire others, showing them that overcoming obstacles and achieving their goals is possible.



5. **Making a Difference:** Giving up on a goal can prevent you from positively impacting the world. Whether creating a new product, solving a problem, or helping others, staying committed to your goals can make a real difference.

Ultimately, giving up is a personal choice, but it's important to remember that perseverance and determination can lead to personal and professional growth, a sense of accomplishment, and the ability to inspire and make a positive impact on others.





# CHAPTER TEN

## THE SECRETS OF SUCCESS

Generally, insider information exists in every sector and area of life. These secrets are available only to those who dig deep to discover them. At the end of the process, every piece of withheld information comes to lame light, which means that somehow, there is nothing like secrets, especially regarding success. Very successful icons have practiced clear and loud lifestyles that aren't hidden from anyone. Their lifestyle can be seen through observation in books, magazines, and various journals. While some people might insist that there are secrets to success and elevated lifestyles, I chose to call these secrets open secrets because it's always accessible to those who are willing to see them.

In other words, success, a never-ending journey and not a destination, has compulsory practices that keep the process smooth. You can choose to call these practices the dos and don'ts of being successful, and they are summarized below:

### DO's:

**Set clear and achievable goals** by defining what success means to you and creating a roadmap.

**Work hard and consistently**, as success often requires hard work and dedication over an extended period.

**Learn from failures** because they are natural parts of the success process. Failures can teach valuable lessons. Use your failures as opportunities to learn and grow.

**Surrounding yourself with positive and supportive** people cannot be over-emphasized because people who believe in you and support your goals are always incredibly beneficial.

Staying focused and staying on the course can be daunting since getting sidetracked is easy, but staying focused on your goals can help you reach them more quickly and effectively.

Stay open to new experiences and ideas by keeping an open mind; trying new things can help you grow. It can expand your horizons and widen your knowledge.

Take care of your physical and mental health, as Your health plays a crucial role in your ability to succeed, so be sure to prioritize self-care.



## **DON'Ts:**

**Don't be afraid to take risks:** Success often requires stepping outside your comfort zone and taking risks.

**Don't compare yourself to others:** Comparison can lead to feelings of inadequacy and prevent you from focusing on your goals.

**Don't give up easily:** Success can be a long and challenging journey, but giving up too easily can prevent you from reaching your full potential.

**Don't ignore your failures:** Failure is a natural part of the process, and ignoring or denying it can prevent you from learning and growing.

**Don't neglect your relationships:** Success is not just about achievement; it's also about your relationships with others.

**Don't let perfectionism hold you back:** Trying to be perfect can be paralyzing and prevent you from taking action toward your goals.

**Don't forget to celebrate your successes:** Celebrating your successes, no matter how small, can help keep you motivated and focused on your goals.

Remember, success is a journey, not a destination. Remember these tips and stay focused on your goals; you'll be well on your way to success.



Success is a personal and subjective concept, and what works for one person may not work for another. Like earlier said, there is no single secret to success, or better still, no secret at all, as success can mean different things to different people. However, some common traits and habits that successful people often possess include:

**Hard work:** Success often requires putting in a significant amount of effort and hard work.

**Persistence:** Successful people tend to be persistent and refuse to give up, even in the face of obstacles and setbacks.

**Goal setting:** Successful people often set clear, specific, and measurable goals for themselves, and they work to achieve those goals consistently.

**Positive mindset:** A positive and growth-oriented mindset can help individuals overcome challenges and persevere toward their goals.

**Effective time management:** Successful people often use their time efficiently and effectively, balancing work, personal time, and other commitments.

**Good communication skills:** Effective communication skills are important for building and maintaining professional and personal relationships.

**Continuous learning:** Successful people often have a growth mindset and are always seeking to learn and improve.

It's also worth noting that success is a journey, not a destination, often requiring continuous effort, adaptation, and self-reflection.

## WHY YOUR FINANCES MATTER

Finances are an important aspect of our lives because they affect our ability to meet our basic needs and achieve our goals. Some reasons why finances matter include the following:

**Security:** Having enough money to cover basic expenses, such as housing, food, and healthcare, provides financial security and peace of mind.



**Independence:** Financial stability allows us to make choices and decisions without being limited by financial constraints.

**Ability to save and plan for the future:** Having a solid financial foundation enables us to save for emergencies, plan for retirement, and pursue other long-term financial goals.

**Quality of life:** Our financial situation can directly impact the quality of life we can afford. For example, having enough money can provide better housing, education, and healthcare access.

**Stress reduction:** Money worries are a common source of stress and anxiety. By managing our finances effectively, we can reduce financial stress and improve our overall well-being.

**Building wealth:** Good financial management can lead to wealth accumulation and financial independence, allowing us to enjoy a more comfortable lifestyle.

Our finances play a crucial role in our ability to meet our basic needs, achieve our goals, and live a fulfilling life. Paying attention to our finances and making informed decisions to ensure our financial well-being is important.

**Making money in chaos and never paying taxes to any Government legally!**





# CHAPTER ELEVEN

## THE FINAL LAP

Success is a mentality that everyone in aspiration must cultivate. It often starts with the right mindset. Cultivating the right mentality involves developing a positive and growth-oriented outlook and having the right attitudes and habits. In building the right mentality for success, you have to be involved in positive self-talk, encouraging yourself and speaking positively to yourself. It can help boost your confidence and motivation. Also, having a growth mindset by believing you can scale/improve and that setbacks/failures are opportunities to learn can be quite useful to persevere towards your goals. Again, a passion for continuous learning and self-improvement can help you stay ahead of the curve as you continuously reach for new and higher goals.

I usually advise people to possess an optimistic outlook while pursuing excellence, as it can help them see challenges as opportunities and maintain a positive attitude, even in difficult situations. Having a strong work ethic, combined with persistence and determination, can help you achieve your goals and succeed in your endeavors as well. Finally, a clear vision of your goal and why can provide direction and motivation.

A success mentality is about having the right attitudes and habits, taking action, and making decisions supporting your goals and aspirations. Continuously cultivating a success mentality can create a foundation for success in all areas of your life.

## SUCCESS IS A JOURNEY, NOT A DESTINATION

Yes, that's a common saying and a great perspective to have. Success is not something that can be achieved once and then maintained forever. Instead, it's continuous growth, improvement, and

striving toward one's goals. When people focus solely on the destination, they may miss out on the opportunities for personal and professional growth that come along the way. The journey toward success is often filled with challenges, obstacles, and setbacks but also with opportunities for learning and self-discovery. Embracing the journey and focusing on the process rather than just the outcome can lead to a more fulfilling and satisfying experience.

### **Staying at the top after getting to the top is important: How can you prevent yourself from falling from grace?**

Many successful people fail because of the slack in the struggle to do more. When you achieve your short-term goals and objective, you tend to relent in efforts, become non-challenge, and probably want to rest more often. Doing so only depreciates whatever we've achieved as long as we are alive, having the mindset that no rest is required to keep us staying on top. Extending the baton to accommodate newer practices like the under-listed becomes paramount when we achieve our objectives.

Setting new, clearer and achievable goals requires giving ourselves more tasks and goals. If you want to grow your business to five million, and you achieve it, why not grow to ten million?

We should also remember that earning never ends; hence focus on continuous learning and improvement. Successful people never stop learning and growing. Seek opportunities to improve your skills, knowledge, and abilities. Enhance what you know and frolic into newer profitable adventures.

A continuous network and collaboration with others by building strong supportive, and knowledgeable chains. This group of experts can help you stay connected to new opportunities and resources.



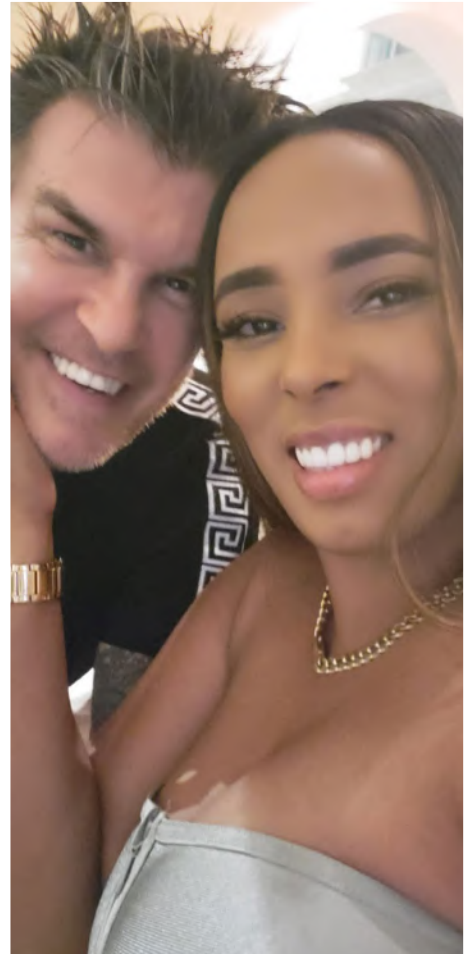
Continuity in adaptability cannot be overemphasized, as upgrades are very necessary to sustain achievements. The world constantly changes, and success often requires adapting to new circumstances. Continuously researching and staying open to new ideas/approaches gives you the willingness to pivot when necessary.

Stay organized and manage your time effectively: Prioritize your tasks and manage your time effectively to ensure that you are making the most of your day.

Keep your positive attitude and motivated live and burn as success requires hard work. Your intentionality toward this should be prioritized, as one can easily get discouraged over time. Hence, please focus on the positive and keep your motivation high by reminding yourself of your goals and why they are important.

It's very important to celebrate achievements as well. Take time to acknowledge and celebrate your successes, no matter how small. It helps in staying motivated and focused on your goals.

Remember, success is a journey and staying successful requires consistent effort and dedication.





# I CHOOSE

**TO LIVE BY CHOICE, NOT BY CHANCE  
TO BE MOTIVATED, NOT MANIPULATED**

**TO BE USEFUL, NOT USED**

**TO MAKE CHANGES, NOT EXCUSES**

**TO EXCEL, NOT COMPETE**

**I CHOOSE SELF-ESTEEM, NOT SELF-PITY**

**I CHOOSE TO LISTEN TO MY INNER VOICE,**

**NOT THE RANDOM OPINION OF OTHERS**

**I CHOOSE TO BE ME.**

## CONCLUSION

**Your knowledge doesn't make you successful; instead, what you do with your knowledge determines the result you get. Knowledge sits in books, journals and all forms of content, but action lies with the man who acquires such knowledge.** We are always left with two choices; sit back and continue to wallow in our misery or set forth and wrought the change we deserve.

Always remember, there is someone out there who has experienced more severe challenges and setbacks. We are never the first to experience the difficulty and hurdles confronting us. Hence, we must keep calm while deciding the best ways and options to solve these problems.

Instead of complaining, shouting and wailing over spilled milk, we should actively use methods to clean it up. Hence, every man should actively seek solutions while forbidding overthinking, stress, and heartaches.

Always challenge yourself to become a better person while reaping the rewards of a Multi-Millionaire Lifestyle.

**If I can do it at my age (over 57), you can do much more than you expect!**

**Let's start our journey together, shall we? I am excited to be your mentor and guide to systematic success. After our not-too-long journey, there is no way back, as what lies in front remains greater if we are willing to grab it.**



# THE GRAND SOLUTION AND SECRET FOR ENTREPRENEURS

Starting Your Journey to financial freedom begins with becoming your own bank, protecting your corporate, private, physical and digital assets against creditors, predators and the government. It begins with spending less or nothing on taxes. It begins with giving your business the global reputation and audience it deserves. Most of all, it begins with your absolute privacy.

Indeed your freedom starts when you leverage the one solution to tax problems, live zero tax residence, experience swift payments with no cash delays, register your company without lengthy bureaucratic processes, and enjoy complete asset protection.

Your true freedom lies within the Ambits of the **Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority®**, which is the parent organization housing multiple departments that brings the dreams of entrepreneurs to reality. With the services of BICRA, your freedom is guaranteed, and your transactions and privacy are ultimately secure. Also, you enjoy tax-free property ownership where registered properties are protected from the government, asset predators and creditors 100%. Perhaps you are planning relocation where you can enjoy complete tax freedom, fresh air and business collaboration from healthy business communities and individuals; BICRA presents to you the Blockchain DigitalCity where tech nomads, entrepreneurs and business moguls reside.

# Who Needs Asset Protection?

## ENTREPRENEURS LIKE YOU!

Corporations, and individuals that are perceived to have resources, become prime targets for lawsuit hungry individuals and litigation lawyers. There are laws in the state and federal levels, insurance policies and structures that may provide a level of protection to one's assets, but these laws are not wholesome and do not cover many areas.

[www.blockchaintrust.pro](http://www.blockchaintrust.pro)



# THE BLOCKCHAIN INTERNATIONAL CORPORATE REGISTRY AUTHORITY

Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority ("the Company") is a Delaware-registered statutory trust founded in November 2021 by Yanelly Schurmann and her husband, Stephan Schurmann. BICRA leverages blockchain technology to create a decentralized, immutable, and secure platform, serving as a global registration center for Blockchain companies and Trusts. The platform utilizes smart contracts to automate trust-based processes and ensure data integrity. The corporation's products and services are designed to meet the needs of different stakeholders, focusing on serving the needs of entrepreneurs, companies, lawyers, accountants, financial advisors, and (crypto) investors globally.

The Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority comprises sub-companies and branches working hand in hand to birth a full, all-inclusive, and solution-packed structure.

These corporations are as follows;

### (A) BANCORPTRUST

BancorpTrust specializes in establishing investment banks, offshore banks, credit unions & capital trusts, or licensed Investment Funds and Blockchain Trusts for clients worldwide. BancorpTrust allows you to establish your own Investment Bank, including the power to buy, sell or trade any cryptocurrency worldwide for your future Investment Banking clients. We establish for you your investment bank or licensed investment fund without much bureaucratic red tape, at a favorable price, and with electronic payment capabilities right from the comfort of your home!



As you know, Cryptocurrency is the future of the monetary transaction market, and BancorpTrust is here to help you bring your new Investment Bank to a global audience.

## **(B) BLOCKCHAIN TRUST**

Do you know the bureaucratic, expensive, and lengthy process of registering a company with any Government or state? The Blockchain Trust achieves the same within 30 minutes on the Blockchain without any Government involvement and at more affordable rates.

Instead of being dependent on any governmental jurisdiction, Blockchain Trust becomes a decentralized Blockchain Corporate Registry that revolutionizes the way that people think about trust & company registrations. Now companies and corporations are welcome to the revolution of doing business in the new economy of decentralized finance (DeFi) with personalized Blockchain Corp. under international United Nations Laws & Treaties.

Everyone can now register a tax-exempt Blockchain Company in less than 30 minutes from ANYWHERE IN THE WORLD and for a highly affordable budget!

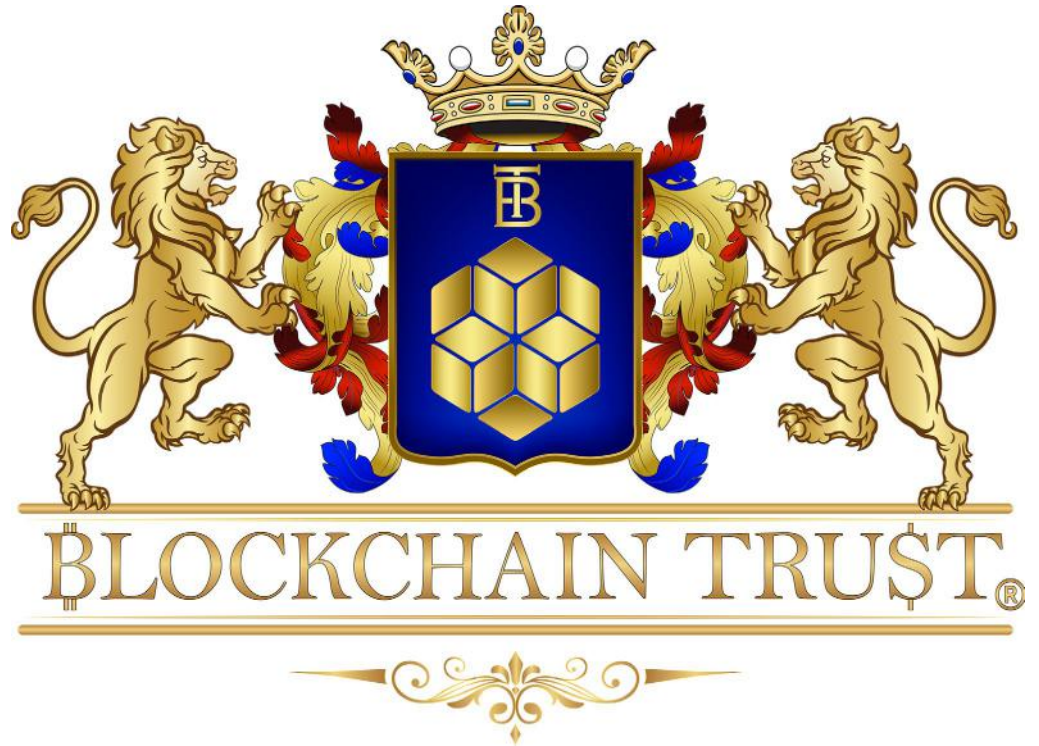
Owning a decentralized Blockchain Company is the smartest strategy to secure, buy, register, protect, and control your digital and physical corporate and/or private assets. Ultimately, creating a tax-exempt Blockchain Company will help you to "Be The Bank" to safeguard your assets and help you grow your business more profitably.

## **(C) BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY**

Blockchain DigitalCity Bank & Capital Trust® is a licensed Investment Bank and Statutory Trust specializing in intelligent business solutions, including investment bank establishments, tax-exempt residency, land financing, and tax-free business community developments in the Dominican Republic, for global entrepreneurs. As a resident of the Blockchain DigitalCity® Community in Puerto Plata, Dominican Republic, you receive amazing residence benefits, including your own Investment Bank establishment and 30 years of tax exemption, and much more.

### **Living in a Tax Haven**

A tax haven is an offshore financial center, country, or jurisdiction that allows corporations, businesses, and individuals to avail of minimal or ZERO tax liability benefits while operating within its physical boundaries. The significant benefit of operating in the tax haven is that the businesses need not operate out of the country to receive tax benefits. You will receive your tax-exempt residence card if



you are an individual business owner. However, you need not reside in the country all year round to avail yourself of tax benefits.

## TAXATION IN THE DOMINICAN REPUBLIC

### Territoriality

Dominican tax law is primarily territorial. In principle, the Dominican Republic only collects taxes on income from Dominican sources. Thus, on the one hand, all income derived from work or business activities in the Dominican Republic is taxable, no matter if the person is Dominican, a resident or nonresident foreigner, a Dominican business entity, or a foreign company with or without a branch office in the country.

On the other hand, income derived from work outside the Dominican Republic is not taxable, even if received by Dominican nationals or companies, foreign individuals residing in the Dominican Republic, or foreign companies with branches in the country.

Pensions and social security benefits are expressly exempted, and income is received by investors who became residents under the special provisions of Law 171-07.

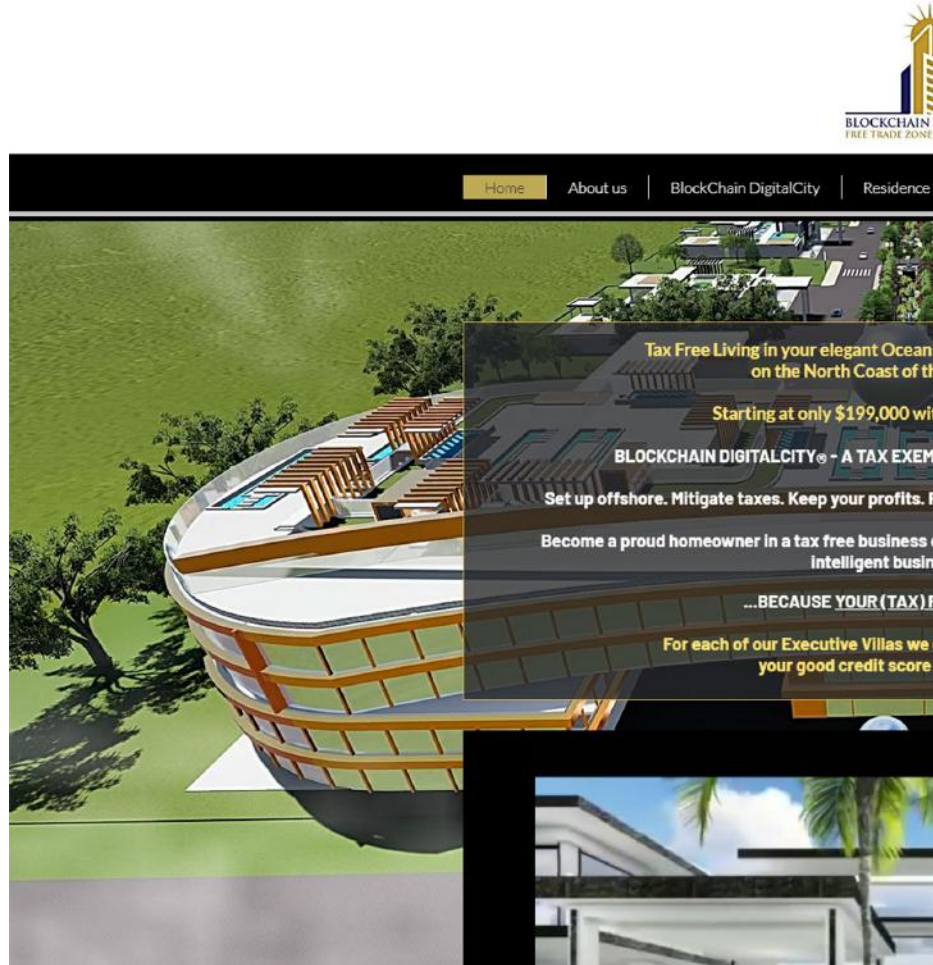
### DOMINICAN REPUBLIC TAX HAVEN AND SECOND PASSPORTS

Although the Dominican Republic is not typically regarded as a tax haven, that is one of its attractions. Unlike traditional offshore centers, it has not been under pressure from the likes of the OECD, the G20, and the Trump administration. The Dominican Republic has a territorial tax system much like Panama's, meaning you can live there and enjoy the beaches tax-free, provided your income comes from outside the country. It's also known as one of the more liberal places for those seeking a second passport or citizenship.

### Three Good Reasons to Consider the Dominican Republic for Second Passports and Offshore Investing

The more you learn about the Dominican Republic, the more you will like it and see its potential. Learning more was our original purpose in studying its national history. Right now, the country has three things about it that would be particularly appealing to our members:

**Tax Haven** – Dominican Republic has a territorial tax system, meaning that if you live there, you would only be subject to pay taxes if you had local income. You can



earn what you like outside the country and don't even have to declare it, let alone pay any taxes. This applies to both individuals and companies.

**Second Passports** – Dominican Republic is one of the most liberal countries regarding granting citizenship through naturalization. After two years of residence, you can ask for a passport. As long as you haven't done anything to upset the President, he will sign a decree making you a citizen. Absences of up to one year at a time don't affect your residency status. This liberal naturalization law dates back to 1948, and there is much talk of it changing soon. Dual citizenship is allowed.

**Livability** – Dominican Republic is a good place to live. First of all, it's affordable. The tax exemption you get in the Bahamas by buying a half-million-dollar property you get almost for free here. The capital, Santo Domingo, is a modern cosmopolitan city with a beautiful colonial heart. The Spanish colonized it, and the Americans were mainly responsible for the city's development. The country's second city Santiago, and the beautiful north coast, including Puerto Plata, were only joined by decent roads built by the Americans in the 1920s. Before that, the north was almost a separate country – trading more with the British and Germans. Today there is a substantial American, Canadian, British, and German population up there, and parts where French and Italian are frequently spoken. So, there's something for everybody.

The Dominican Republic has not been high on the traditional lists of places to retire to that are hyped on the internet. This might be a good thing. Real estate is good value, it's relatively easy to immigrate and obtain citizenship, and the business environment is nearly as favorable as the climate!

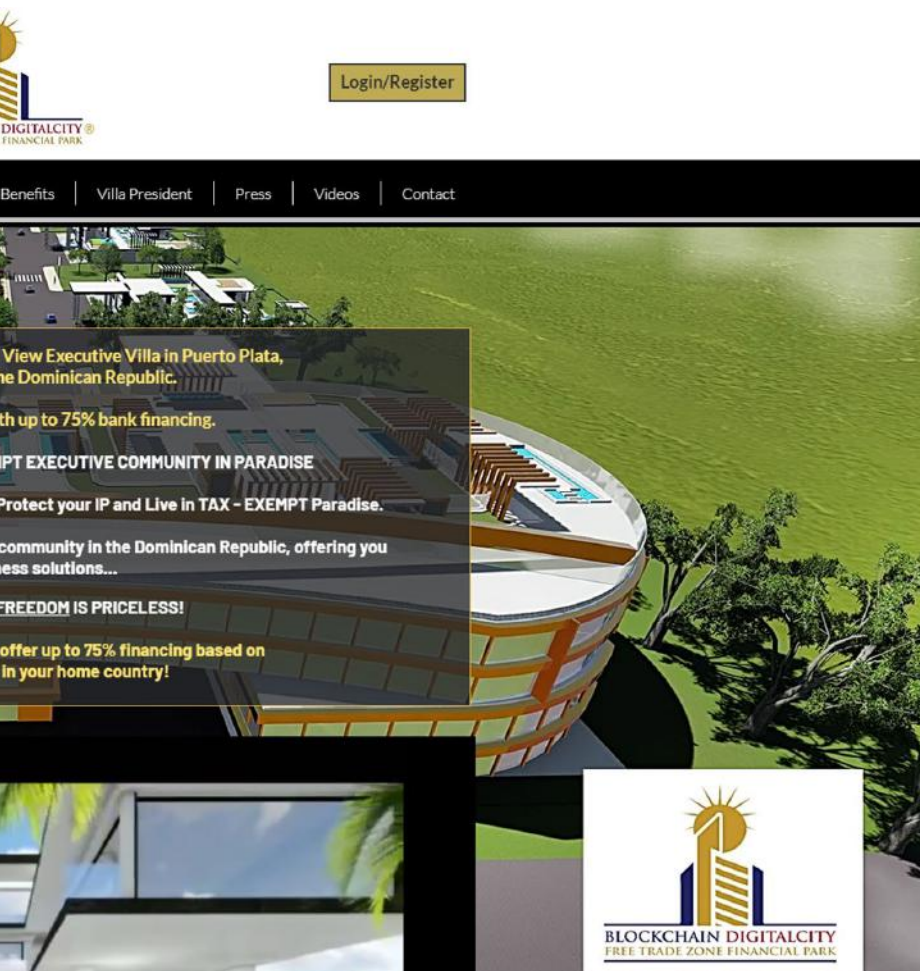
#### (D) BLOCKCHAIN BANK EXCHANGE

Blockchain Bank Exchange is a P2P and B2B crypto exchange marketplace where people can trade crypto directly with each other. It provides a secure trading atmosphere where involved parties are guaranteed safety with formidable escrow services and management. Customer support is swift and eager to resolve any underlying dispute that emanates from transactions.

#### (E) BLOCKCHAIN DIGITAL BANK

A blockchain digital bank is a place for everyone who wants to simple online banking system. Deposit funds using a payment gateway or bank transfer. A Bank at a fair price is guaranteed. Nothing extra charges. Users from all over the world are satisfied with our services—a place for everyone who wants a simple and powerful payment solution from their Apps.

The World's First Asset Backed Coin Supported by the Decentralized Blockchain



Trust for users to enjoy tax freedom, asset protection, and wealth preservation! Because the world can't seem to abandon the physical store of value entirely, non-USD asset-backed cryptocurrencies have become an inevitable development. Many people prefer a physical representation of their digital assets in the real world to guarantee their value. The missing element to success with so many failed "algorithmic stablecoins" is asset-backed coins.

### (F) THE BBC - BLOCKCHAIN BANK COIN®

The Blockchain Bank Coin (BBC) is a peer-to-peer (P2P) and business-to-business (B2B) Cryptocurrency that enables instant, near zero-cost payments to anyone in the world. The BBC Coin is an asset backed by your very own DECENTRALIZED Blockchain Trust and by our BUY-BACK GUARANTEE.

### (G) THE BLOCKCHAIN BANK WALLET

The blockchain bank wallet is the online digital purse and safe that guarantees the free flow of blockchain bank coins. It operates in a way that locks out hackers and scammers who are desperately eager to exploit system loopholes. Hence the security of your assets is forever backed and secure beyond the reach of your enemies



## Exchange your cryptocurrencies

Blockchain Digital Bank is a P2P and B2B crypto exchange marketplace where people can trade crypto directly with each other.

Login

Register

### Find Your Offers

Select Buy or Sell

Select Crypto Currency

Select Payment Method

Select One

Preferred Amount (optional)

Find Offers

# WHAT VALUABLE LIFE LESSONS CAN WE LEARN FROM EAGLES?

In centuries of human existence, a bird of significant strength has inspired a lot of people. It is one of the largest birds in the world, the Eagle – a symbol of bravery, courage, power, strength, and superiority without "Government Control".

## LESSON 1: HAVE A STRONG VISION

Eagles possess a strong vision, and can focus on objects up to 5 kilometers below. When an eagle sights a prey - even a rodent - from the heights, he is able to narrow his focus and make plans to grab it. No matter what the obstacle, the eagle will not move his focus from the prey until he has grabbed it. The same way, we should have a vision and remain focused, no matter what the obstacles, and you will succeed.

## LESSON 2: HAVE CLARITY IN THOUGHT

Eagles do not eat dead things. They feed on fresh prey. It is vultures who eat dead animals, not eagles. Similarly, we should steer clear of outdated, old information. Do your research well, always.

## LESSON 3: BE EXCITED ABOUT LIFE & EMBRACE THE STORM

When clouds gather, the eagles get excited. The Eagle is the only bird that loves the storm. The eagle uses the wings of the storm to rise and is, therefore, pushed higher. Once it finds the wing of the storm, the eagle stops flapping and uses the pressure of the raging storm to soar over the clouds and glide. This gives the eagle an opportunity to rest its wings.



## LESSON 10: MOTIVATE YOUR FAMILY

While training the young ones to fly, the mother eagle throws the eaglets out of the nest. Because they are scared, they jump into the nest again. She throws them out again and then takes off the soft layers of the nest, leaving the thorns bare. When the scared eaglets jump into the nest again, they are pricked by the thorns. Shrieking and bleeding, they jump out again, this time trying their best to stay afloat. This way, they learn how to fly!

## LESSON 11: FEAR NOTHING

As they shriek in fear, father eagle flies out and picks them up on his back before they fall, and brings them back to the cliff. This goes on for sometime until they start flapping their wings. They get excited at this newfound knowledge that they can fly and overcome fears of having a fall.

## LESSON 12: LIFE IS NOT A BED OF ROSES

The pricking of the thorns also tells us that that life is not a bed of roses and the best way to tackle it is not to get too comfortable or complacent. The eagle mother's actions reveal that people who love us do not let us languish in sloth but push us hard to grow and prosper. Even their seemingly bad actions are based on good intentions.

## LESSON 13: DEALING WITH MISFORTUNE

When the Eagle grows old, his feathers become weak and cannot take him as fast as he should. When he feels weak, he retires to a place far away in the rocks. There, he plucks out every feather on his body until he is completely bare. He stays in this hiding place until he has grown new feathers, then comes out. Similarly, we need to shed off old habits which burden us without adding to our lives.

## LESSON 14: POWERFUL AND INDEPENDENT LEADERS BREAK "ALL THE RULES" AND BECOME SUCCESSFUL REGARDLESS OF GOVERNMENT REGULATIONS!

The Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority offers a revolutionary Blockchain registration platform that is simpler to use, more secure than existing systems and designed to take advantage of the inevitable changes in both law and blockchain technology. There is simply nothing like it in existence today and the Blockchain Company represents the future of business, estate, tax and asset protection planning.



### Corporate Asset Protection

#### What is Corporate Asset Protection?

Many people assume that corporate asset protection planning is just another term for "hiding" your corporate assets from creditors, but that is not the case. Instead, corporate asset protection operates well within the confines of the law. It is smart and completely legal.

[www.blockchaintrust.pro](http://www.blockchaintrust.pro)



The real power of the Blockchain Company comes with the asset registration feature. Users have the power to record every asset transfer to the Blockchain Company within the blockchain itself. This means at death, a successor trustee will not only have immediate access to the company itself, but will have a full and current accounting of all the assets of the Corporation.

We share a common goal for all – achieving individual sovereignty and independence from Government tyranny. Owning a decentralized Blockchain Company with cryptocurrency payment facilities not only is the answer to escape economic Government tyranny, but to regain 100% individual sovereignty and personal freedom.

We must start with an incorruptible foundation, which cannot be owned, issued or controlled by any man-made political authority; it must emerge organically as a transparent, voluntary ‘constitution in code’ decentralized from any Government authority or any Central Bank.

## WILL YOU BE OUR NEXT SUCCESS STORY?

With heartfelt gratitude,

Stephan Schurmann - CEO

Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority

[www.blockchaintrust.pro](http://www.blockchaintrust.pro)



  
BLOCKCHAIN TRUST

**Trusted by  
Lawyers &  
Accountants  
Worldwide!**

Accountants and solicitors worldwide rely on our team to support their clients with powerful, cost-effective Blockchain Trust registrations and business services.

[CONTACT US](#)

[WWW.BLOCKCHAINTRUST.PRO](http://WWW.BLOCKCHAINTRUST.PRO)





BANCORPTRUST  
E-WALLET

*WE PROVIDE*  
**YOUR OWN  
CRYPTO  
EXCHANGE**

When more people start adapting to this new currency, owning a sustainable cryptocurrency at the right price can make you an exceptional return. But what more can we do to maximize our return on investment? What we at BancorpTrust suggest is don't just have some cryptocurrency when you can own a cryptocurrency exchange.



[www.bancorptrust.com](http://www.bancorptrust.com)



BANCORPTRUST  
E-WALLET

*WE CAN HELP YOU WITH*  
**SETTING UP  
YOUR OFFSHORE  
BANK**

Offshore banks are banks regulated under an international banking license, i.e., banking services in a foreign jurisdiction outside of the country of one's residence. Offshore bank units (OBUs) have made international transactions and business much more accessible.



[www.bancorptrust.com](http://www.bancorptrust.com)



HOW TO REGISTER YOUR  
INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST  
COMPANY IN LESS THAN  
**30 MINUTES!**

THE MOST ADVANCED AND WORLD'S BEST DECENTRALIZED  
CORPORATE REGISTRY AUTHORITY, RUNNING ON THE  
ETHEREUM & POLYGON NETWORKS AND WEB 3.0





# BLOCKCHAIN

## INTRODUCTION

You know the bureaucratic, expensive and lengthy process of registering an Investment Banking Company with your Government, right?

We do the same within 30 minutes on the Blockchain **WITHOUT** any Government involvement and more affordable.

Instead of being dependent on any governmental jurisdiction, we have built a decentralized Blockchain Corporate Registry that revolutionizes the way that people think about Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust registrations. Simple enough?

We can register your decentralized Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust Company **in less than 30 minutes** for clients from **ANYWHERE IN THE WORLD** and **you can enjoy tax freedom forever!**

Owning an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust is **the smartest and 100% tax exempt strategy** to secure, buy, register and control your digital & physical corporate assets.

**We bet; you want the best for your business!!** Now you can incorporate your own Blockchain Trust, with the most advanced and world's best decentralized Corporate Registry Authority, running on the Ethereum Network.

Ethereum is decentralized and an open-source Blockchain with smart contract functionality, which enables us to securely register your new trust corporation and other digital assets directly on the Blockchain. We work globally and aid you from registration to complete incorporation services.

**Totally secure with a 100% accuracy guarantee, no hidden fees, affordable & extremely fast!**

Get Started with your Blockchain Trust



## ABOUT US

**Delivering Trust in Digital Assets and Investment Bank Blockchain Corporate Registrations**

### OVERVIEW

The **Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority** (Blockchain Trust) is highly specialized in establishing Investment Banks & Blockchain Trusts for our clients across the world. We like to take this opportunity to enlighten you more about our business and the specialized services we offer.

We provide you the opportunity to establish your own **tax-exempt Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust** including the power to buy, sell or trade any cryptocurrency across the world on behalf of your future clients. We establish for you your own Blockchain Trust without bureaucratic red tape, at a favorable price, and with electronic payment capabilities right from the comfort of your home!

As your one-stop-shop Blockchain Trust registration company we offer a 100% accuracy guarantee, no hidden costs or endless "extras" to pay for, but one all-inclusive price package for the establishment of your Blockchain Trust Company. In addition, we are a Public Benefit Trust Corporation, meaning it's a for-profit company with a community goal to empower entrepreneurs across the world, similar to a nonprofit.

### WHY CHOOSE US TO SET UP YOUR INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST COMPANY?

**Blockchain Trust** is the leading global domicile for international firms looking to set up their corporate entities on the Blockchain. Blockchain technology has unlocked the hidden potential of the internet and introduced new possibilities across the globe. **The Blockchain Trust team of professionals has more than 30 years of experience and is well-versed with the inner workings of tax-exempt corporate structures across the world that help thousands of our clients grow their businesses each year.**

At Blockchain Trust, we believe digital corporate assets will drive the global financial system. Our clients choose Blockchain Trust because they need services and solutions they can trust. Blockchain Trust solutions are built on top of the strongest technological foundation in the industry, the **Ethereum Network**, allowing Blockchain Trust to provide clients with an integrated solution for digital corporate assets that mitigates risk and optimizes capital efficiency.

**Businesses prefer Blockchain Trust for a variety of reasons:**

1. Entrepreneurs do not compromise with the quality, and the cost used to catapult the growth of your business should be seen as an investment rather than an expense.
2. Blockchain Trust provides an unabridged registration service and incorporation of your blockchain trust company.
3. We are the world's most advanced, fast-moving, and adaptable registry authority.
4. We value your time. With Blockchain Trust, you can register your blockchain trust company in less than 30 minutes.
5. Nation boundary only exists on the globe. With Blockchain Trust, you can get your blockchain trust company registered **from anywhere in the world, regardless of your nationality**.
6. Managed by a team of experienced professionals who are always ready to aid you in every step'
7. Blockchain technology is not a trustless technology but rather a confidence machine.

These aspects have contributed to Blockchain Trust's status as the leading legal hub for corporate registrations on the Ethereum Network.

In the words of the co-founder of the second-largest cryptocurrency, Ethereum, Vitalik Buterin says, "Whereas most technologies tend to automate workers on the periphery doing menial tasks, blockchains automate away the center. Instead of putting the taxi driver out of a job, Blockchain puts Uber out of a job and lets the taxi drivers work with the customer directly."

Blockchain isn't only for the big corporation, but it is for every business that wants to stay relevant in the future. Blockchain has left its unquestionable character on its diverse uses ranging from charity to social media to the gaming industry to utilities. Blockchain technology can remove the intermediaries in corporate governance through code, peer-to-peer connectivity, crowds, and collaboration.

Blockchain-based guarantees embedded in Blockchain code can help ensure that no participant in business transactions and agency relationships can circumvent the set of governance rules. Blockchain guarantees include contract execution between principal and agent only if and when all contract parameters were fulfilled by both parties and verified in a consensus algorithm.

## DID YOU KNOW?

### TRUSTED BY LAWYERS & ACCOUNTANTS WORLDWIDE!

Accountants and solicitors around the world rely on our team to support their own clients with powerful, and cost effective Blockchain Trust registrations and business services. We offer a tried and tested service that can be relied on 24/7.

### BLOCKCHAIN-BASED REGISTRIES HAVE NUMEROUS ADVANTAGES.

1. Records are immutable: no one can remove them once a record is published. They are publicly available to anyone to search for and consult. You have complete traceability of corporate records.
2. Records are digital: papers and signature checks are not needed anymore. Transferring ownership of records is as easy as sending an email. There is no point in failure since all infrastructure is decentralized.
3. Security: Blockchain technology uses cryptographic algorithms, giving all operations a high degree of protection.

**For all these reasons, it's natural to see that different types of blockchain-based registries will emerge in the coming years. Some countries are already taking this option seriously.**

To extend this lucrative and flourishing technology to the increasing global demand of blockchainbased government-controlled corporate registries, we created Blockchain Trust, the leading Blockchain Corporate Registry Authority. Our platform uncomplicates registering your decentralized corporation on the Ethereum Blockchain.

The internationally recognized and independent regulation and trust law framework of Blockchain Trust, the tax-friendly regime, and enabling environment provided by Blockchain Trust make it the ideal location for accessing the rapidly rising need for financial and business services. Blockchain Trust continues to play a critical role in serving the expanding Blockchain needs of global organizations and entrepreneurs, guided by its fundamental values of honesty, transparency, and efficiency.

### CONCLUSION

Blockchain is in its nascent stage, and it's always advised to hit the iron while it's hot.

Blockchain's three components: distributed network, digital transactions, and stored ledger, have the capabilities to change the way we live, transact, and communicate.

It became overly transparent by the success of Bitcoin, which is based on this technology and not controlled or regulated by any Government or Central Bank across the world. Blockchain is regarded as a disruptive technology, and regardless of its critics, it is here to stay and revolutionize the world. **Our management team has the experience of over three decades working in the realm of corporate establishments, and finance.**

*Bill Gates wrote that "The most meaningful way to differentiate your company from your competition... is to do an outstanding job with information. How you gather, manage, and use information will determine whether you win or lose."*

Thanks to Blockchain technology, the speed of business is accelerating at an ever-increasing rate, and to survive, every entrepreneur must develop an infrastructure -- a "digital nervous system"-- that allows for fast and Swift exchange of information inside your company.

We offer a refreshing customer service experience. Everything is handled in-house by our legal team of experts. There are no partnerships with third parties, and your information is not sold. When you call or email, you should get a live person right away, or at least get a response within a couple of hours. We makes things easy on our customers without long waiting times and without the bureaucratic 'red tape'.

## **FINAL VERDICT**

Blockchain Trust is a top choice for any business owner looking to quickly create an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust Company without breaking the bank.

## **Why Choose us for the Establishment of your Blockchain Trust?**

We're entrepreneurs — just like you and we know what it takes to setup and run a successful business. Therefore we make incorporating an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust company as easy as possible, so you can focus on the important things. Beyond our all-inclusive incorporation services, our mission is to provide you with a superior and modern experience at an unparalleled value.

## **OUR PROMISE TO YOU**

When you form your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust with us you will experience the fastest and friendliest way to start your business that you can imagine. We're specialists in just this ONE thing, and we take pride in our desire and ability to do it BETTER than anyone out there. Excellence means getting it done quickly, getting it done correctly, and making you feel important, because you are!

**To register your Blockchain Trust company in less than 30 minutes, please click the button below...**

[Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today](#)



## MISSION STATEMENT

### VISION

To empower entrepreneurs across the world and serve as a global registration center for Blockchain companies.

### MISSION

To promote growth and development of decentralized company registrations on the Blockchain as well as register financial services companies within the Ethereum network by providing world-class infrastructure and technologies to assist our global clientele with their expansion plans.

### VALUES

- Transparency
- Efficiency
- Integrity
- Honesty





## HOW IT WORKS

### DO YOU TRUST YOUR GOVERNMENT?

Blockchain technology was created as a response to the trust crisis that swept the world in the wake of the 2008 financial crisis. Bitcoin and other blockchain-based systems were presented as a “trustless” alternative to existing financial institutions and even governments. Yet, while the trustless nature of blockchain technology has been heavily questioned, little research has been done as to what blockchain technologies actually bring to the table in place of trust. Our business model draws from the extensive academic discussion on the concepts of “trust” and “confidence” to argue that blockchain technology is not a ‘trustless technology’ but rather a ‘confidence machine’.

### CAN YOUR BLOCKCHAIN TRUST CIRCUMVENT ECONOMIC GOVERNMENT TYRANNY?

If you look at the information and insights on our current financial system, concerns and questions about how we navigate as a society while Government tyranny is coming down in full force, you will realize the important role of owning an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust and the benefits of using cryptocurrencies for your business transactions. **We share a common goal for all – achieving individual sovereignty and independence from Government tyranny. Owning a Blockchain Trust with cryptocurrency payment facilities not only is the answer to escape economic Government tyranny, but to regain 100% individual sovereignty and personal freedom.**

We must start with an incorruptible foundation, which cannot be owned, issued or controlled by any man-made political authority; it must emerge organically as a transparent, voluntary ‘constitution in code’ decentralized from any Government authority or any Central Bank.

## **WITH YOUR BLOCKCHAIN TRUST YOU BENEFIT FROM:**

- ✓ **Complete autonomy!**
- ✓ **Accountability!**
- ✓ **24/7/365 availability!**
- ✓ **100% ownership!**
- ✓ **Ease of registration and access!**
- ✓ **100% Security and registration on the Blockchain Ethereum Network!**
- ✓ **100% Tax Freedom!**
- ✓ **Cryptocurrency Payment Facilities across the world!**
- ✓ **100% accuracy guarantee!**
- ✓ **No hidden fees!**
- ✓ **Not controlled by any Government or Central Bank Authority!**
- ✓ **Low setup costs of only \$49,000!**

## **A CLEAR NEED FOR TRANSPARENCY**

The past decade has seen a reinvigorated interest in the concept of trust, primarily driven by the onset of the global financial crisis in 2008, which has been commonly attributed to the failure of trusted institutions such as banks and other financial institutions. More recently, abuses of information and communication technologies for surveillance, dissemination of disinformation, and public coercion have come to light, leading to a growing loss of trust in governmental authorities—even in democracies such as the United States following the Snowden revelations—as well as in large online platforms such as Facebook, Google and Twitter, who have been complicit in such abuses. These developments have triggered a new attitude towards sociotechnical systems, whereby the requirement to trust third parties—whether they be corporations or governments—is considered to be more of a hindrance than a help.

**Fast Forward to the Year 2023 - Trust & Confidence without Government Interference!**

## **Every Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust is registered on the Ethereum Network**

Your new Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust will be legally registered and established on the Blockchain Ethereum Network (second largest blockchain network) and abides by the Laws and Regulations of the United Nations Commission on International Trade Law (UNCITRAL) regarding the international sale of goods; international commercial dispute resolution, including both arbitration and conciliation; electronic commerce; insolvency, including cross-border insolvency; international transport of goods; international payments; procurement and infrastructure development; and security interests.

Every Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust is legally incorporated and registered in the Blockchain Business Registry under an individual Company Filing No. such as “000049991981” and an Authentication No. such as “BICRA2021.2110.8015” to identify and verify each Blockchain Trust with a different Company Filing No. and Authorization No. on the Ethereum Network.

### **PURPOSE & ACTIVITIES**

Each Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust may carry out all activities and operations cited in its Deed of Incorporation and in its Agreement and Declaration of Trust, including but not limited to Digital Asset Management, Custodian & Fiduciary Services, the use of Blockchain Technology to Issue and Track Shares, operate as an Blockchain Investment Banking Fund, to operate as Real Estate Investment Trust, to offer investment fund services worldwide, to run a funding company focused on financial technology tools, to incorporate, to participate in any way whatsoever, to manage and to supervise enterprises and companies, to render guarantees and to bind the company or its assets on behalf of enterprises and companies with which the company forms a group, to generate services to companies and enterprises, to issue commercial assured financial guarantees, to finance enterprises and companies, to lend and to borrow money, to trade in cryptocurrencies, to obtain, alienate, manage and to exploit real estate and items of property in general, to exploit, hold, trade or invest into patents, licenses, know-how & rights of intellectual property, to perform all kind of industrial, financial, or commercial investment fund and business activities.

The Trustees are responsible for managing the business and affairs of the Blockchain Trust. It further includes that (1) property (real, tangible, and intangible) is held, managed, administered, invested, and/or operated; or (2) business or professional activities for profit are carried on by one or more trustees for the benefit of the trustor entitled to a beneficial interest in the Blockchain Trust property.

### **STATE OF THE ART EFFICIENCY**

The Blockchain Trust Corporate Registry is a user-friendly and accessible Blockchain platform for businesses worldwide.

Our Corporation's Division is run with cutting-edge Blockchain technology, and our staff provides timely, polite, and professional service to our international clients, attorneys, registered agents, and global entrepreneurs.

These characteristics have contributed to Blockchain Trust's status as the leading legal Blockchain domicile for firms worldwide.

## **WHAT IS BLOCKCHAIN AND WHY YOU SHOULD CARE?**

Blockchain is a public ledger consisting of all transactions across a peer-to-peer network—Blockchain stores data in "blocks," which are linked together via cryptography.

New data is introduced to a new block, and when that block is filled, it is chained onto the previous block in chronological sequence. Data once entered is immutable, irreversible, and publicly available. It could offer financial services firms a more effective way to handle a whole range of transactions, with use cases like payments, derivatives, settlement, securities, syndicate lending, trade finance, and more.

This decentralized technology enables the participants of a peer-to-peer network to make transactions without the need of trusted central authority or Governments and at the same time rely on cryptography to ensure the integrity of transactions.

## **COMPLETE BLOCKCHAIN INCORPORATION SERVICES**

The Blockchain Trust Corporate Registry Authority is the leading global domicile for international firms looking to set up their asset holding and/or other Trust entities on the Blockchain.

Legal corporate structures are based on international, common trust law and enable your Blockchain company to Digital Asset Management, Custodian & Fiduciary Services, and the use of Blockchain Technology to issue and track shares.

Your new Blockchain registered companies will not only benefit from its advancing technologies, but it will also be allowed to conduct all the legal activities under international Trust laws, including to hold, trade, or sell your assets like Investment Banks, Investment Funds, Capital Trusts, Hedge Funds, for the benefits of your clients, your family, your children or your grandchildren.

With the strategic and legal use of Blockchain registered Trusts, you can ensure that your clients, your children and/or your grandchildren, or chosen beneficiaries can ultimately benefit from the inheritance/benefits you want them to receive, all securely registered on the Blockchain.

## **IMPACT ON THE WORLD**

While research that applies constitutional law principles to Internet governance is illuminating, there are limits to its applicability to blockchain technology. In the context of blockchain-based systems, an important distinction must be made between the Rule of Law (defined and enforced by governmental institutions) and the Rule of Code (defined and enforced by technology). While governments have the monopoly of force over their own territory, they cannot easily exercise that power over a blockchain-based system. Indeed, the laws of national jurisdictions are difficult to enforce on these Blockchain systems.

Blockchain-based systems are governed by an alternative set of rules and procedures—sometimes referred to as Lex Cryptographica - which are defined by the underlying blockchain protocol, and are enforced by a distributed network of miners and validators maintaining the system.

## REGISTER YOUR BLOCKCHAIN TRUST COMPANY TO OPERATE ACROSS THE WORLD

Blockchain Trust is a worldwide corporate registrar, enabling global entrepreneurs to strategically position their digital assets and Trust Company registrations on the Blockchain, which can collectively catapult their growth trajectory.

We offer a stable and safe platform for enterprises and financial institutions to launch their Blockchain ventures, buy, sell, hold or trade their digital and physical assets, all secured by the latest Blockchain smart contracts. **Blockchain technology is decentralized. Therefore no central authority can edit or control the data (corporate registrations, contracts, records, loans, credit history etc.) written on the public ledger, and data cannot be changed once it is in there. Consequently, you can trust what is written, which removes the need for third parties, like lawyers, banks or governments to approve the data's legitimacy.**

The Blockchain Trust is a revolutionary platform that is simpler to use, more secure than existing systems and designed to take advantage of the inevitable changes in both law and technology. There is simply nothing like it in existence today and the Blockchain Trust represents the future of estate, tax and asset protection planning.

[Contact us](#) today!! Our team of professionals can help you get your new Blockchain Trust company registered in less than 30 minutes. To see what is included in our all-inclusive corporate package, [click here...](#)

Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today





## WHAT IS INCLUDED?

### WHAT IS INCLUDED IN YOUR INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST REGISTRATION?

Blockchain Trust is on a mission to promote entrepreneurial freedom and growth, and to achieve the same; our all-inclusive **Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust Platinum Corporate package** is priced **only at \$49,000**. Once incorporated, we'll give you access to all digital copies of all your Trust documents to prove your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust exists.

### COST EFFECTIVE INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST COMPANY FORMATIONS

We are able to provide the most economical Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust registrations on the market because we have our own in house company formation software, which links directly into the Blockchain Ethereum Network. Using this software allows us to eliminate any paperwork and get your company formed quickly and efficiently **in less than 30 minutes for only \$49,000**; this competitive price includes the following services.

### ALL-INCLUSIVE PLATINUM BLOCKCHAIN TRUST & INVESTMENT BANKING CORPORATE PACKAGE

1. **Certificate of Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust** - Registration on the Ethereum Network;
2. **Electronic Certificate of Incorporation**; This confirms the company legally exists and shows the company number and date of formation;
3. **Investment Fund & Trust Permit**;
4. **Deed of Incorporation**;
5. **Certificate of Good Standing**;
6. **Apostille**;

7. **Trust Deed;**
8. **Bylaws;**
9. **Shareholder Agreement;**
10. Official Shareholder Certificates with a registered number of 1 Million shares with a par value of \$10 per share;
11. Shareholder Details are not on Public Records - Anonymous Bearer Shares are allowed;
12. **Included is the establishment of your new Investment Banking Fund in the USA;**
13. **Included is the establishment of your new Investment Banking Trust in the USA;**
14. **Certificate of Investment Banking/Trust Licenses for USA & THE BLOCKCHAIN**
15. **Your new Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust plus the Investment Banking Fund as well as the USA Investment Banking Trust will be structured to enjoy 50 years tax free status;**
16. Data submitted to us will not be shared with anyone without your prior permission;
17. Corporate Registrar Fees for year 1;
18. Our Service Fees for year 1;
19. We include a highly professional Trust Agreement and Declaration of Trust (36 pages);
20. We include a professional Private Placement Memorandum - PPM (70 up to 116 pages) under Regulation S - Rule 144, and/or Regulation D 506c, which you can use to raise capital for your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust;
21. Included is your strategic business & marketing plan;
22. We further assist with opening bank accounts for your new Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust with you as the sole signature and beneficial owner;
23. **Included is your very own E-wallet (PRIVATE LABEL) payment system;**
24. **Every Blockchain Trust comes now with cryptocurrency facilities for absolute financial freedom;**
25. Become the only one in charge of your money, securely and easily. Your Blockchain Trust gives you full power over your crypto: We will send you via DHL courier a hardware wallet combined with one-single app that offers the best security, ownership, and control over your crypto assets;
26. Free lifetime customer support by our experts;
27. Free Online Portal to manage your company and/or register an unlimited amount of companies for your clients;
28. **Fastest service** - Your Blockchain Trust company incorporated in less than 30 minutes;
29. **Instant submission** - no signature or paperwork, everything handled online;
30. **Ready-To-Trade Company** - When you form your Blockchain Trust, your company will be ready to start trading on the same day. All our Blockchain Trust companies are limited by shares and will allow you to start trading once you receive confirmation of the electronic copies to your email.
31. **100% accuracy guarantee;**
32. **No hidden fees or surprise costs;**
33. **Only \$49,000 to form an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust, a USA Investment Banking Fund, a USA Investment Banking Trust including all benefits as stated above.**

## **WHAT INFORMATION DO I NEED PROVIDE TO FORM A COMPANY?**

Forming an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust company is a simple online process; however, before starting the process you will need the following information to hand: the company name, your office or home address, director details, shareholder details (can be the same person as the director), and how many shares you want to issue.

## **HOW MANY SHARES DO I NEED TO ISSUE?**

You must issue at least one share to form a Blockchain Trust company. If there is more than one shareholder, you must issue at least one share per person. Our Blockchain Trust companies can issue up to 1,000,000 Ordinary shares of \$10 each. Issuing 1,000,000 shares at \$10 means you have flexibility to issue shares to other shareholders in the future and your liability is limited to \$10,000,000 in case you raised investor capital for your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust.

## **DO I NEED TO PROVIDE ID?**

To claim the ownership of any enterprise, trust, organization, etc., a basic set of personal ID and address proof is required; the same is true with your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust. We are legally obliged to check proof of ID and Address to ensure that you will be correctly registered as the beneficial owner of your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust during the registration process. This process takes no less than a few minutes; you can upload a copy of your passport or ID card along with a copy of your utility bill with your residence address.

However, you might be wondering why we need your ID when the crypto transactions are entirely anonymous? But take a step back, and you'll realize that to transact cryptocurrency, you have to make an account on any exchange which requires your ID.

## **YOUR INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST REGISTERED IN LESS THAN 30 MINUTES?**

We are your exclusive source for Blockchain Trust establishments across the world. Our all-inclusive price structure for the establishment of your very own Blockchain Trust is only \$49,000! This will enable you to “kick-start” your new Blockchain business within the next 30 minutes. Order your new Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust today and start reaping the financial benefits immediately.

The PPM alone would cost you in 6 figures (approx. \$150,000) if you hired a Security Attorney to write one for you from scratch. And as the golden rule of business, “money saved is money earned,” Why would you want to pay a security lawyer these exorbitant fees if you can get your registered Blockchain Trust, the PPM, your E-wallet payment system, your cryptocurrency facilities and all other services as stated above for only **\$49,000?**

## **DECENTRALIZED NATURE**

Traditional corporate registrations or payment systems usually depend on a central authority trust model responsible for verifying all transactions, and "red-tapism" and corruption involved through the process plummets the morale of an entrepreneur.

On the other hand, Blockchain is an authoritative record that everyone trusts within the network without a central authority. Every node in the network can arrive at the same consensus by sharing information and assembling a shared, global, and public ledger trusted by everyone.



In a nutshell, trust is shared, and power isn't concentrated in the hands of a few individuals. It is based on the following processes:

1. Verification- Each transaction is verified against specific criteria when received by each node and before it is propagated to the rest nodes of the network.
2. Validation- "Proof-of-work algorithm" is the mining process through which each new transaction before they enter a new block is validated by all the nodes against a comprehensive list of criteria.
3. Proof-of-work demonstrates the newly generated blocks to the chain with the highest computational effort.

## **BLOCKCHAIN AS A TECHNOLOGY**

Every new technology experiences its fair share of criticism, and Blockchain is no alien to it. People had the same concern when gold and silver coins were replaced by paper currency. Now it's time for paper currency to replace something fast, secure, inexpensive, and trustworthy, i.e., Blockchain.

Blockchain technology is being used to directly transfer ownership of digital assets, financial assets, e.g., stocks and bonds, your company registration on the Blockchain, or physical assets, e.g., car rentals/sales turning into a global registry of ownership extending even to health records, voting, intellectual property, etc.

Every data-set and the digital transaction could potentially use Blockchain, creating a digital fingerprint and a trail updated by consensus and trusted by everyone without the need for a central authority.

Blockchain as a business process represents trust to transition from central authorities to decentralized networks. And we advise you all to hop in this unstoppable train as soon as possible.

## **WITH YOUR BLOCKCHAIN TRUST YOU BENEFIT FROM:**

- ✓ **Complete autonomy!**
- ✓ **Accountability!**
- ✓ **24/7/365 availability!**
- ✓ **100% ownership!**
- ✓ **Ease of registration and access!**
- ✓ **100% Security and registration on the Blockchain Ethereum Network!**
- ✓ **100% Tax Freedom!**
- ✓ **Cryptocurrency Payment Facilities across the world!**
- ✓ **100% accuracy guarantee!**
- ✓ **No hidden fees!**
- ✓ **Not controlled by any Government or Central Authority!**
- ✓ **Low setup costs of only \$49,000 including 2 additional Investment Banking entities, registered in the USA.**

**To Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today in Less Than 30 Minutes.**

**Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today**



## BLOCKCHAIN TRUST ACTIVITIES

### WHAT ARE BLOCKCHAIN TRUSTS, TRUSTEES, AND THEIR ACTIVITIES?

A trust is a safe holding for any of your property, including real estate, digital asset management, investment banking trusts, capital trusts etc. etc. Trusts have vivid uses ranging from personal to commercial reasons; they also assist in estate planning, asset protection, taxes, etc. Trusts can be established during someone's life (by drafting a trust instrument) or even after their death through a will.

A trust can be seen as a generic form of a corporation where the settlors (investors) are the beneficiaries. It is particularly evident in the Blockchain Business Trust, where a "governing trust instrument" is organized to operate your Blockchain Trust like a Investment Banking Trust or a Asset Management Trust but with much higher protection levels for your assets than any regular LLC or corporation. However, traditionally, business trusts have been commonly used in the USA, which offer good protection levels for your assets.

One of the most significant features of a Blockchain Business Trust is differentiating between the trustee, beneficiaries, and their respective creditors (like trustee's creditors). Hence, creating a safe and "bankruptcy remote" Blockchain Trust can eventually lead to its fruitful use in pensions, mutual funds, asset securitization, and the protection of individual or corporate assets through the registration of your Blockchain Trust.

### TRUSTEES

A Blockchain Trust may have multiple trustees, the legal owners of the Trust's property. Still, all of them have a fiduciary duty to beneficiaries and various duties, such as a duty of care and inform. Trustees can also be removed through the legal process if they fail to adhere to these duties. Trustees

can be a person or a legal entity (like a company). The trustee's rights and responsibilities vary depending on the jurisdiction and trust instrument. If a trust doesn't have a trustee, a court appoints one.

The trustees administer the affairs attendant to the Trust.

**The Trust's affairs include the following:**

1. Carefully investing the assets of the Trust,
2. Required to maintain, account, and report periodically to the beneficiaries
3. Depending upon the trust instrument, sometimes trustees take discretionary decisions concerning whether beneficiaries should receive trust assets.

A trustee can also be held liable for problems. However, fiduciary liability insurance can be purchased to avoid such impediments.

**PURPOSE & ACTIVITIES**

**The activities of your Blockchain Trust include, but are not limited to:**

1. Digital Asset Management
2. Custodian & Fiduciary Services
3. Trust Services
4. The use of Blockchain Technology to Issue and Track Corporate Shares
5. To operate as an Investment Banking Trust
6. To operate as an Real Estate Investment Trust
7. To run a funding company focused on financial technology tools
8. To incorporate, participate, manage and supervise enterprises and companies
9. To render guarantees and to bind the company or its assets on behalf of enterprises and companies with which the company forms a group
10. To render services to companies and enterprises
11. To issue commercial assured financial guarantees
12. To finance enterprises and companies
13. To lend and to borrow money

14. To obtain, alienate, manage, and exploit real estate and items of property in general
15. To exploit, hold, trade, or invest in patents, licenses, know-how & rights of intellectual property
16. To perform all kinds of industrial, financial, or commercial investment fund activities
17. To offer Trust services including but not limited to:
  - holding real estate assets
  - holding bond assets in a trust
  - opening investment & trust accounts
  - taking deposits from clients across the world
  - disburse loans
  - invest client's assets on the stock market and
  - provide all investment services as the Trustees find necessary

The Trustees are responsible for managing the business and affairs of the Blockchain Trust. It further includes:

- (1) property (real, tangible, and intangible) is held, managed, administered, invested, and operated; or
- (2) business or professional activities for profit are carried on by one or more trustees for the benefit of the trustor entitled to a beneficial interest in the Trust property.
- And to do all that is connected therewith or may be conducive thereto, all this to be interpreted in the broad sense.

**To Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today in Less Than 30 Minutes.**

[Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today](https://www.blockchaintrust.pro)



## OUR SERVICES

Blockchain Trust, the leading worldwide Corporate Registry Authority offers the following services to its international clients:

### REGISTRATION OF BLOCKCHAIN TRUSTS ON THE ETHEREUM (ETH) NETWORK

Blockchain Trust is your one-stop solution for your Blockchain Trust Company registration. We take account of all your requirements from the beginning consultation to your companies' complete incorporation.

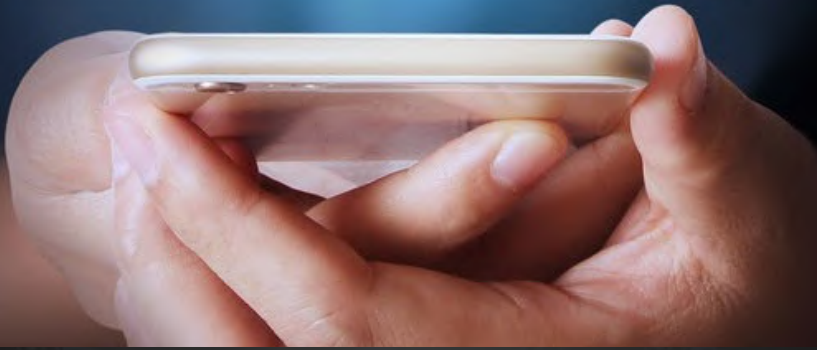
Our every step is aimed to provide you with the tangible economic value until your corporate structures are established on the Blockchain with a global master plan and 100% tax exemptions in mind.

With the motto to empower freedom and growth globally, we work to preserve and protect your assets under 100% tax-exempt structures for generations to come.

### BLOCKCHAIN STRATEGIES FOR YOUR GLOBAL MASTER PLAN

As per the reviews of our clients and listening to the demands of modern-day entrepreneurs, we have defined the critical stages in "GLOBAL MASTER PLAN"—where we aim to guide you and your new blockchain company from local incorporation to the right through the mature stage global registrations with 100% tax-exempt trusts.

The Blockchain Trust team of professionals has more than 30 years of experience and is well-versed with the inner workings of tax-exempt corporate structures across the world.



## DIGITAL PAYMENT SOLUTIONS

### DIGITAL PAYMENT SOLUTIONS FOR YOUR NEW ESTABLISHED BLOCKCHAIN BUSINESS TRUST

Modern-day problems require modern-day solutions, and we at Blockchain Trust are on a mission to guide you through all your business and financial hindrances.

With our digital payment solution service, you can provide cutting-edge cashless payment services to your clients, which is at par with the world's largest bank.

2.5 billion people still lack banking services and do not have a bank account. Would you like to tap into this lucrative opportunity and take advantage of this \$1 Trillion Business Opportunity by providing your customers with user-friendly payment applications that you can brand or co-brand in your company name?

Give your consumers the advanced payment options they've been clamoring for. Also, by offering services that will generate new, successful revenue streams, you can lessen the impact of the drop in interchange.

**To Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today in Less Than 30 Minutes.**

[Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today](#)



## BLOCKCHAIN BUSINESS REGISTRY

To retrieve information about any company in the Blockchain Business Registry, key in the name of the entity you are searching. The search results will return only active entities from our database. This is not an indication of the current status of an entity.

The information provided in this application is real time and reflects the information on our database as of the date of the search. When the list of names is returned click the name and the information page will be returned.

The entity information provided on this website is free of charge, and consists of the entity name, file number, document verification number.





## DECENTRALIZED LAW

### [United Nations Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards](#)

The United Nations Commission on International Trade Law (UNCITRAL) is a subsidiary body of the General Assembly. It plays a crucial role in improving the legal framework for international trade by preparing international legislative texts for use by States to modernize the law of international trade and non-legislative texts for commercial parties in negotiating transactions.

UNCITRAL legislative texts address the international sale of goods; international commercial dispute resolution, including arbitration and conciliation; electronic commerce; insolvency, including cross-border insolvency; international transport of goods; international payments; procurement and infrastructure development; and security interests. Non-legislative texts include rules for the conduct of arbitration and conciliation proceedings, notes on organizing and conducting arbitral proceedings, and legal guides on industrial construction contracts and countertrade.

### **INCREASING POPULARITY IN THE USE OF E-COMMERCE**

Taking into account international legal instruments, such as the 1985 UNCITRAL Model Law on International Commercial Arbitration, as subsequently revised, particularly concerning article 7, the UNCITRAL Model Law on Electronic Commerce, the UNCITRAL Model Law on Electronic Signatures, and the United Nations Convention on the Use of Electronic Communications in International Contracts.

The Convention has been signed by 169 Nations, which can be verified on the [United Nations website by clicking here...](#)



## HOW IS INTERNATIONAL LAW CREATED?

**No central authority, constitution, or government exists to create and enforce international law.** There are three ways of making international law:

- 1. International conventions and Agreements**  
States signing treaties with one or multiple states. It creates a body of law that governs their interactions.
- 2. International custom, a practice accepted as law.**
- 3. The general principles of laws that are recognized by civilized nations.**

The second and third methods involve terms like "accepted" and "recognized," respectively. It implies that international law is accepted over time due to consensus.

There are a lot of prominent organizations that create international law, such as the [United Nations \(U.N.\)](#) and [the European Union \(U.E.\)](#). And other organizations focus on specific areas of economic cooperation, including the [World Trade Organization \(WTO\)](#) and the [International Maritime Organization \(IMO\)](#).

## INTERNATIONAL LAW = DECENTRALIZED

For the most part, one can argue that international laws are followed voluntarily; hence, there is no requirement for a central authority to be effective. It leads to a pivotal deduction:

**The creation of international laws doesn't require the involvement of national governments.**

Once a piece of legislation or practice becomes accepted and recognized, it eventually becomes part of international law, one of the highest and most effective forms of law in existence.

**If a group of unelected bureaucrats can create worldwide-accepted regulations, why can't the crypto-community do the same?**

Plenty of examples prove that private law deals can be more effective and efficient in relationships between individuals who are of no direct concern to the State.

Private individuals and organizations can create laws to govern their actions. Examples are copyright laws, Lex Mercatoria (a private legal system for international trade), and globally active sports organizations such as FIFA.

## PRIVATE LAW BY CONTRACT: FREEDOM TO OPERATE, I.E., PERFECT SYNC WITH BLOCKCHAIN'S MOTTO

Apart from these widely followed laws, there is a more exclusive form of private law: "law by contract." These laws have more room for freedom to engage in contracts. They offer flexibility in determining the governing laws, and they are enforceable worldwide, especially when subjected to arbitration.

## **INTERNATIONAL ARBITRATION: CONTRACTS TO CREATE A PRIVATE BODY OF LAW**

Arbitration is a private court system for resolving disputes. Parties who arbitrate have decided to resolve their conflicts outside any traditional judicial system. In most instances, arbitration delivers a final and binding decision, producing an enforceable award in a national court.

An arbitration agreement creates a unique body of private law. Those involved consent to be subjected to this body of law by signing the agreement. They have the autonomy to choose those who rule on any dispute, and they can even select their governing laws. And thanks to the New York Convention (1958), arbitration awards are enforceable in almost any country in the world.

During the Convention, it was agreed that arbitration cases decided in the correct form in one of the contracting States are directly enforceable in other States without a local court case.

At present, 169 countries are part of the New York Convention. In the international arbitration framework, contracting parties are free to create their private law systems. If needed, the government in any member State enforces the ruling.

## **BUILDING BLOCK OF DECENTRALIZED LAW: LAWS FOR THE COMMUNITY BUILT BY THE COMMUNITY**

There are absolutely no reasons why the Blockchain community should wait for any government to enact legislation. Private law already streamlines the interactions of (large) groups of individuals worldwide. Moreover, private governing laws already exist, and private court systems are created by contract.

Decentralized private law is limited to what isn't regulated, but this still leaves massive areas open to disruption and innovation. Private law (by contract) forms the ideal building block for Decentralized Law.

## **CONSENSUS JURISDICTIONS: SOLUTION TO A LEGAL SYSTEM TIED TO A PHYSICAL GROUND**

The concept of jurisdiction is essential. After all, how does a system that only exists in cyberspace relate to the real world?

“Jurisdiction” can have two meanings: the authority of a court to rule on a specific case and the territory in which this authority is limited. Nowadays, states have the right to enforce their laws and punish for non-compliance.

Our legal system's usual concept of jurisdiction is tied to physical locations. It must be acknowledged when we want Decentralized Law to have any meaning in the real world. Luckily, the third form of jurisdiction does not involve a territory; a court can have jurisdiction by consent (or contract).

## **CONSENSUS JURISDICTIONS**

After going through all the sections above, taking history as proof, we are now sure about the possibilities of creating private bodies of law that bind the contracting parties.

But the question arises, “why should there be a limit to the amount of people that sign a contract?”

Technology exists for a collective to sign a contract as if accepting any website's terms and conditions page. This way, a jurisdiction by consensus can be created, where the participants have agreed to cooperate under a specific set of rules.

### **CONSENSUS JURISDICTION ENFORCEMENT: TAKING ONE STEP AT A TIME**

If needed, such a system could be enforced in the real world. After all, the New York Convention already exists a framework for enforcing private contracts.

Subjecting a Consensus Jurisdiction to this framework is surprisingly simple; it is just a matter of adding a clause to the Consensus Contract explaining that any disputes arising under it are subject to arbitration and said framework. In other words, every owner of a Blockchain registered Trust Company agrees to abide by the above-mentioned U.N. Convention if any disputes arise and accept the "SEAT OF ARBITRATION" in New York, USA.

The jurisdiction that arbitrators would have been restricted to whatever has been agreed upon. In addition, there are significant areas of public law that private contracts cannot "breach," including family, criminal, or tax law.

Therefore, initial use cases are likely to be industry-specific collaborations with a set of guiding principles for relatively standardized recurring transactions. Examples could be found in decentralized organizations, ICO's, international trading, e-commerce, and international freelancing.

### **DECENTRALIZED ARBITRATION ENFORCEMENT FRAMEWORK: RESOLUTION FOR THE ARISING DISPUTES (IF ANY)**

To the origin of laws, rules and regulations are dispute. So, the next important question that needs to be addressed is, “what if a dispute arises?” After all, Decentralized Law only has value if it can be enforced.

As discussed, international arbitration provides the ideal framework for the enforcement of private Decentralized Law:

### **WHAT IS THE DECENTRALIZED LAW ENFORCEMENT FRAMEWORK?**

The New York Convention requires contracting States to recognize and enforce arbitration awards made in other contracting States. It refers to a physical location. A "Seat of Arbitration" is necessary for one of the participating States for this to work.

Luckily, online arbitration has existed since 1985 with the foundation of the Hong Kong International Arbitration Centre, which offers an entirely online arbitration procedure.

### **OTHER IDEAS ON ENFORCEMENT OF RULINGS: 2-STEP SYSTEM**

People working on decentralized arbitration believe that laws and enforcement through existing legal systems are unnecessary. Only those who perform large transactions or listed multinationals need a legacy legal system backing.

A logical solution would be a two-step system, with a fully decentralized system, arbitration first, and international arbitration only when the first step has not resulted in a favorable outcome.

## **THE DECENTRALIZED LEGAL SYSTEM: SYSTEM CREATED BY THE PEOPLE AND FOR THE PEOPLE**

This system is not created and enforced by a few people who have concentrated powers in a government but is created and accepted by the public and open-source process.

A system that exists in cyberspace but has force in the real world. This framework can govern all four types of decentralized legal applications.

The first building block will be Private law by contract. The main reasons are that there is a wide variety of freedom to engage in contracts, they offer flexibility in determining the governing laws, and are enforceable worldwide.

## **CONTRACT ENFORCEMENT ACROSS BORDERS**

When looking at contracts, the following clauses are usually included:

1. a selection of the governing laws, and
2. a selection of the court to rule on the dispute.

The parties are often free to choose these, but most contracts select a court system and governing law of the country of one of the parties.

But what if something goes wrong?

Suing a contracting party in a traditional court system is cumbersome:

1. It is a lengthy process
2. It consists of complex language
3. Lack of knowledge or neutrality may be an issue
4. The problem of coming to common ground. Differences in the legal system often cause the ruling of one country to not be enforceable in another country.

Thus, the concept of international arbitration was developed. Arbitration gave a private court system for resolving disputes, and thanks to New York Convention (1958), the arbitrations are enforceable globally. As stated above, currently, 169 countries are part of the New York convention.

## **CONCLUSION**

The more we wait, the more leverage the influential people and corrupted governments will have over us. We find no reasons why the decentralized industry should wait for any government to enact legislation. Private laws are being created right now!

If you want to hop in this exciting ride "to the moon," [Contact Us Now!!!](#)



## BLOCKCHAIN BEYOND CRYPTOCURRENCY

Since the launch of Blockchain's discerns technology bitcoin in 2009, it has gone through various phases of developments and setbacks, which are yet to experience by all other technologies of the world. And since 2009, it has inspired, and more than 2500 coins have been developed, that can be broadly classified into three categories:

1. Bitcoin- The pioneer itself
2. Altcoin- A digital currency that is created after bitcoin to do better than it.
3. Shitcoin- Altcoins with little to no immediate value
4. Stablecoin- cryptocurrency whose value is pegged to an outside asset, such as gold, US Dollar, etc.

Cryptocurrencies are volatile with various factors that influence them, hence, a lucrative market for active traders. But what these coins are perceived differs significantly from what those were made for. Rather than just a trading asset, each of the coins works to improve bitcoin's working, therefore, called a project. Some popular altcoins are listed below:

1. Ethereum (ETH)- It is an improvised version of bitcoin.
2. Litecoin (LTC)- It achieves fast transaction time through a speedier block generation rate.
3. Cardano (ADA)- It is also known as "Ethereum Killer." It is in its early stages and still has beaten Ethereum's "proof-of-stake" consensus model.

4. Polkadot (DOT)- It is known to share its security which is absent in Ethereum.
5. Tether (USDT)- it is the most popular Stablecoin pegged with US Dollar. It aims to smooth out price fluctuations to attract more users who are too cautious.

Cryptocurrency didn't make Blockchain, but it's the other way around. Social media influence has shifted the focus from what is Blockchain. Apart from projects (coins) shared above, there are numerous promising uses of Blockchain. We at Blockchain Trust are on a mission to bridge the gap between your future crypto investment by empowering you with facilities like owning your Blockchain Trust Company, and much more. Contact us to tap into our wide array of services.

## **USES OF BLOCKCHAIN TECHNOLOGY**

### **1. SUPPLY CHAIN MANAGEMENT**

While implementing blockchain technology, all the orders and transactions are very secure and transparent. Traceability and transparency across the complete supply chain can improve the efficiency and effectiveness of an organization. It can also help in increasing customers' satisfaction. It also reduces the risk of data tampering and inaccuracy.

For example, Walmart's working on a blockchain distributed ledger to better track suppliers, shippers, and other parties involved in the food delivery products from China.

### **2. CYBER SECURITY**

Centralized systems are prone to cyber-attack (hack), but this isn't possible in Blockchain because of its decentralized approach. Securing every transaction as each node has a copy of the ledger, and it cannot be changed once the data is in the ledger.

Example: Mastercard's new feature to send and receive money via blockchain technology.

### **3. ELECTORAL VOTING**

Looking at the current Voting process, we can conclude it is very vulnerable and filled with the accusation of illegitimacy. Electronic voting machines (EVM) are prone to hacking and manipulation. Blockchain's transparent and Decentralized development can eliminate this vulnerability. Hence, restoring faith in the counting of the vote.

Example: [Follow My Vote](#) is a platform that aims to solve the voting crisis by applying blockchain technology and cryptography to ensure transparency and voters' privacy. It will showcase the power of Blockchain and the changes it can bring for good.

### **4. CHARITABLE PURPOSE**

Coming together for a Nobel cause shows the humane left in humans. The recent humanitarian crisis in Syria and India's fight with the Covid19 pandemic are a few of many examples where the collective contribution from all across the globe came to aid.

Blockchain helps the secure, trackable, and immediate funds transfer from the help source to the crisis location.

## 5. RECORD KEEPING

[“The world is one big data problem,” says Andrew McAfee](#)

Creating a global and secure database that cannot be altered is invaluable. Database of every transaction and purchase.

Applications of record keeping:

1. [Weapons tracking](#)- Trading of illegal firearms in the black market needs immediate action to be curbed. Blockchain has the potential to record data points from the date of manufacture to the point of sale.
2. Insurance- Removing the noise to promote the actual stressed claims. Blockchain technology can eliminate forgeries and false claims.
3. Real estate- Red tapism, Time consumption, Unnecessary Money Exchanges there are a few of the many problems faced while dealing in real estate. Blockchain can speed the conveyance process and hence promote transactions in the capital-intensive industry.
4. [Healthcare](#)- Medical records are very sensitive, and personal data that are prone to cyber-attacks. Since most of those records are in digital format, safekeeping them is essential. Blockchain's unalterable, decentralized and transparent nature shields from the risk of hacks.

Example: [Medrec](#) aims to manage complex multi-institutional and lifetime medical records.

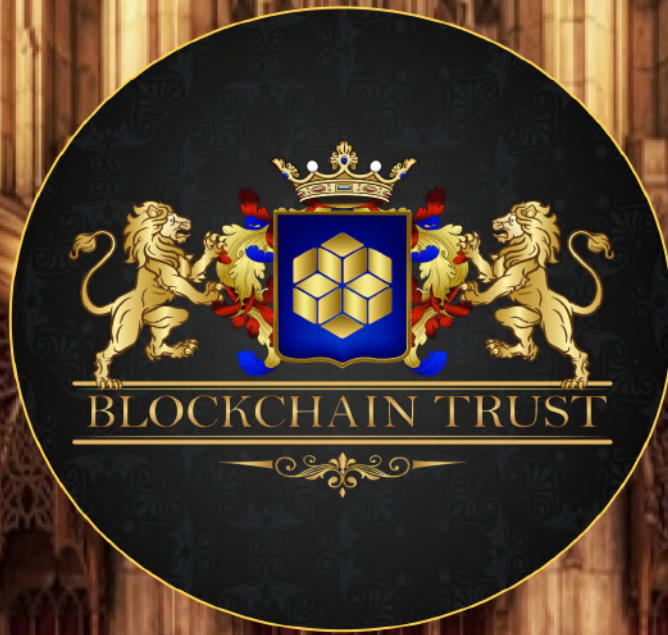
Better data management in any industry can reduce costs, streamline business processes, increase speed, transaction management, safekeeping personal information, logistic and supply chain management, and much more.

### **CLOSING REMARK:**

It is safe to quote the words of Ashton Kutcher, “The bigger thing with bitcoin is not bitcoin itself, but what does that decentralized technology really do?” and we at Blockchain Trust provide every possible solution to your modern-day corporate problems.

Our management team has the experience of over three decades working in the realm of corporate establishments, and finance. The Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority is the most advanced and the world's No. 1 decentralized Corporate Registry running on the Ethereum Network. Ethereum is a decentralized, open-source Blockchain with smart contract functionality, which enables us to securely register your new Trust corporation and other digital assets directly on the Blockchain. We aim to give complete autonomy and empower entrepreneurs like you to operate their tax exempt Blockchain companies across the world without interference from any central authority.

[Contact us for a confidential consultation!](#) Our experts will respond to you within 24 hours.



HOW TO ESTABLISH YOUR

# BLOCKCHAIN TRUST

WITHOUT THE BUREAUCRATIC

# “RED TAPE” ...?

THE MOST ADVANCED AND WORLD'S BEST DECENTRALIZED  
CORPORATE REGISTRY AUTHORITY, RUNNING ON THE  
ETHEREUM NETWORK







# BLOCKCHAIN

## INTERESTED TO TAP IN THE BLOCKCHAIN TECHNOLOGY & WANT TO ESTABLISH YOUR INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST?

**GET YOUR INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST, INCLUDING A PRIVATE LABEL E-WALLET & CRYPTOCURRENCY DIGITAL PAYMENT SYSTEM, AT A MERE COST OF ONLY \$49,000.**

**Does it sound like a dream or too good to be true? Reality Check; we just made your entrepreneurial dream a reality by offering the world's No. 1 Blockchain Trust registrations for entrepreneurs like you. And to add a cherry on the top, that dream of yours can be fulfilled IN LESS THAN 30 MINUTES!!**

Dear Entrepreneur,

We are experts in creative Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust establishments registered on the Ethereum Network that help you own your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust, including e-wallet electronic payment systems, without the bureaucratic "red-tape" and for a budget you can afford.

Thank you for being so interested in our specialized Blockchain Trust establishment services. My name is Yanely Schurmann, Corporate Registrar at **BLOCKCHAIN INTERNATIONAL CORPORATE REGISTRY AUTHORITY**, and I'll be your guide, explaining everything revolving around this service.

Are you thinking about establishing your own Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust without a time and effort-consuming bureaucratic "red tape"? And to meet the digital standards, you are also looking for electronic payment capabilities? And not to forget **BUDGET!! It shouldn't hurt your wallet??**



But to find this best of all world's services, you've drained yourself as anyone services provider doesn't satisfy all your above prerequisites, or they are way too expensive or don't exist?

To end your search and rest assured, we are the only organization worldwide specialized in establishing Blockchain Trust Companies on the Ethereum Network for our clients across the globe. This presentation is coming to you since you've shown an interest in owning a Blockchain Trust and our services by visiting our website (or other means of connection). I want to take this opportunity to enlighten you more about our business and the specialized services we offer.

**The Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority** is a licensed corporate registrar specializing in assisting zealous entrepreneurs and businesses worldwide to establish their Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust Company on the Ethereum Network including an E-wallet PRIVATE LABEL payment system.

## WHAT WE OFFER

### What is Included In Your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust Company Registration?

We are on a mission to promote entrepreneurial freedom and growth, and to achieve the same; our all-inclusive **Blockchain Bank & Trust Platinum Corporate package** is priced **only at \$49,000**.

### Cost Effective Company Formations

We are able to provide the most economical company formations and Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust registrations on the market because we have our own in house company formation software, which links directly into the Blockchain Ethereum Network. Using this software allows us to eliminate any paperwork and get your company formed quickly and efficiently **in less than 30 minutes for only \$49,000**; this competitive price includes the following services.

### All-Inclusive Platinum Blockchain Trust & Investment Banking Corporate Package

1. **Certificate of Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust** - Registration on the Ethereum Network;
2. **Electronic Certificate of Incorporation**; This confirms the company legally exists and shows the company number and date of formation;
3. **Investment Fund & Trust Permit**;
4. **Deed of Incorporation**;
5. **Certificate of Good Standing**;
6. **Apostille**;

7. **Trust Deed;**
8. **Bylaws;**
9. **Shareholder Agreement;**
10. Official Shareholder Certificates with a registered number of 1 Million shares with a par value of \$10 per share;
11. Shareholder Details are not on Public Records - Anonymous Bearer Shares are allowed;
12. **Included is the establishment of your new Investment Banking Fund in the USA;**
13. **Included is the establishment of your new Investment Banking Trust in the USA;**
14. **Certificate of Investment Banking/Trust Licenses for USA & BLOCKCHAIN;**
15. **Your new Blockchain Trust plus the Investment Banking Fund as well as the USA Investment Banking Trust will be structured to enjoy 50 years tax free status;**
16. Data submitted to us will not be shared with anyone without your prior permission;
17. Corporate Registrar Fees for year 1;
18. Our Service Fees for year 1;
19. We include a highly professional Trust Agreement and Declaration of Trust (36 pages);
20. We include a professional Private Placement Memorandum - PPM (70 up to 116 pages) under Regulation S - Rule 144, and/or Regulation D 506c, which you can use to raise capital for your Blockchain Trust;
21. Included is your strategic business & marketing plan;
22. We further assist with opening bank accounts for your new Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust with you as the sole signature and beneficial owner;
23. **Included is your very own E-wallet (PRIVATE LABEL) payment system;**
24. **Every Blockchain Trust comes now with cryptocurrency facilities for absolute financial freedom;**

25. Become the only one in charge of your money, securely and easily. Your Blockchain Trust gives you full power over your crypto: We will send you via DHL courier a hardware wallet combined with one-single app that offers the best security, ownership, and control over your crypto assets;
26. Free lifetime customer support by our experts;
27. Free Online Portal to manage your company and/or register an unlimited amount of companies for your clients;
28. **Fastest service** - Your Blockchain Trust company incorporated in less than 30 minutes;
29. **Instant submission** - no signature or paperwork, everything handled online;
30. **Ready-To-Trade Company** - When you form your Blockchain Trust, your company will be ready to start trading on the same day. All our Blockchain Trust companies are limited by shares and will allow you to start trading once you receive confirmation of the electronic copies to your email.
31. **100% accuracy guarantee;**
32. **No hidden fees or surprise costs;**
33. **Only \$49,000 to form an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust, an Investment Banking Fund, and a USA Investment Banking Trust including all benefits as stated above.**



## EVERY INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST COMES WITH UTMOST ABSOLUTE FINANCIAL FREEDOM

The only one in charge of your money should be you, and that money should be easily accessible and stored safely (securely)!!

Having the upper hand over the traditional tender, with Cryptocurrency, you have complete autonomy and power over your crypto: a hardware wallet combined with a one-single app that offers the best security, ownership, and control over your assets.

### **OWNERSHIP**

The key to your funds is stored on your hardware wallet: you are the only one who can access it.

### **SECURITY**

Your hardware wallet always keeps the keys to your coins offline and secured.

### **POWER**

Manage your portfolio and invest your crypto anytime, anywhere, just via your smartphone.

### **BUY CRYPTO**

Buy Bitcoin, Ethereum, or any other Altcoin directly through the App hassle-free using any payment card or bank transfer.

### **SECURE & CONTROL YOUR CRYPTO**

Two things that matter when you invest in crypto: the security and the ownership of your coins. And to not compromise the integrity of that security, your "private key" is only shared with you, which is the only route to access your coins(assets).



## SECURELY START YOUR CRYPTO JOURNEY

Be the only one in charge of your crypto assets. Secure, Buy, Sell, Exchange.

## MANAGE YOUR CRYPTO

Be in charge of your crypto. Buy, Sell, Exchange, and Securely Manage 27 coins & more than 1500 tokens from your smartphone or computer with your hardware wallet.

## NO LIMITS

- Install up to 100 crypto applications at once on your computer and mobile phone. More than 1500 coins and tokens supported, including Bitcoin, Ethereum, XRP, Litecoin, etc.(altcoins)
- With your new Blockchain Trust and your secured hardware wallet, you can buy, sell & securely manage your crypto in one single app from your palmtop. Become the only one in charge of your assets.

## KEY TAKEAWAYS

- **The HARDWARE WALLET + LIVE APPLICATION-** is the best solution to secure and control your crypto assets.
- **SAFE AND SECURE WALLET-** hardware wallets are designed with the highest security standard to keep your crypto secure at all times.
- **EASY INTERFACE AND MAXIMUM UTILITY-** The Live app is the one-stop-shop for over 1500 crypto assets: buy, sell, exchange, stake and lend your assets with your partners, easily & securely.
- **MOST POPULAR HARDWARE WALLETS-** more than 2 million units sold worldwide.



## CURIOUS TO KNOW MORE BENEFITS OF ESTABLISHING YOUR INVESTMENT BANK & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST THROUGH US?

A security lawyer can charge more than \$150,000 to prepare your Private Placement Memorandum (PPM). But why dig a hole in your wallet when you can get an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust company registered on the Ethereum (ETH) network, E-wallet payment system, and your PPM, only at a price of \$49,000 and in less than 30 minutes.

Our Blockchain Trust Companies are fully authorized to collect money from the general public and invest in different businesses for your account and/or for third parties. These Investment Banks & Blockchain Trusts **are ideal for capital raising, purchasing, and managing real estate**, including shopping centers, office buildings, hotels, and apartment blocks.

You can use your Blockchain Trust to hold assets on behalf of your clients for its account or family members through the Trust License. You may conduct your transactions as a '**Private Investment Banking Trust.**'

**Special Trust agreements allow you to operate as a commercial Trust Firm, Investment Trust, or fiduciary asset management to be active for your customers.** Furthermore, you may collect money under the Blockchain Trust from investors and lend to your own business or provide to 3rd parties secured or unsecured loans. If you lend to your own business, real estate collateral or any other form of capital protection should be implemented for investor protection.

**The Blockchain Trust is further eligible to issue and receive (monetize/discount) financial instruments such as bonds, SKR's, LC's, etc.** Through correspondence banking connections, the Blockchain Trust can further benefit from the banks' facilities to engage in commodities, instruments, equity, and fixed income trading with virtually no restriction. All listed companies' shares are issued and transferred in bearer form (anonymous shares).



**Branch Offices can be established anywhere across the world.**

**The Blockchain Trust has its registered offices on the Blockchain Ethereum Network as its respective legal domicile.** Other branch offices will be established in Delaware, USA, and Amsterdam, The Netherlands, including "passporting" throughout the European Union.

**The Purposes & Activities of your Blockchain Trust include (but are not limited to):**

- To operate as an Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust.
- To offer Trust services worldwide.
- To run a funding company focused on financial technology tools.
- To incorporate, participate in any way, manage, and supervise enterprises and companies.
- To render guarantees & bind the company or its assets on behalf of enterprises & companies with which the company forms a group.
- To render services to companies and enterprises.
- To issue commercial as surety financial guarantees.
- To finance enterprises and companies.
- To lend and to borrow money.
- To obtain, alienate, manage, and exploit real estate and property items in general.
- To exploit, hold, trade, or invest in patents, licenses, know-how & rights of intellectual property.
- To perform all kinds of industrial, financial, or commercial investment Trust activities.
- To offer Trust services including but not limited to:
  - holding real estate assets
  - holding bond assets in a Trust
  - opening investment & Trust accounts
  - taking deposits from clients across the world
  - disburse loans
  - invest client's assets on the stock market and
  - provide all Trust services as per the requirements of Trustees
  - Trustees are responsible for managing the business and affairs of the Blockchain Trust. It further includes that:
    - o Property (real, tangible, and intangible) is held, managed, administered, invested, and/or operated; or
    - o One or more Trustees carry on business or professional activities for profit for the benefit of the Trust or entitled to a beneficial interest in the fund property.
  - And to do all that is connected therewith or may be conducive thereto, all this to be interpreted in a broad sense.

**Intrigued about the unique E-Wallet service and want to offer the same to your future clients?**

- Do you need an encrypted e-wallet payment system to run your newly established Blockchain Trust with the latest electronic payment technologies?
- Or do you need a Private Label Visa® and MasterCard® Pre-paid Credit Card Program to offer excellent payment solutions, including e-wallets to your customers across the world?

### ***You Can Now Enjoy the Benefits of E-Wallet Services under our Private Label Program***

We are affiliated with private label Fintech companies whose aim is to provide global payment networks and Digital Payment Systems categorized under the Digital Financial Services label. These fully operational digital ecosystems have digital e-wallets that can easily interconnect all mobile wallet products worldwide.

The world of Blockchain and cryptocurrencies are still in the experimental zone, and the pace it is moving forward is beyond our expectations. An early mover advantage can set you leagues apart from your competition. Once the marketplace realizes the potential of these E-wallet technologies, we are confident it will quickly become the global payment system of choice.

This system is brimming with unique features which hold the potential to disrupt the marketplace and become a next-gen product because of its text-based technology. The self-contained, comprehensive solution has leading players in the mobile wallet space like Google, Apple, and others fighting for ownership.

#### **MARKET NEED**

By bringing financial services to banked and unbanked, it offers a digital currency platform eliminating paper, coins, and all costs associated with operating it, which makes the goal of global financial inclusion possible.

Two-thirds of the world's population do not own a smartphone, repudiating any system that's solely based on the Internet. The smart E-wallet provides the globe with a versatile, full-featured mobile wallet, serving both Smartphone and Non-Smartphone users that allow for customer adaptation; a global digital payment network system that can be licensed to work with all current wallets, prepaid debit cards, and payment methods.

# EXAMPLES OF BLOCKCHAIN TRUST COMPANIES AVAILABLE FOR IMMEDIATE ACQUISITION:







## DO YOU WANT YOUR OWN PRIVATE LABEL DIGITAL EXCHANGE?

Do you want your **PRIVATE LABEL DIGITAL PAYMENT EXCHANGE** for your newly established Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust?

The price for your Private Label, Digital Payment Exchange, is available on request. It includes the following services:

- We provide white label multiple currency exchanges in numerous languages.
- Set up and integration is fast, and you have the options to set your commission structure, select currencies, add coins and languages.
- Freedom to select your color scheme.

Our white label exchange platform offers unique features and unbeatable value. Now you can launch your digital currency exchange in hours with your branding and custom features. You can select from various languages, color schemes, digital and Fiat currencies, set your markets, add a new Trust Coin, create a new token, and act as a cashier. We provide the security and the development; you provide the marketing.

Whether you merely want to integrate code into your existing website or build a website from scratch, we are here to help.

## YOUR OWN PRIVATE LABEL DIGITAL EXCHANGE

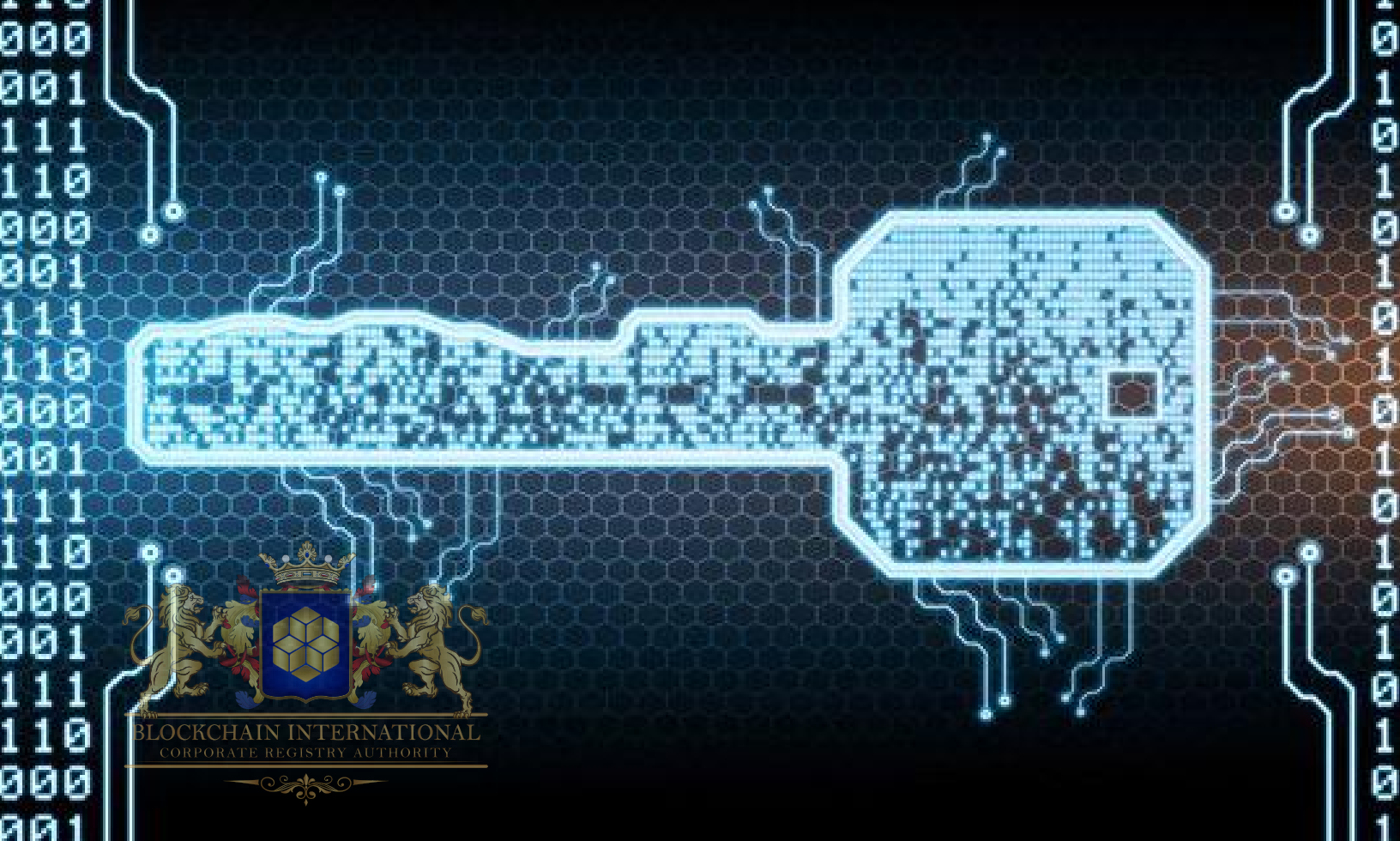
Get a fully functioning, self-branded exchange in a matter of hours - with your choice of features, languages, designs, and currencies - at a price that puts our competition to bed!

We offer a white label digital payments platform, a one-stop solution for anyone looking to open a digital currency exchange. The **white label platform's** simple yet intuitive user interface for Cryptocurrency and fiat currency trading has raised the bar of competition for all other trading/investing platforms.

### STANDARD PLATFORM FEATURES

The white label payments platform is a complete solution inclusive of all standard exchange functionalities and an array of advanced options. Few of many specifications are listed below:

- **Dashboard:** The highly intuitive dashboard displays basic account information and activities
- **Help wizard:** Platform fields defined for ease of use
- **Entire transaction history:** Individual transaction history at a glance, with filter options
- **Log-in notifications:** Optional notifications for all account log-ins
- **Entire log history:** Date, IP, and historical activity logs at a glance
- **Deposits:** Multi-currency deposit by transfer, QR code, and email
- **Withdrawals:** Multi-currency withdrawal by transfer, QR code, and email
- **Voucher redemption:** Redeem all compatible vouchers to credits
- **Fully functional API:** Simple but powerful Application Programming Interface
- **Digital and Fiat currency trading:** Simple UI, multiple currencies, multiple fee options



- **Unique CXC fee system:** Optional fee payment of 1 CXC per transaction
- **Advanced trading:** Set sell and buy orders as well as currency pairings
- **Create market pair:** Create your digital and Fiat currency pairings
- **Email currency transfer:** Simple in-platform currency transfer by email
- **Trust coin listing:** Option to list any Trust Coin, and pair with any existing coin on the system
- **Token creation:** Create your token for any purpose, define supply and values

## STANDARD WHITE LABEL FEATURES

The white label platform offers an array of benefits at unbeatable prices.

The main features are listed below:

- **Simple set-up:** Highly user-friendly set-up procedure without excessive paperwork
- **Simple agreement:** No long-term commitment required, primary documents and procedure
- **Cheap and quick:** Exchange can be launched in hours at most competitive prices on the market
- **Choice of features and design:** Fully tailored with various currencies, languages, colors, etc.
- **Branded exchange:** Integrate your branding, logo, website, etc.
- **User management:** Approve own client documents, lock user and bank account details
- **Notifications:** Email notifications when a user signs up, KYC submission, deposit requests, etc.



## SPECIAL FEATURES

As the name suggests, "special" features are special because these are not always offered as a part of a white label package. These include:

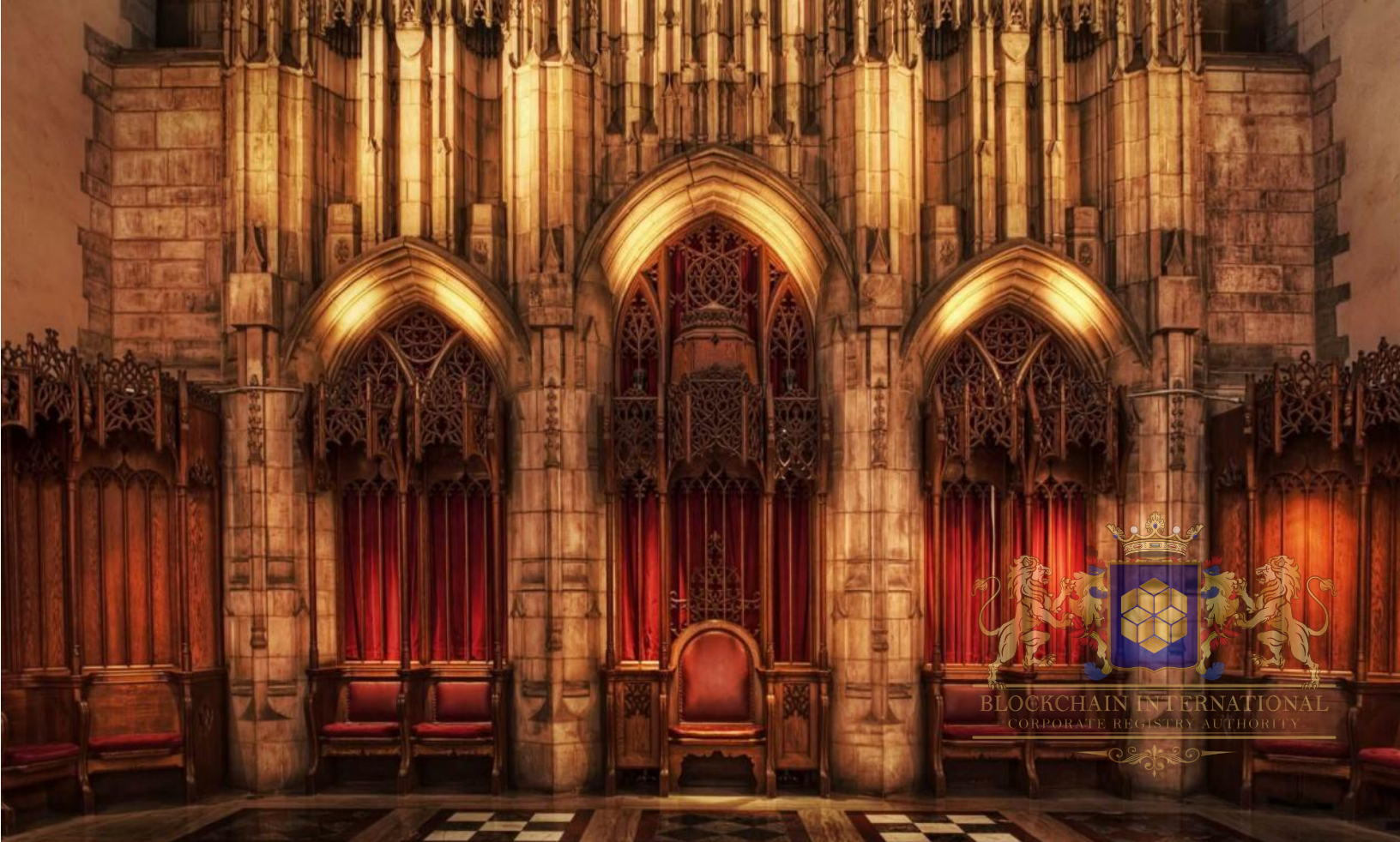
- **Email currency transfer:** Transfer funds by email from within the platform
- **Internal language management:** Add new languages using an in-platform translation engine
- **Trust coin listing:** List any Trust coin on the platform and set any trade pairing, including Fiat
- **Token creation:** Create your token feature for any use, define supply and values
- **Governance:** Integrated AML, KYC, CFT procedures following EU regulation
- **Cashier point:** Any user in any country can become an actual exchange bureau

## SECURITY FEATURES

The white label platform adheres to the highest level of technical security in the digital currency space and offers corporate security measures afforded by registration.

- 2-factor authentication using Google authenticator
- 256-SHA encryption
- Cold & hot storage
- Firewalls





- Elastic load balancer
- Log-in notifications
- Bank accounts are monitored by the Corporate Service Provider.

## **WHO CAN BENEFIT FROM A WHITE LABEL EXCHANGE?**

Digital currencies are all about lowering fees and simplifying financial transactions. We strongly believe in providing local communities with white label exchanges so that everyone can easily obtain digital currencies. Whether you are launching a community Trust Coin or building a Bitcoin empire, if you would like to have your digital currency platform in a matter of hours, we can provide you with a turnkey solution at unbeatable prices.

Launching your own payments platform can be costly in terms of time and money, incurring expenses such as technical development, hosting, security, bank account opening and operation, legal fees, regulatory costs, financial accounts, technical troubleshooting and maintenance, and more. By opting for a white label exchange, you can enjoy all of these services for a one-off set-up fee and nominal monthly hosting fee, saving you time, money, and effort.



## BENEFITS YOU CAN ENCASH WHILE ESTABLISHING YOUR BLOCKCHAIN TRUST WITH US

### YOUR VERY OWN SPECIALIST TEAM @ YOUR FINGERTIPS

Our expertise and intellectual property will not only provide you with the latest technology solutions but also establish the legal structure to run a successful Blockchain Trust Company, overthrowing your competition and leaving them speechless.

We are not just a brokerage or a technical service firm but **your complete source** for Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust establishments worldwide, all securely registered on the Ethereum Network.

Our competitive price structure includes:

- The establishment of your Blockchain Trust.
- Your **private label e-wallet payment system** including a professional Private Placement Memorandum, which allows you to “kick-start” your new Blockchain Trust company within the next 20 to 30 minutes.

**Are you intrigued to know our competitive price? At just \$49,000 you can capitalize on all the services mentioned above.**

There are no “**special capital requirements**” to establish your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust. We usually register your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust with a share capital of \$10 Million = 1,000,000 shares with a par value of \$10 each. **You Can Be Resident In Any Country** across the world, and as part of our services, we also offer Nominee Directors to keep your name off the records so that **YOU CAN REMAIN 100% ANONYMOUS.**

We participate in your dream as zealous as you. We get involved from the beginning; we assist you in registering your Blockchain Trust on the secured Blockchain Ethereum Network while adding substantial and tangible economic value. Only 30 minutes later, your new Blockchain Trust is established. We stay in the background as your “silent advisors” and trusted experts for any future help and assistance you might need. We become part of your team, helping you fly high and empowering you with the proper knowledge and tools to achieve excellence.



## **ANNUAL FEES:**

Our priority has always been empowering modern-day Entrepreneurs who have a growth mindset. Fees or economic structure doesn't excite us but working with zealous Entrepreneurs does. In year 2, your expenses will only stand at \$2,850.00, including filing fees for your annual report and obtaining a Certificate of Good Standing for your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust entity.

It is an excellent opportunity for you to take and capitalize on this "Blockchain Trust Gold Rush" to register and secure your corporate name on the Blockchain before someone else does. You benefit from our specialized know-how, expertise, and Blockchain technology.

Any expense incurred to grow your business should be considered an investment. We assure you that registering your Blockchain Trust with our professional and discreet team directly on the Ethereum Network can benefit your business and give you the first-mover advantage over your competition.

## **CONCLUSION**

Most individuals and businesses/corporations are interested in establishing their Investment Bank & Blockchain Trusts. Still, they often end up getting exhausted doing their research, talking with service providers, or the high cost scares them away.

To end your search here, we have created reliable and secure Blockchain technology solutions to assist global entrepreneurs in registering and establishing their Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust without bureaucratic boundaries and Government "red tape."

We are throwing our "electronic gates" wide open to welcome individuals and corporations from across the world to reap the immediate benefits from our Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust registration and establishment services.



You can be a proud owner of a Blockchain Trust in less than 30 minutes from anywhere across the world.

We are committed to help our clients defeat the lengthy company registration process, time to form an entity, red-tapism, corporate discrimination, etc.

Services rendered by our team of experts include the complete set-up of your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust, establishment and assistance with opening bank accounts, and e-wallet private label services.

With the "competitive analysis" service, we leave no stone unturned to find your business's critical information inside-out. The totality of services rendered by the Blockchain Trust makes a lengthy list, just enough to be a one-stop solution to individuals and corporations looking to establish Blockchain Trusts for less than \$50,000 including an Investment Banking Fund & USA based Investment Banking Trust.

**To Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today in Less Than 30 Minutes, Click on the Button Below.'**

[Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today](#)



## NETHERLANDS OFFICE

✉ [register@blockchaintrust.pro](mailto:register@blockchaintrust.pro)

📞 +31-97-0050-33359

📍 Schenkade 50 K  
The Hague - 2595 AR,  
The Netherlands



## SPAIN OFFICE

✉ [register@blockchainjurisdiction.com](mailto:register@blockchainjurisdiction.com)

📞 +34-91-829-9704

📍 Paseo de la Castellana 81  
28046 Madrid, Spain

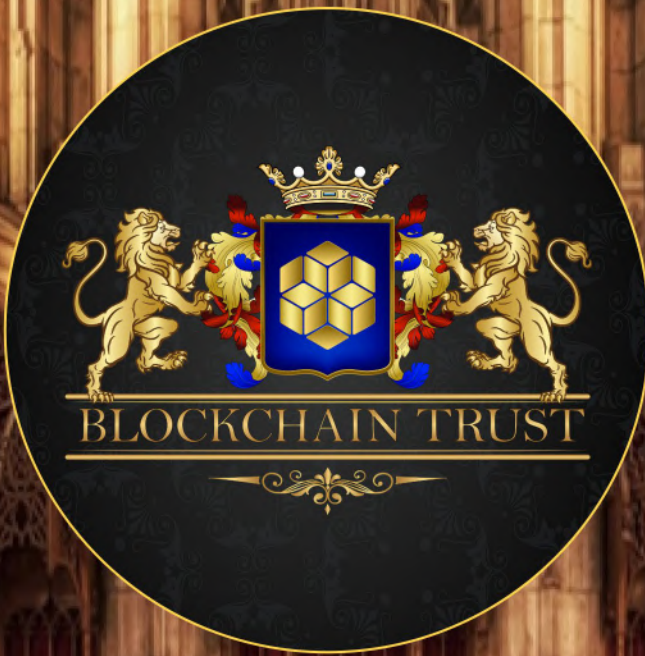


## CANADA OFFICE

✉ [executive@blockchaintrust.pro](mailto:executive@blockchaintrust.pro)

📞 +1-587-388-1018

📍 Bankers Hall, 888 3rd Street  
Calgary, AB T2P 5C5, Canada



# BLOCKCHAIN TRUST RESELLER & PARTNER PROGRAM

BLOCKCHAIN TRUST, THE MOST ADVANCED AND WORLD'S BEST  
DECENTRALIZED CORPORATE REGISTRY AUTHORITY,  
RUNNING ON THE ETHEREUM NETWORK





## RESELLER & PARTNER PROGRAM FOR BLOCKCHAIN TRUST REGISTRATIONS ON THE ETHEREUM NETWORK

**“We have elected to put our money and faith in a mathematical framework that is free of politics and human error.” ~ Tyler Winklevoss**

Increasing globalization and international business have given rise to tremendous competition, but you can outrun your competitors if you make wise choices timely. With our cutting-edge technology and professional staff, businesses all around the globe have benefited themselves.

### **DID YOU KNOW?**

#### **Trusted by Lawyers & Accountants worldwide!**

Accountants and solicitors worldwide rely on our team to support their clients with powerful, cost-effective Blockchain Trust registrations and business services. The **Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority** offers a tried and tested service that can be relied on 24/7.

### **BLOCKCHAIN-BASED REGISTRIES HAVE NUMEROUS ADVANTAGES FOR YOUR CLIENTS.**

In the words of **Bob Greifeld, Nasdaq Chief Executive**, “[Blockchain] is the biggest opportunity set we can think of over the next decade or so.”

Compared to a decade ago, today, more people have realized the benefits of having a digital presence, and the demand for Blockchain Trusts, including e-wallet payment systems, has skyrocketed. Progressively, more people are showing interest in having their Blockchain Trust.

And if you are also one of those zealous entrepreneurs, who wish to buy their Blockchain Trust, we bet you must be looking for these 3 pillars in a Blockchain Trust Registrar:

1. Confidentiality,
2. Great price package
3. Professional support

To give an end to your hours of research, the **Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority** is offering an exclusive Reseller & Partner Program for professionals across the world to sell our Blockchain Trusts to your clients.

**The Blockchain Trusts provided by us are established and structured to be 100% tax-free for 50 years!**

**Got excited already?** Hold your horses because we got more for you and your clients in the box and allow your clients to do the following:

- Deposit taking - YES, UNLIMITED WORLDWIDE
- Digital and Physical Asset Management - YES
- Operate as an Investment Fund & Trust - YES
- Electronic Transfer of Corporate Shares - YES
- Factor Invoices and Fund Purchase Orders and Trade Finance – YES

We don't stop here!! Our mission is to provide the utmost freedom and tools for entrepreneurs all around the globe to fly high, and we are extending our hand towards you to join us in this journey

**Further benefits include:**

- The power to loan and borrow money
- The power to issue private label credit and debit cards
- The power to engage in managing assets on behalf of 3rd parties
- The power to issue and trade LC's with international banking institutions
- The power to open and maintain bank accounts, including trust, escrow, commercial, merchant accounts with any bank worldwide, including US based institutions, and many more benefits.



**Your clients will not only buy the product (blockchain trust) but also be part of:**

1. An elite network of global specialist
2. An ecosystem of a winners' mindset
3. Solutions to all your business problems
4. Professional experience and freedom of operation
5. Global Assistance Program

BLOCKCHAIN TRUST business advisors are trained to the highest standard with low overheads and high-earning potential. They are strongly positioned to build a successful brokerage business for themselves.

As an authorized Reseller & Partner of the **Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority**, you'll be entitled to your very own Investment Fund & Blockchain Trust to showcase the professional corporate package we offer.

**BLOCKCHAIN-BASED CORPORATE REGISTRIES FURTHER BENEFIT FROM:**

1. Records are immutable: no one can remove them once a record is published. They are publicly available to anyone to search for and consult. You have complete traceability of corporate records.
2. Records are digital: papers and signature checks are not needed anymore. Transferring ownership of records is as easy as sending an email. There is no point in failure since all infrastructure is decentralized.
3. Security: Blockchain technology uses cryptographic algorithms, giving all operations a high degree of protection.

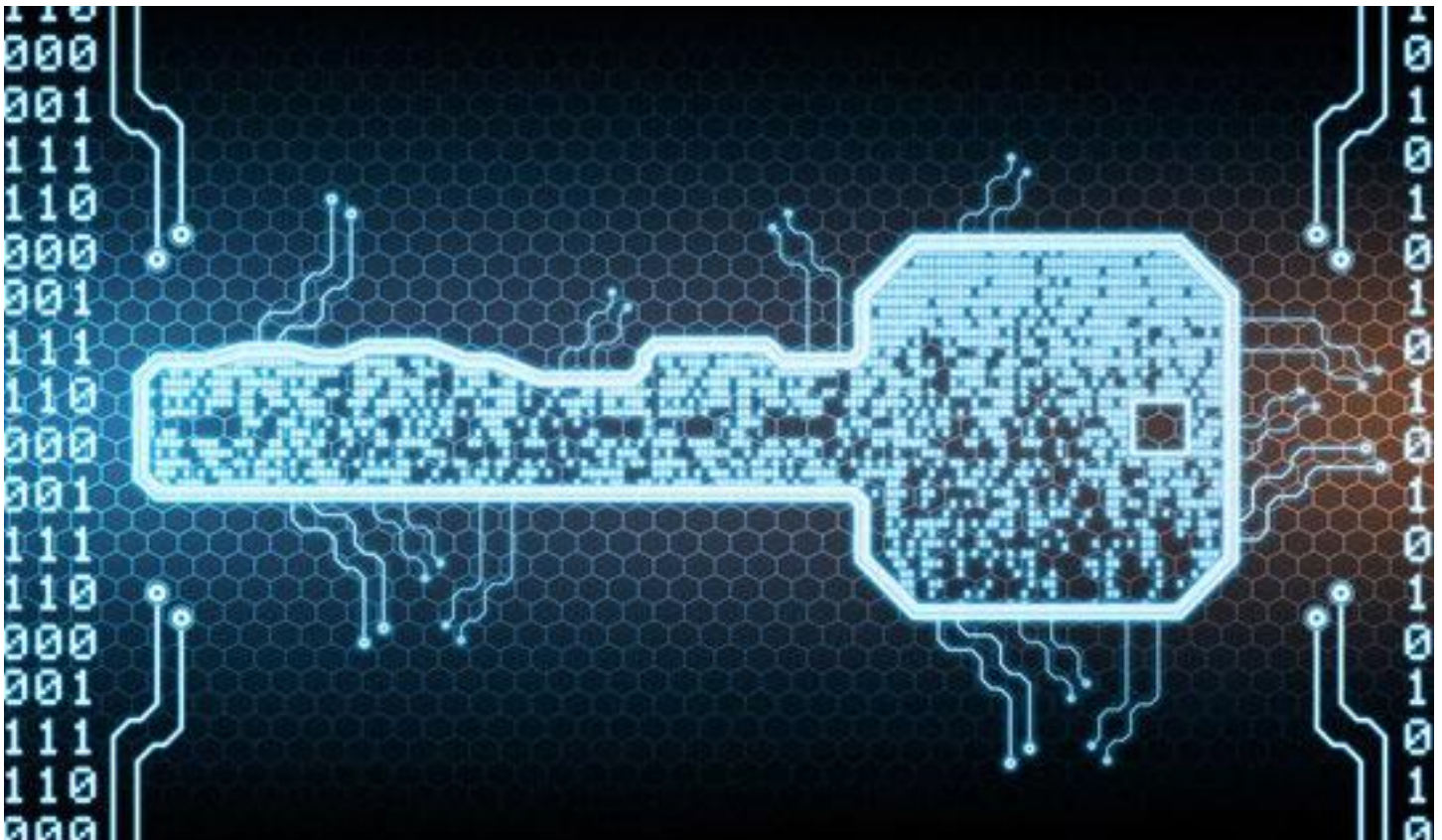
**For all these reasons, it's natural to see that your clients will receive plenty of advantages when you register Blockchain Trusts with us.**

**We Help You To Grow Your Customer Base and Services - You Get Rewarded.**

**We work with:**

- **Lawyers**
- **Accountants**
- **CPA's**
- **Financial Advisers**
- **Business Consultants**
- **Merger & Acquisition Experts**
- **Business Brokers**
- **Corporate Registration Specialists**
- **Registered Agents**

If you wish to be on the cutting edge of the latest **Blockchain Technology** and offer your clients the very best **Blockchain Trust** registrations across the world for an unbeatable price, register as a **Reseller & Partner** today. Your clients will "Thank you" for it.





## WHAT DO YOU GET FOR YOUR INVESTMENT?

The Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority is operated by professionals with years of experience who are determined to aid in every step and strive to bring excellent advice and guidance, from the moment you pick up the phone to speak to us.

Your investment as Reseller & Partner offers you the following benefits:

1. Low start-up investment – Only \$49,000 including your own Blockchain Trust
2. Your choice of name such as: "SWISS INVESTMENT FUND & BLOCKCHAIN TRUST."
3. High-profit potential
4. Quick growth potential
5. A scalable business with the potential to earn a significant six-figure income
6. Company leads and client generation systems within your country
7. Low monthly overheads
8. No business premises required
9. Lead generation & co-brokering opportunities

10. Ready-Made Blockchain Trusts available for immediate take over.
11. Launch training
12. Initial marketing package including our highly professional marketing brochures
13. Ongoing operational support of peers and experienced business advisors
14. The backing of a trusted and respected brand
15. Your professional reseller website
16. An innovative and unique sales proposition that makes Blockchain Trust different from any other service provider across the world
17. Expert guidance on registering Branch offices of your clients Blockchain Trusts with the relevant authorities in other countries!

Our Blockchain Trusts are fully authorized to collect money from the general public and invest in different businesses for your account and/or for third parties. These Blockchain Trusts are ideal for capital raising, purchase, and management of real estate of all kinds, including shopping centers, office buildings, hotels, apartment blocks, and e-wallet electronic payment solutions.

**“Anything that can conceive of as a supply chain, blockchain can vastly improve its efficiency- it doesn’t matter if its people, numbers, data, money”**

**~ Ginni Rometty, CEO IBM.**

Your clients can use these Blockchain Trusts to further open accounts for their account or third parties through the Trust License. Your clients may conduct their transactions as a 'Private Trust & Investment Bank.'

With our Blockchain Trusts reseller program, a special Trust Agreement allows your clients to operate as a commercial investment fund, financing institution, or fiduciary asset management to be active for your customers. Furthermore, your clients may collect under the Trust License Investment Capital from investors and lend to their own business or 3rd parties.

These Blockchain Trusts are further eligible to issue and receive (monetize/ discount) financial instruments such as bonds, SKRs, LCs, etc. Through correspondence banking connections, these Blockchain Trusts can further benefit from the banks' facilities to engage in commodities, instruments, equity, and fixed income trading with virtually no restriction. Shares of all the listed companies are issued and transferred in bearer form (anonymous shares) and digital asset management.

**Branch Offices and Correspondence Bank Accounts can be established worldwide.**

We assist businesses worldwide with establishing their own licensed Blockchain Trusts and the establishment of capital-protected private equity funds, including your very own E-wallet PRIVATE LABEL payment systems.

The **BLOCKCHAIN INTERNATIONAL CORPORATE REGISTRY AUTHORITY** is not like any brokerage firm. We are a pioneer in the Blockchain Trust registrations on the Ethereum Network who ensured 100% tax-free status and freedom of operation for your Blockchain Trust!!

Our all-inclusive price structure for establishing you or your clients' Blockchain Trust stands at only \$49,000 and you can register your or their own Blockchain Trust within the next 30 minutes.

Why pay a Security Lawyer more than \$150,000 to prepare a PPM when your clients can get a licensed Blockchain Trust, including an E-wallet payment system and the PPM for only \$49,000?

### **AVAILABLE LOCATIONS**

In the modern world, boundaries are only limited to a map. For zealous entrepreneurs with a growth mindset, the whole world is a playground for them, and you've to act fast to build their defense against your competitors and offense to win over them.

Act Now, secure your spot in our Reseller & Partner Network right now, before somebody else does!

**To qualify as a Blockchain Trust Reseller, you must open a "Partner Account" with us, register your own Blockchain Trust Company under your Partner Account and then you will be approved as a Blockchain Trust Reseller & Partner in less than 30 minutes.**

**To open your Reseller & Partner Account, please click the button below...**

**We are looking forward to working with you.**

**Questions?**

**Tel: +1-587-388-1018 or via email: [register@blockchaintrust.pro](mailto:register@blockchaintrust.pro)**

**To Open Your Partner Account, Please Register as Blockchain Trust Reseller & Partner Today!**



**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS

*Diplomatic*

*Passports*

*& Second*

*Citizenship's*







## DO YOU HAVE ENOUGH OF GOVERNMENT HARASSMENT & RESTRICTED TRAVEL?

**A SECOND CITIZENSHIP & A DIPLOMATIC PASSPORT CAN TREMENDOUSLY BENEFIT YOUR PRIVATE & BUSINESS LIFE.**

**A DIPLOMATIC PASSPORT CAN OPEN DOORS YOU NEVER IMAGINED**

Dear Entrepreneur,

Today, the government is the biggest threat to your personal freedom and financial security. As you have seen the world has been "shut down" based on a global "virus crisis" which most Governments have abused to extend their power and restrict our freedoms.

At some point, politicians will inevitably try to further restrict the movement of citizens in a desperate attempt to squeeze them for every penny. You may have noticed there's a lot of misinformation out there about the COVID virus and the government manipulation that comes with it. Following bad advice can create significant problems and limit your options. Your goal should be the opposite: Minimizing problems and expanding your options and regain your FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT.

In these shark-infested waters, it's essential to have a trusted resource with reliable information. That's where BANCORPTRUST comes in. We can show you how to get your DIPLOMATIC TRAVEL DOCUMENTS, which allow you to move across the world with unrestricted FREEDOM even if any "normal citizen" is being forced to "stay at home" due to some "virus shut down orders".

### **CONVENTION ON THE PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES OF THE UNITED NATIONS**

We would like to inform that we have the capacity to arrange 100% genuine Diplomatic Travel Documents, similar to the United Nations Laissez - Passer travel document. **The issuing authority is established in the European Union.** Diplomatic status may be conferred on the holder if the passport holder is on an "official mission" as Ambassador on behalf of this special agency.

We arrange these excellent Diplomatic travel documents for serious entrepreneurs who want to upgrade their business and social status and take advantage of the several benefits attached to these excellent travel documents. The donation required is only \$25,000 per Diplomatic Passport and children under 18 years of the same family are processed free of charge. This can be part of our Investment Banking programs if you wish to acquire your own Investment Bank & Capital Trust at the same time. DIPLOMATIC LICENSE Plates are included for 2 cars.

The donation required is \$25,000 and the process takes 3 to 4 weeks from start to finish.



## GUIDELINES FOR THE USE OF THE LAISSEZ PASSER PASSPORT (RED COVER)

1. A Laissez Passer (Laissez Passer) with a red cover will be issued to each of the Judges, Prosecutor, Deputy Prosecutors, Trustees, Trade Ambassadors, Members of the Counsel of Defense, and Registrar. A Laissez-Passer with blue cover may be issued to all other staff at the discretion of the President, the Prosecutor, or the Registrar, as appropriate, or their designated representatives.
2. The Laissez-Passer is issued for official travel only and not for the individual or private travel of persons to whom they are issued. Accordingly, a Laissez-Passer may only be issued:
3. When persons who require a Laissez-Passer travel for the Court's business purposes and in particular where such travel is in connection with investigation and prosecution of crimes under the Statute and related activities of the Court;
4. Where, in the opinion of the President, the Prosecutor or the Registrar, as appropriate, or their designated representatives, there are compelling reasons for issuing the Laissez-Passer.
5. Requests for issuance of a Laissez-Passer shall be made to, and are subject to the approval of, the President, the Prosecutor or the Registrar as appropriate or their designated representatives.



## Article 15 JUDGES, PROSECUTOR, DEPUTY PROSECUTORS AND REGISTRAR

1. The judges, the Prosecutor, the Deputy Prosecutors and the Registrar shall, when engaged on or with respect to the business of the Court, enjoy the same privileges and immunities as are accorded to heads of diplomatic missions and shall, after the expiry of their terms of office, continue to be accorded immunity from legal process of every kind in respect of words which had been spoken or written and acts which had been performed by them in their official capacity.
2. The judges, the Prosecutor, the Deputy Prosecutors and the Registrar and members of their families forming part of their households shall be accorded every facility for leaving the country where they may happen to be and for entering and leaving the country where the Court is sitting. On journeys in connection with the exercise of their functions, the judges, the Prosecutor, the Deputy Prosecutors and the Registrar shall in all States Parties through which they may have to pass enjoy all the privileges, immunities and facilities granted by States Parties to diplomatic agents in similar circumstances under the Vienna Convention.
3. If a judge, the Prosecutor, a Deputy Prosecutor or the Registrar, for the purpose of holding himself or herself at the disposal of the Court, resides in any State Party other than that of which he or she is a national or permanent resident, he or she shall, together with family members forming part of his or her household, be accorded diplomatic privileges, immunities and facilities during the period of residence.
4. The judges, the Prosecutor, the Deputy Prosecutors and the Registrar and members of their families forming part of their households shall be accorded the same repatriation facilities in time of international crisis as are accorded to diplomatic agents under the Vienna Convention.
5. Paragraphs 1 to 4 of this article shall apply to judges of the Court even after their term of office has expired if they continue to exercise their functions in accordance with article 36, paragraph 10, of the Statute.
6. The salaries, emoluments and allowances paid to the judges, the Prosecutor, the Deputy Prosecutors and the Registrar by the Court shall be exempt from taxation. Where the incidence of any form of taxation depends upon residence, periods during which the judges, the Prosecutor, the Deputy Prosecutors and the Registrar are present in a State Party for the discharge of their functions shall not be considered as periods of residence for purposes of taxation. States Parties may take these salaries, emoluments and allowances into account for the purpose of assessing the amount of taxes to be applied to income from other sources.
7. States Parties shall not be obliged to exempt from income tax pensions or annuities paid to former judges, Prosecutors and Registrars and their dependents.



**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS



## YOU WILL RECEIVE THE FOLLOWING DOCUMENTS WITHIN YOUR PACKAGE:

- ✓ 1 Laissez-Passer Travel Document (Red Cover)
- ✓ 1 Official Letter of Nomination as a Member of the Board of Trustees
- ✓ 1 Official Letter of Appointment as an Assistant Judge & Trade Ambassador
- ✓ 2 Diplomatic License Plates

When you are ready to proceed with the Diplomatic Passport program, please [contact us](#) in confidence.

Additionally, we are able to obtain a 100% legal 2nd citizenship and passport from several countries, which offers you **visa free** access into 130+ nations.

## WHAT ARE THE BENEFITS OF A SECOND CITIZENSHIP & SECOND PASSPORT?

- Obtain an irrevocable citizenship and passport
- Protected by the government citizenship law
- Peace of mind for you and your family
- Save time with a fast and lifetime solution
- Immediate access to 130+ countries without visa
- Guaranteed citizenship proven clear criminal records
- Take full control of your and your family's wealth
- Improve your family's life and security
- Obtain a reliable and stable citizenship
- Register assets with no restrictions
- Freely open companies and personal bank accounts
- Enjoy the overall upgrade and convenience

# European Countries



BANCORPTRUST  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS





**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS

*Cyprus*

**CITIZENSHIP BY INVESTMENT**

- Minimum Investment €150,000 Donation
- Visa-Free Access **150+** Countries
- Time To Citizenship **6** Months
- Property tax ranging from 0,6% to 1,9%
- Transfer tax on properties ranging from 3%-8%
- A non-resident individual is taxed on Cyprus-source income only
- Progressive tax rates imposed up to 35% on incomes above EUR 19,500
- No capital duty, capital acquisitions tax, inheritance/estate tax, wealth/net worth tax



Boasting a rich and diverse culture, Cyprus offers investors a safe and stable environment which is ideal for raising families. At the crossroads of Europe, Asia, Africa and the Middle East, Cyprus is the perfect setting for global travel. An important member of the European Union, it is also an active member of the British Commonwealth. The Cyprus Citizenship by Investment Program is ideal for business and investment purposes recognizing numerous investment opportunities for investors.

#### **COUNTRY BACKGROUND:**

- Officially known as the Republic of Cyprus, the nation has a population of 1.1 million.
- Cyprus became a member of the European Union in 2004 and the British Commonwealth in 1961.
- In 2008 the country adopted the euro, becoming part of the Eurozone currency union.
- With a GDP of \$28,000 per capita, the country is an advanced, high-income economy with a very high score on the Human Development Index.

- Cyprus boasts an established off-shore banking sector plus the lowest corporation taxes in the EU making for attractive international tax planning possibilities, plus many tax exemptions exist for non-residents with free trade within the European Union
- The Island has signed double taxation treaties with 43 countries. The legal system is based primarily on English Common Law.
- English is widely spoken and understood in business and everyday life.
- Offering a warm Mediterranean climate, the island has over 340 days of sunshine per year.
- An excellent education system with high standard schools and universities and first-rate healthcare;
- Tourism, financial services and shipping contribute significantly to the economy, and recently offshore gas fields have been discovered.
- Real Estate yields and prices are rebounding strongly since reaching historical low price points during the global financial crisis.

## LEGAL BASIS

The Cyprus Citizenship Program is now one of the fastest in Europe and is pursuant to the “Scheme for Naturalization of Investors in Cyprus by Exception” on the basis of Section 111A (2) of the Civil Registry Laws of 2002-2013, based on a Council of Ministers decision dated 19th March 2014. On 24 May 2013, Pursuant to subsection (2) of section 111A of the Civil Registry Laws of 2002-2013. In virtue of this law, the Cyprus Council of Ministers may grant citizenship by naturalization to foreign entrepreneurs. Therefore, enforcing favorable immigration policies and further fostering a way of obtaining Cyprus Citizenship by Investment. The new regulations simplify the entire procedure in both time and formalities.

Additionally, the law provides for the granting of the Cypriot citizenship to the spouse as well as financially dependent adult children of the investor. Neither the spouse nor the children are obliged to meet any additional financial criteria.



**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS

# Malta

## CITIZENSHIP BY INVESTMENT

- Minimum Investment €350,000 Real Estate
- Visa-Free Access **160+** Countries
- Time To Citizenship 14-16 Months
- Persons who are resident or domiciled in Malta are taxable on their income
- No capital duty, real property tax, no inheritance, net wealth/net worth tax
- Tax is generally due on any gain on the transfer of property

The small historic island of Malta lies in the heart of the Mediterranean. The country has a very rich history with a great number of historic sites related to its succession of leaders including from the Phoenicians, Carthaginians, Romans, Byzantines, Moors, Normans, French and British. After 160 years of British rules, The Country obtained its independence in 1964.

### COUNTRY BACKGROUND:

- The 2 official languages of Malta are English and Maltese.
- It is a constitutional republic and parliamentary democracy, and the Prime Minister is the head of the Government.
- The country is a member of the major international organizations including the United Nations and the Council of Europe, the International Monetary Fund and is a member of the European Union as well as the Eurozone and the Schengen Area.
- The currency is the Euro.
- The island's international airport is modern and efficient; connecting the island to most European cities via major airlines.
- The country has a warm Mediterranean climate with hot dry summers, short mild winters and a warm sunny spring, and autumn with adequate rainfall. The temperature is very stable.
- The capital of Malta is Valletta, which is the smallest national capital in the European Union

Having a Malta passport and dual citizenship benefits your future generations with increased political and economic freedom, as well as significant educational opportunities in the West.

If you are interested in obtaining Malta passport and a second citizenship, please contact our team for a confidential consultation. We will be happy to assist you through the process of obtaining Malta passport through its Citizenship by Investment program.

### LEGAL BASIS

Citizens of good standing and their families may be granted full Malta Citizenship under an amendment passed in November 2013 to the Maltese Citizenship Act, Chapter 188 of the Laws of Malta. Applicants are required to contribute to the economic development of Malta, to provide proof of one-year residence in Malta and proof of title of residential property in Malta.



# Non-European Countries



**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS



**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS

# Commonwealth of Dominica

## CITIZENSHIP BY INVESTMENT

- Minimum Investment \$100,000 Donation
- Visa-Free Access 120+ Countries
- Time To Citizenship 6 Months
- No capital gains, no property tax, stamp duty, capital acquisitions tax, inheritance tax, net wealth/net worth
- Non-resident individuals are taxed on income derived or sourced in Dominica
- Tax treaty is in force with CARICOM

This highly reputable Citizenship program has been in operation since 1993 and is legally guaranteed by Dominican law. The Dominica Citizenship by Investment Program enables an applicant to gain full, legal citizenship for themselves and their family, through making an economic contribution to the country. Your second citizenship may not be revoked, regardless of changes of governmental policy and is passed down to future generations.

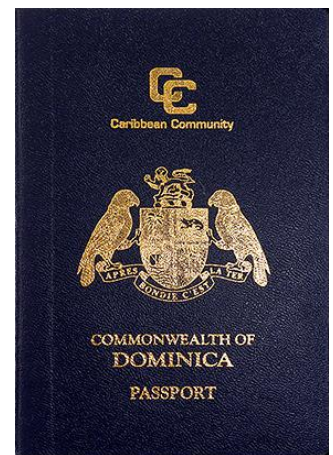
### COUNTRY BACKGROUND:

- Located in the Caribbean Basin, Dominica is an island lying between the French overseas territories of Guadeloupe and Martinique.
- The country is a parliamentary democracy within the Commonwealth of Nations with the president as the head of state and the Prime Minister heading the cabinet.
- The Country was the last island in the Caribbean to be colonised by Europe.
- Though the island gained its independence in 1978, it is still part of the British Commonwealth. The economy was drastically amplified shortly after receiving its autonomy when a corrupt administration was replaced by Mary Eugenia Charles, the first female prime minister in the Caribbean.
- Dominica is associated and member of the Organization of Eastern Caribbean States (OECS). In an effort to diversify the economy, the government inspires investments in non-traditional agricultural exports.
- The Country, known as “The Nature Island of the Caribbean” due to its lush, and varied flora and fauna, which are protected by an extensive natural park system.
- Although the island is vulnerable to hurricanes, Country experiences tropical weather almost all year-round. The Commonwealth of Dominica offers economic citizenship inviting potential nationals from all around the world to make a financial contribution to the country. In return, applicants and their families are given Dominica citizenship. If you're interested in securing a Dominica passport, let BANCORPTRUST be your guide, contact our professional team for a confidential consultation.

### LEGAL BASIS

The Citizenship by Investment Program is set out in the regulations published pursuant to Section 101 of the Constitution and Sections 8 and 20 (1) of the Citizenship Act. This act stipulates that persons who have been a continuous resident in Dominica for five (5) years could apply for naturalization and may be eligible for citizenship upon the prescribed payment of fees being paid.

No applicants with criminal records will be approved for a second citizenship in Dominica. All applicants must be at least 21 years old with good character and are willing to make the required investment in Dominica. The Dominica Economic Citizenship Program is a legal naturalization program based on the law & guaranteed by the Government since 1991. Your Dominica citizenship is for a lifetime and may not be revoked, regardless of changes of officials or the Dominica governmental policy.







**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS

# Antigua & Barbuda

## CITIZENSHIP BY INVESTMENT

- Minimum Investment \$100,000 Donation
- Visa-Free Access 130+ Countries
- Time To Citizenship 6 Months
- Individuals are taxed on income derived or sourced from the country only
- Capital gains are not subject to tax
- No capital duty, capital acquisitions tax, inheritance tax, net wealth/net worth tax
- Treaties are in force with CARICOM and the United Kingdom

With pristine white beaches and clear turquoise waters, the islands of Antigua and Barbuda are famous for their tranquility and picturesque landscapes. It is said that Antigua has a beach for each day of the year. Many celebrities have holiday homes on the island including Oprah Winfrey and Giorgio Armani.

### COUNTRY BACKGROUND:

The Federation is a small two-island nation in the Caribbean Basin. The island has been a sovereign nation since its separation from British rule in 1981. However, it remains a member of the British Commonwealth. The island is a member of the United Nations, the Organization of American States (OAS), the Caribbean Common Market (CARICOM), the Organization of Eastern Caribbean States (OECS), the World Bank, and the International Monetary Fund (IMF). It is a constitutional monarchy with a British-style parliamentary system of government. An appointed Governor General represents the reigning British Queen or King as the head of state.

The country offers economic citizenship, which gives you an advantage in business expansion and tax relief. Additionally, holders of the passport enjoy visa-free travel to over 120 countries, including the U.K., and the nations of the Schengen area. If you're interested in holding dual nationality, the Antigua citizenship by investment Program is the top rated option for obtaining Antigua economic citizenship.

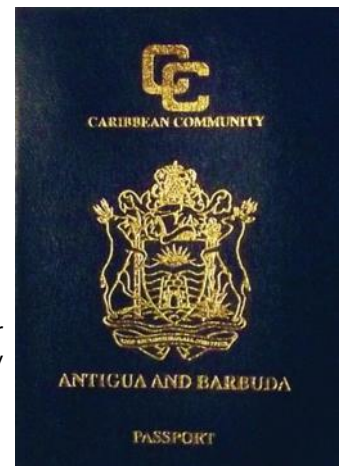
Antigua citizenship by investment program offers you the opportunity to obtain economic citizenship quickly and legally. We help our clients to get the most suitable program to secure Antigua passport.

### LEGAL BASIS

The Antigua and Barbuda Citizenship by Investment Program is one of the top-rated options for obtaining new citizenship and a second passport.

The Citizenship by Investment Program was established following parliamentary approval and can be found in Section 6 of the Citizenship by Investment Act, 2013 (Act No. 2 of 2013). The Act was amended in 2014 and is compounded by the Antigua and Barbuda Citizenship by Investment Regulations.

The Citizenship by Investment Program requires a person to make a stipulated economic contribution to the Country through either a donation to the National Development Fund (NDF) or in a Government approved real estate project. In exchange, and subject to stringent application procedures, including thorough background checks, the applicants and their families are granted citizenship.





**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS

# Saint Lucia

## CITIZENSHIP BY INVESTMENT

- Minimum Investment \$100,000 Donation
- Visa-Free Access 120+ Countries
- Time To Citizenship 3-4 Months
- Non-residents are taxed on St. Lucia-source profits only
- No capital gains, stamp duty, capital acquisitions tax, no inheritance tax, net wealth/net worth tax
- Real property tax is ranging 0-0,5% depending on the property's use
- Named after St. Lucy, a Roman Catholic Saint, the island of Saint Lucia is located in the Atlantic Ocean in the Caribbean. This volcanic island is part of the Windward Island and situated close to the islands of Martinique and St. Vincent.
- The island is famous for its 2 volcanic mountain caps – “The Pitons” based in a World Heritage Site. Also, it boasts the world's only drive-in volcano.
- Lucia has a total area 620 square kilometers (239 square miles) and is 43km long (27 miles) by 23km wide (14 miles).
- The weather is typical for a Caribbean island with temperatures ranging from 21 – 32 degrees. The tropical climate is moderated by northeast trade winds that allow for pleasant year-round conditions. Although the island is located in the hurricane belt, it has been spared from all destructive hurricanes in the past.
- The official language is English, however, 95% of the population speak a French dialect – Saint Lucian Creole French.
- The country is a member of the British Commonwealth and the United Nations and the legal system in Saint Lucia is well-respected and based on English law.
- Saint Lucia is a member of the UNO and WTO, African, Caribbean and Pacific Group of States, Association of Caribbean States, Caribbean Community, Non-Aligned Movement, Organization Internationale de la Francophonie, Organization of the Eastern Caribbean States and the Organization of American States. The island also hosts the headquarters of the



Organization of Eastern Caribbean States in the capital city of Castries.

- The currency is the Eastern Caribbean dollar (XCD) which is pegged to the U.S. dollar.
- The Saint Lucia Citizenship by Investment Program, also known as St Lucia CIP, is a respected and government approved program. There are no capital gains or inheritance taxes in Saint Lucia. You will not be taxed on worldwide income if you are simply holding a citizenship and are not a resident of Saint Lucia. Property tax is levied on all properties.
- The island's main export is bananas, but they also export beer and petroleum oils. However, tourism is very important to the Saint Lucian economy with many visitors arriving on the island from cruise ships.

## LEGAL BASIS

The Saint Lucia Citizenship Act passed both houses of Parliament in August of 2015. The regulations regarding Citizenship by Investment in Saint Lucia are contained in Statutory Instrument No.89 of 2015. The Act enables individuals and families to acquire Saint Lucian citizenship upon making a qualifying investment.

## CONCLUSION

You see, there are a million and one advantages and privileges of having either a Diplomatic Passport or a second passport and citizenship. It is not of no great importance as many people are programmed to think. It is actually something that you do not have to think much about whether you need to apply for or not. **It is instead something that everyone should strive to acquire before the end of times.**

## WHO DOESN'T QUALIFY

- Applicants with criminal records
- Applicants with international arrest warrants
- Applicants of interest by international intelligence agencies
- High profile applicants with a questionable reputation

**Please note: Proof of funds is required before we release any confidential information**

## DO YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS?

Feel free to call us directly: **+1-587-430-2692** or on **WhatsApp: +1-610-994-1639** to get the answers you are looking for. We are happy to answer your questions and guide you through the process of receiving a Diplomatic Passport or second citizenship of your choice.

We are looking forward to working with you.

**CANADA OFFICE:**

**Bankers Hall, 888 3rd Street**

**Calgary, AB T2P 5C5, Canada**

**E-mail: [peter.graf@bancorptrust.com](mailto:peter.graf@bancorptrust.com)**

**Phone: +1-587-430-2692**

**Website: [www.bancorptrust.com](http://www.bancorptrust.com)**



**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS

**SPAIN OFFICE:**

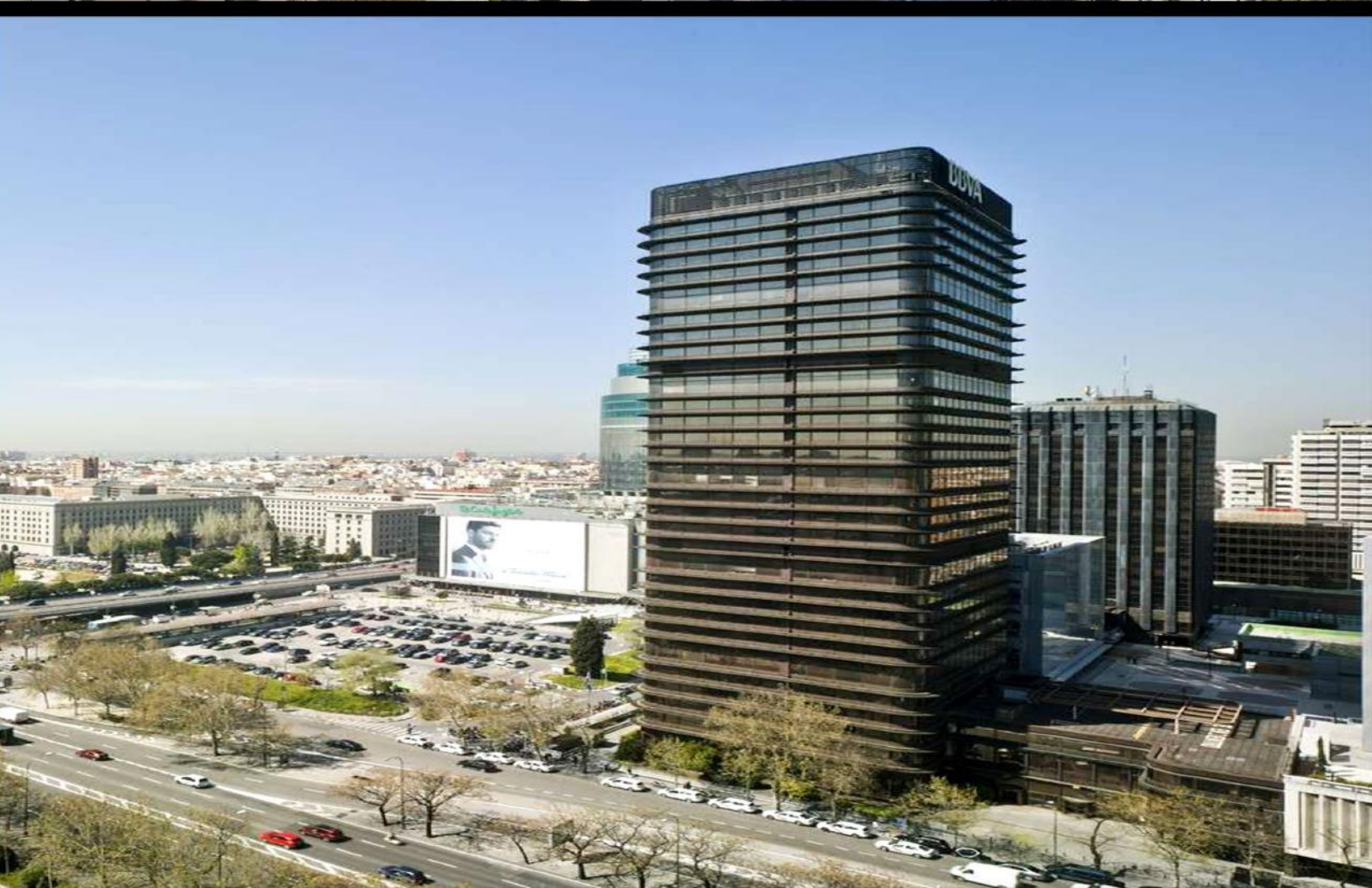
**Paseo de la Castellana 81**

**28046 Madrid, Spain**

**E-mail: [banking@bancorptrust.com](mailto:banking@bancorptrust.com)**

**Phone: +34-91-829-9704**

**Website: [www.bancorptrust.com](http://www.bancorptrust.com)**





*Would You Like  
To Become A Proud  
Homeowner In A Tax  
Free Investment Banking  
Community In The  
Dominican Republic?*

A PROJECT OF:







## About Us

U.S. Bancorp & Capital Trust ([www.bancorptrust.com](http://www.bancorptrust.com)) is a licensed Investment Bank and Statutory Trust specialized in intelligent business solutions, including tax exempt residency, land financing, and tax free business community developments for global Investment Banking entrepreneurs.

U.S. BANCORP can also meet any special wishes you may have regarding your tax exempt residency in the BlockChain DigitalCity project located in Puerto Plata, the Dominican Republic.

Our Investment Banking business community offers 24/7 security, maintenance services and property management to ensure your villa is protected and well looked after when you travel abroad.





U.S. Bancorp & Capital Trust is your exclusive source for intelligent and tax exempt business community developments in the Dominican Republic.

Our all-inclusive price structure for the acquisition of your ocean view land parcel and villa development in the BlockChain DigitalCity project is custom made based on your requirements.

Minimum Lot Size: 2,000 up to 4,000 sq. mt. with full land title in your companies name. We also offer in-house financing for your lot/villa development with a down payment of only \$500,000 and the balance can be paid INTEREST FREE over five years.



The management team of U.S. Bancorp & Capital Trust has been in the Investment Banking industry since 1990 and has a track record of successful Investment Bank establishments for over 3 decades.

The BlockChain DigitalCity project has been established in first quarter of 2020 and offers entrepreneurs from across the world the opportunity to realize the dream of their own TAX EXEMPT residency in the Caribbean by acquiring a land parcel in the project. We only allow 30 entrepreneurs to reside in the BlockChain DigitalCity Investment Banking Community.

Contact us today to secure your "FREEDOM SPOT" in paradise!



## Mission Statement

True innovation is not an accident.

It is the careful and deliberate execution of ideals to do things better.

"A man doesn't die when he's dead. He dies when he's forgotten.

"Your goal in life is to not live forever... But make something that will"

### WHY SHOULD YOU

What measurable  
Banking Communi

Developed in North  
health, happiness,

Your investment a

- ✓ Free Trade Zone F
- ✓ Establishment of y
- ✓ Included is your p
- ✓ Included is your IS
- that distinctly ider
- ✓ 1 Ocean / Mounta
- ✓ Each ocean/moun
- ✓ Immigration to the
- ✓ Diplomatic Passpo
- ✓ No matter if you c
- legal paperwork fo
- ✓ We build your drea
- ✓ Master Plan and V
- office to enhance y
- ✓ The goal of Feng S
- ✓ Establishment of y
- ✓ Included is your p
- ✓ No Limits on Non
- ✓ Included is your IS
- that distinctly ider

**We offer creative f**  
**CORPORATE EXPE**



## About Blockchain DigitalCity

### DO YOU INVEST IN THE BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY PROJECT?

What benefits would you receive by living and working in this viable, secure & prestigious ocean view - TAX EXEMPT - Investment DigitalCity?

Located on the North Coast of the Dominican Republic, in the ocean front city of Puerto Plata and designed with Feng Shui energy flow to promote health, wealth and abundance in your life. Only 30 Entrepreneurs are invited to join our TAX-EXEMPT Investment Banking community.

Land and land acquisition in the BlockChain DigitalCity project includes the following benefits:

Financial Park offering financial companies from across the world 30 years tax free status.

Your own Investment Bank including your own SWIFT Code included.

Private label e-wallet electronic payment system for your new Investment Bank.

ISIN number, or "ISIN", or international securities identification number, which is a 12 digit code consisting of numbers and letters to identify securities like stocks and bonds of your new Investment Bank.

Ocean view lot of 2,000 up to 4,000 sq. mt. each offered to international entrepreneurs.

Ocean front view lot offering exceptional privacy and 24/7 security.

Residence in the Dominican Republic with full residence permit for your family included.

Health insurance for you, your wife and your children included.

Choose the Dominican Republic as your tax free business hub or your retirement spot, our experienced legal team will arrange all legal matters for you and your family members.

Own a beach villa/office on your very own 2,000 or 4,000 sq. mt. ocean / mountain view lot.

Villa Designs with Feng Shui design principles (Ba-Gua Map) which maximizes the flow of positive energy in your home, garden and landscape for your life.

Feng Shui is to harmonize and align invisible energy forces that bind the universe, earth, and humanity together — known as qi (or chi).

Your own Investment Bank including your own SWIFT Code included.

Private label e-wallet electronic payment system for your new Investment Bank.

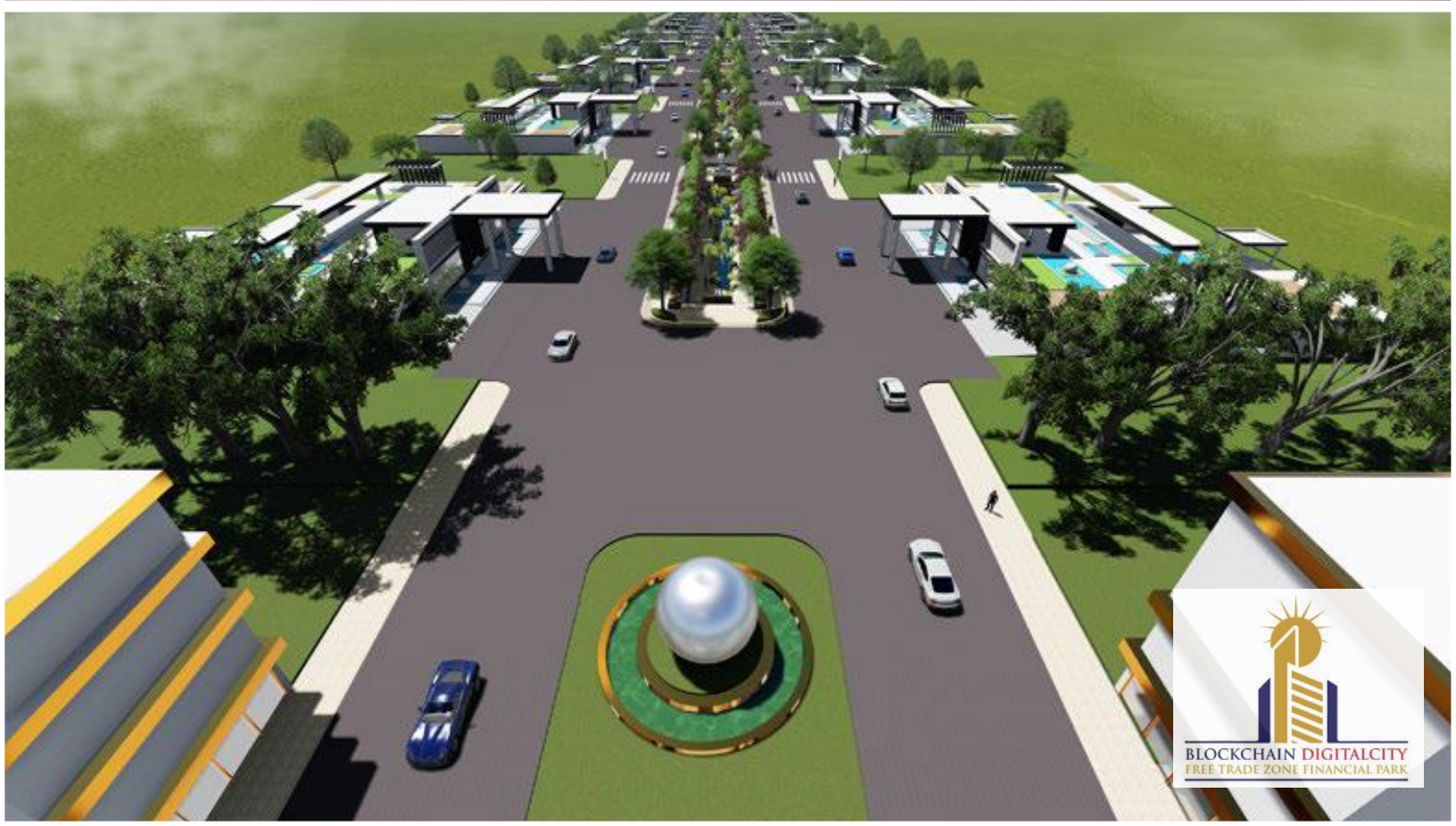
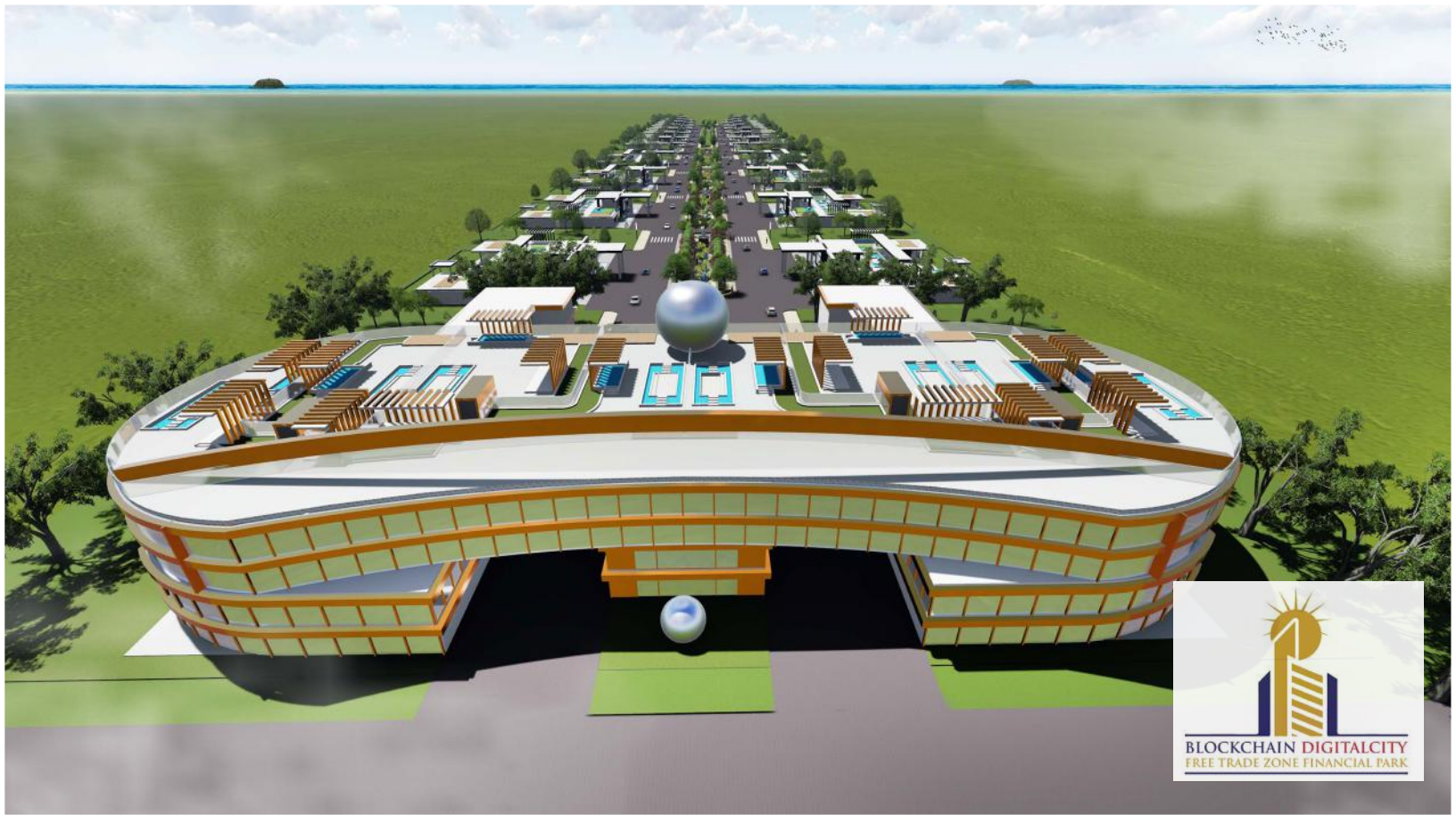
Regulated Cryptocurrency for Offshore Trading from the Blockchain DigitalCity Free Trade Zone Financial Park.

ISIN number, or "ISIN", or international securities identification number, which is a 12 digit code consisting of numbers and letters to identify securities like stocks and bonds of your new Investment Bank.

Financing solutions for your land acquisition. In addition, we can structure your villa development to be a 100% TAX DEDUCTIBLE investment on the NYSE!

# Master Plan & Community D

- PH



# Designs @ Blockchain Digitalcity

PHASE 1 -

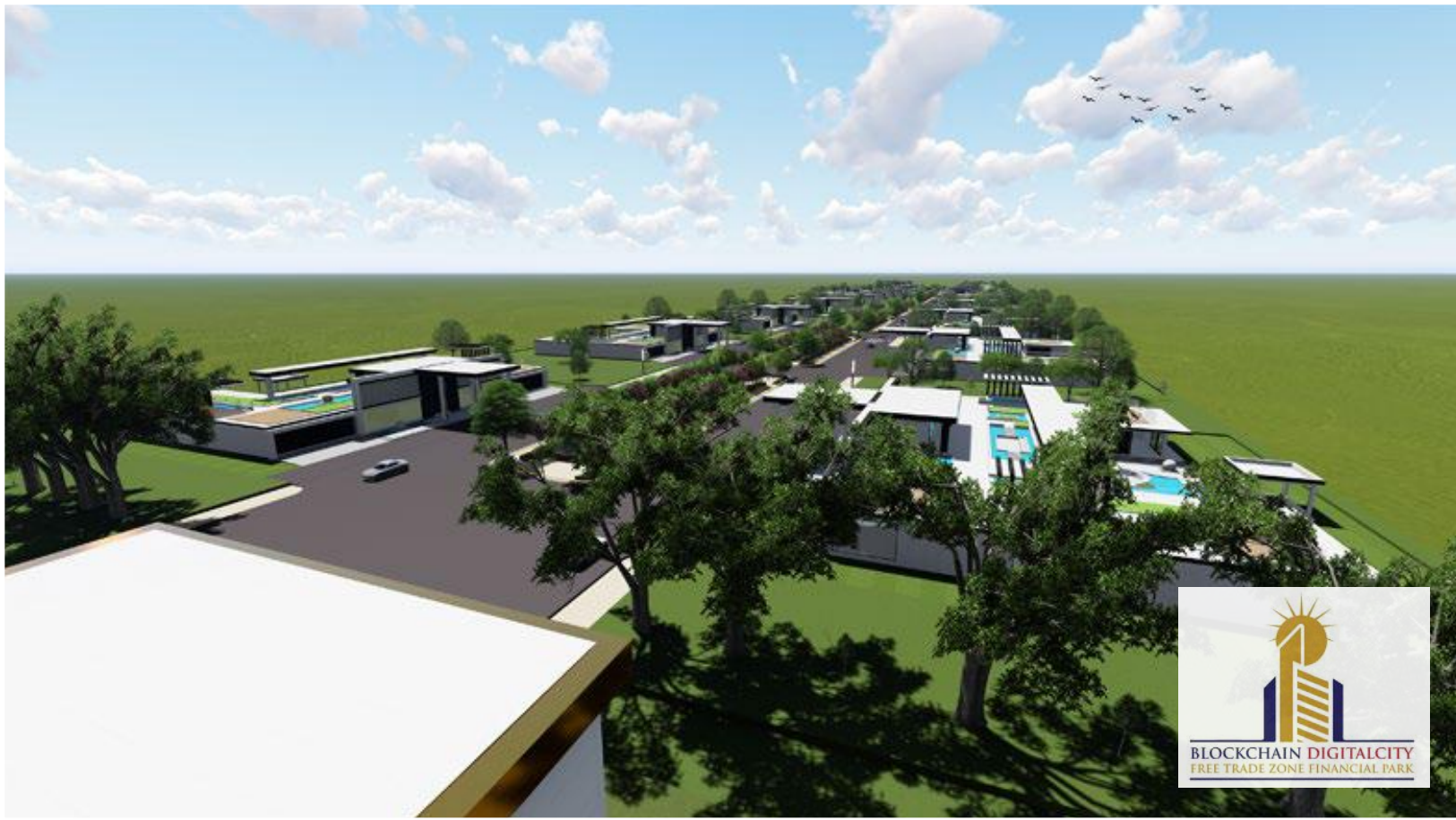




# Master Plan & Community D



*Designs @ Blockchain Digitalcity*



# Master Plan & Community D





*Designs @ Blockchain Digitalcity*



# Master Plan & Community D



*Designs @ Blockchain Digitalcity*

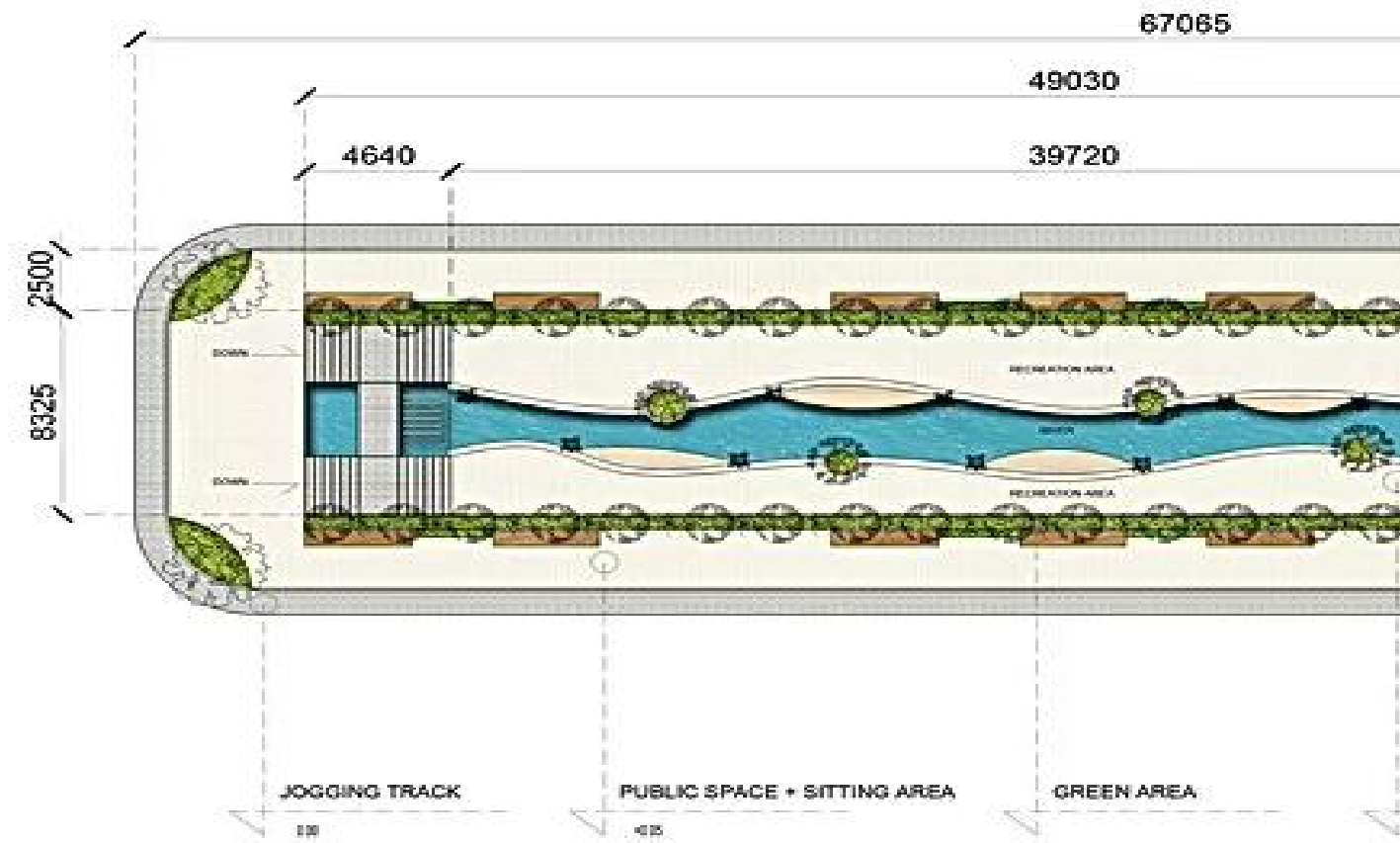




# Recreational River Garden Design

## Feng Shui – Inspired into our River Garden Designs to enhance your Life!

Feng Shui is based on the premise that every object in our surroundings has an influence on the energy that flows around and through your surroundings, you can promote happiness, prosperity and health and be more passionate about life.



### VEGETATION INFORMATION

- |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  SABAL PALM (CANTON CARPUS-INDUS) |  POLYDIPLODENDRON         |  PTEROCARPUS-INDUS |
|  FLAMINGO                         |  GROUND COVER BULB PLANTS |  |
|  KING PALM (PALMELLA SANCHEZ)     |  DELONIA REGINA-INDUS     |  |





# Recreational River Garden De





*Designs @ Blockchain Digitalcity*



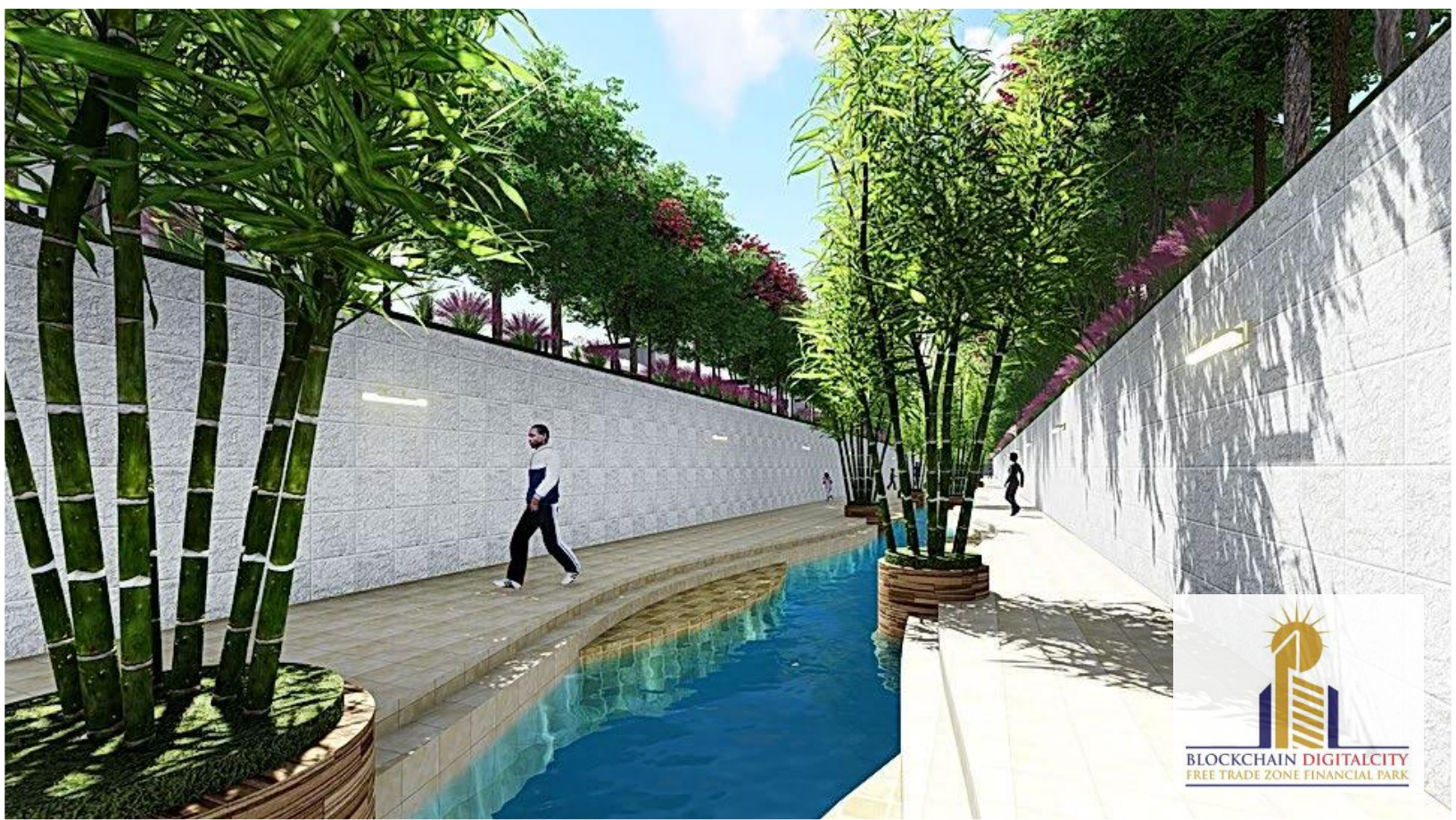
# Recreational River Garden De



esigns @ Blockchain Digitalcity



# Recreational River Garden De



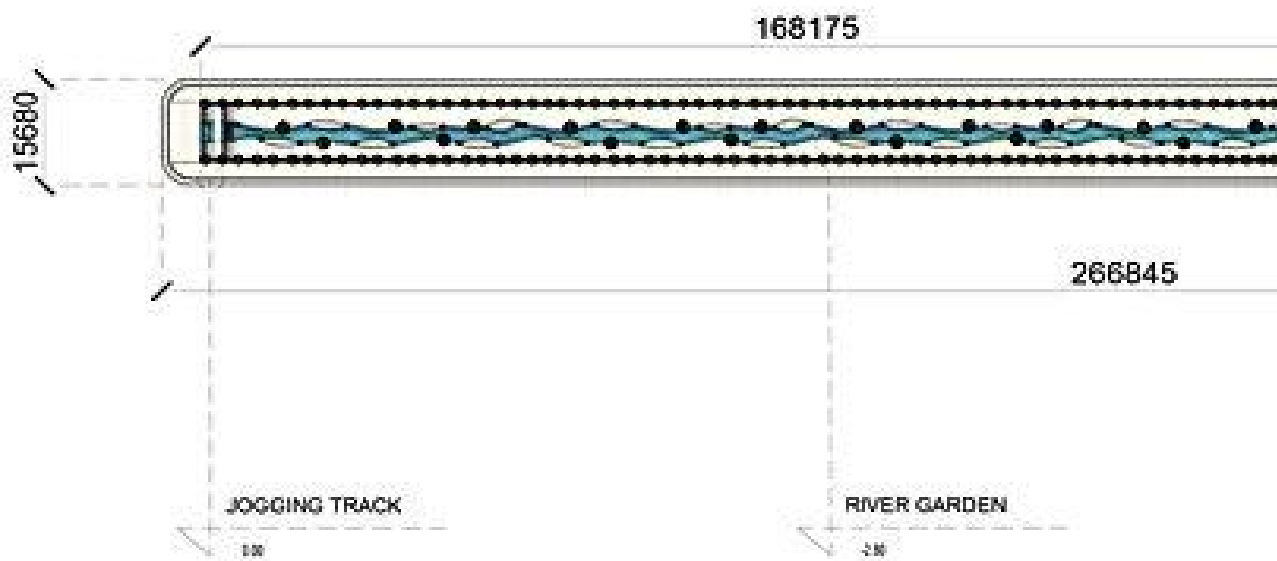
*Designs @ Blockchain Digitalcity*



# Recreational River Garden De



*Designs @ Blockchain Digitalcity*



VEGETATION INFORMATION



SARAWAKI-LEAFY FEROCARPUS INDICUS



FLAMBOYAN



KINGQUEEN PALM/YELLOW BAMBOO



POLYTAHALONGFLUA



GROUNDCOVER WATERBASED PLANTS



DELONIA-LEAFY FEROCARPUS INDICUS



FEROCARPUS INDICUS







## Fengeng Shui Design Principles @ Blockchain Digitalcity

### WHAT ARE THE FENG SHUI RULES?

#### 1. Qi (Chi) Energy

The always moving and changing life force. The goal is to keep chi flowing gently throughout the environment — rather than running straight through it. However, if get stuck or blocked, chi has an adverse effect on the surroundings.

#### 2. The Natural Elements

Fire, earth, metal, water, air, space, and wood — each are distinguished by a characteristic shape, color, texture and set of attributes. Feng Shui balances all of these elements to create positive energy.

#### 3. The Bagua

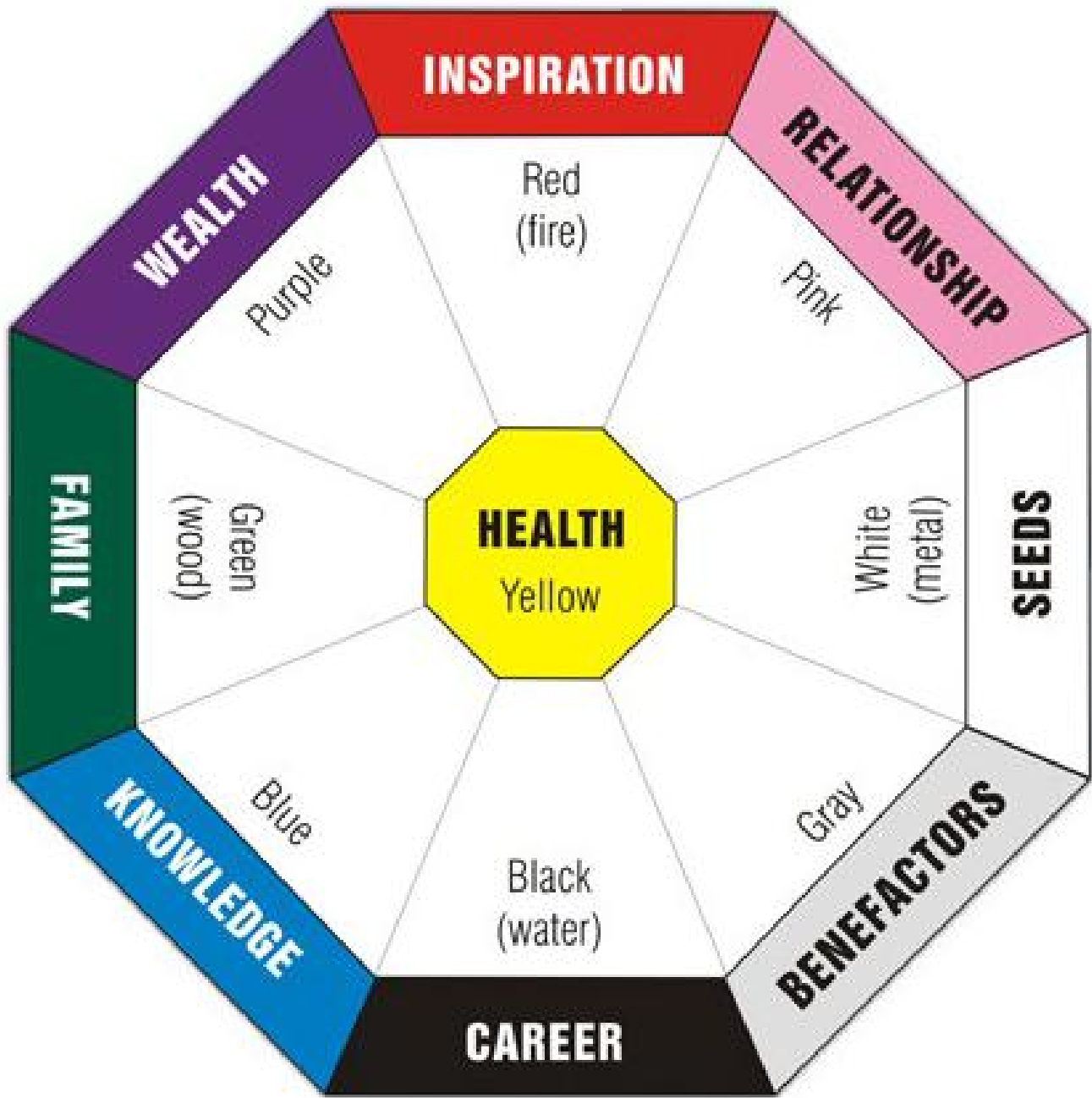
A chart mapping out energy centers or “guas” within a space to determine where to place objects that represent your life’s journey and matching it with corresponding energy elements.

The Bagua translates to a grid-shaped chart to map nine areas of your life:

- ✓ Power, wealth, abundance
- ✓ Fame, future, reputation
- ✓ Love, relationships, marriage
- ✓ Creativity, children, legacy
- ✓ Compassion, travel, helpful people
- ✓ Self, career, work
- ✓ Knowledge, wisdom, harmony
- ✓ Family, health, community
- ✓ Wellbeing, balance, vitality

Bagua is a powerful tool for manifesting your dreams and goals because of the energy centers that correspond to specific areas of your life, and thus can be improved and strengthened to help you succeed.

A variety of tools are available to balance energy in a space, and their efficiency depends on the particular situation. Tools include light, water, wind, sound, color, art, growing things, mirrors, crystals, and objects significant to your goals and dreams.



## INSPIRED INTO OUR VILLA FLOOR PLANS TO ENHANCE YOUR LIFE

Feng Shui is based on the premise that every object in our surroundings has an influence on our lives. By altering how energy or “chi” flows around and through your surroundings, you can promote happiness, prosperity and good health, and feel energized, positive, and passionate about life.

# Villa 1 Designs @

This magnificent Villa features 935 square meters of living area, plus 935 square meters of

Our tax-exempt Investment Banking Business Community exemplifies the latest in cutting-edge  
direction that you and your family will enjoy



# Blockchain Digitalcity

of roof terrace, build on a 4,000 square meter lot, offering you absolute luxury and privacy.

edge design and innovative building processes, showcasing the exciting new Feng Shui design  
enjoy in the Blockchain DigitalCity project.





# Villa 1 Model 93



55 Square Meters



# Villa 1 Model 93





5 Square Meters



# Villa 1 Model 93



55 Square Meters

OWNER:

ARCHITECTURE FIRM (A/E/C):



STRUCTURAL CONSULTANT:

M/E/P CONSULTANT:

NOTES:

STATUS: DATE: / /

DESIGN DEVELOPMENT: / /

SCHEMATIC DESIGN: / /

REVISED BY: DATE: / /

APPROVED BY: DATE: / /

DATE: / /

DESIGNED BY: /

CHECKED BY: /

SCALE: /

DRAWING TITLE: Terrace Villa First Floor Plan

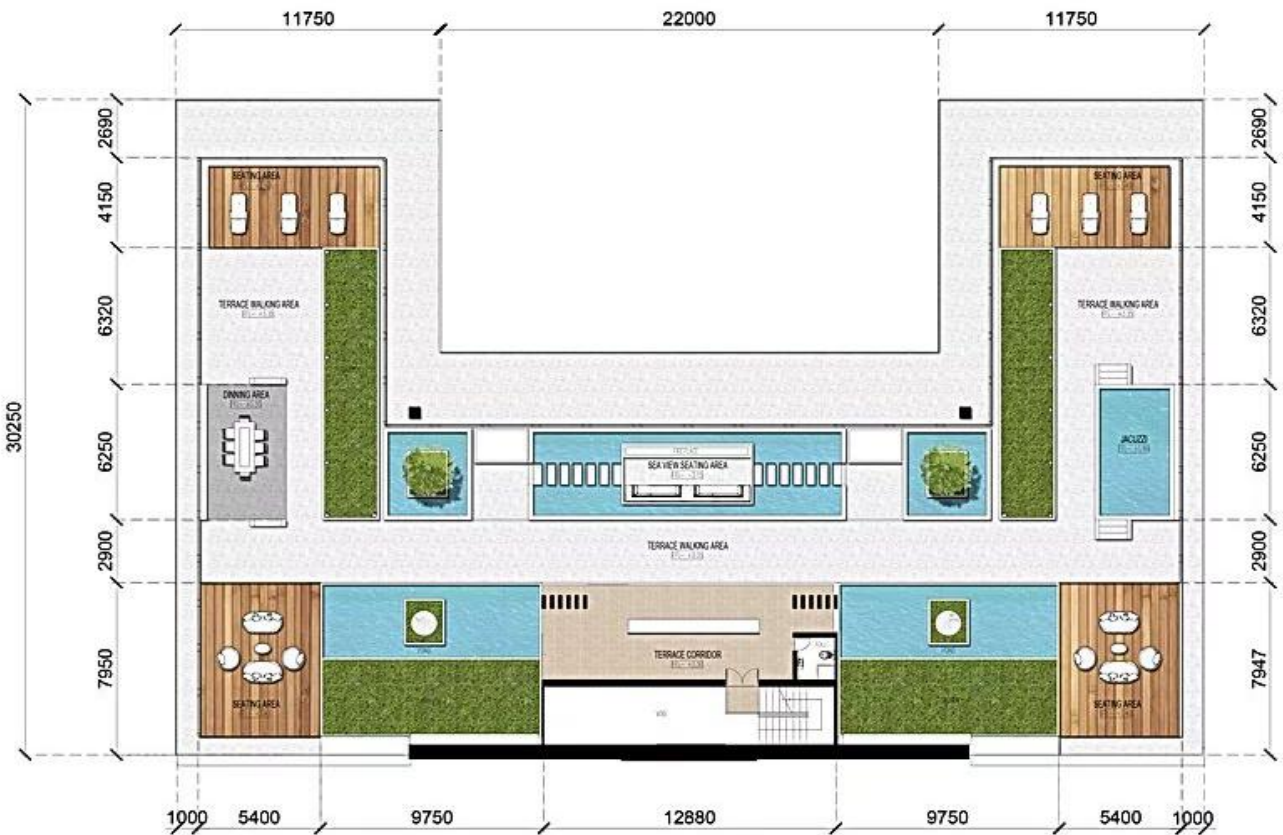
SCALE: 1:200

DRAWING NUMBER: /

REV. NO. /



TERRACE VILLA FIRST FLOOR PLAN



TERRACE VILLA SECOND FLOOR PLAN



TERRACE VILLA SITEPLAN  
011 26-101 1:200

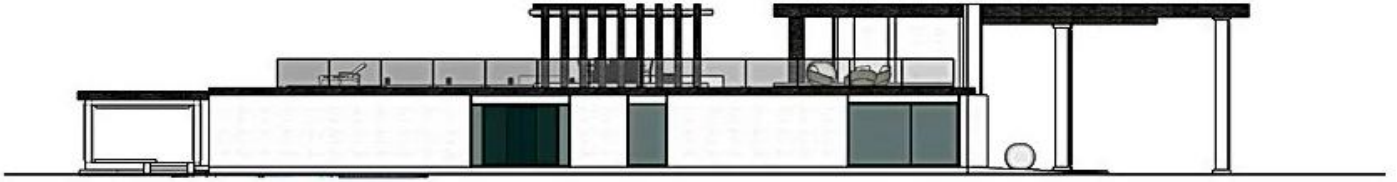
**ENJOY 100% OF  
YOUR HARD EARNED MONEY WHILST  
LIVING & WORKING IN YOUR - TAX  
EXEMPT - CARIBBEAN PARADISE**



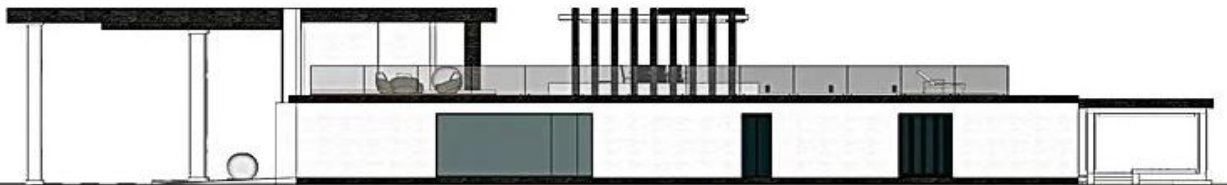
FRONT ELEVATION



BACK ELEVATION



LEFT ELEVATION



RIGHT ELEVATION

# Villa 1 Interior Designs

This magnificent Villa features 935 square meters of living area, plus 935 square meters of privacy.

## VILLA 1 - DESIGN FEATURES:

4 Bedrooms, 8 Bathrooms, Gourmet Kitchen, 2 Salons, Office, Gym, 6 Car Garage, Covered Pool

- ✓ Master Suite:.....70 sq. mt or 753 square feet
- ✓ Master Bathroom:...70 sq. mt or 753 square feet
- ✓ Walk In Closet:.....30 sq. mt or 323 square feet
- ✓ Gourmet Kitchen:...30 sq. mt or 322 square feet
- ✓ Dinning Area:.....19 sq. mt or 204 square feet
- ✓ Salon/Family:.....199 sq. mt or 2,141 square feet
- ✓ 2 Bedrooms of:.....39 sq. mt or 420 square feet
- ✓ 1 Bedroom of:.....35 sq. mt or 376 square feet
- ✓ Office Room:.....50 sq. mt or 538 square feet
- ✓ Gym:.....110 sq. mt. or 1,183 square feet
- ✓ 6 Car Garage:.....150 sq. mt or 1,614 square feet
- ✓ BBQ Lounge:.....80 sq. mt or 753 square feet
- ✓ Ceiling Height:.....3 meters or 10 feet
- ✓ TOTAL LIVING AREA: 935 sq. mt. or 10,060 square feet

Our tax-exempt Investment Banking Business Community exemplifies the latest in cutting-edge Shui design direction that you and your family will enjoy in the Blockchain DigitalCity project.



# @ Blockchain Digitalcity

ers of roof terrace, build on a 4,000 square meter lot, offering you absolute luxury and

vered BBQ Lounge, Designer Pool.

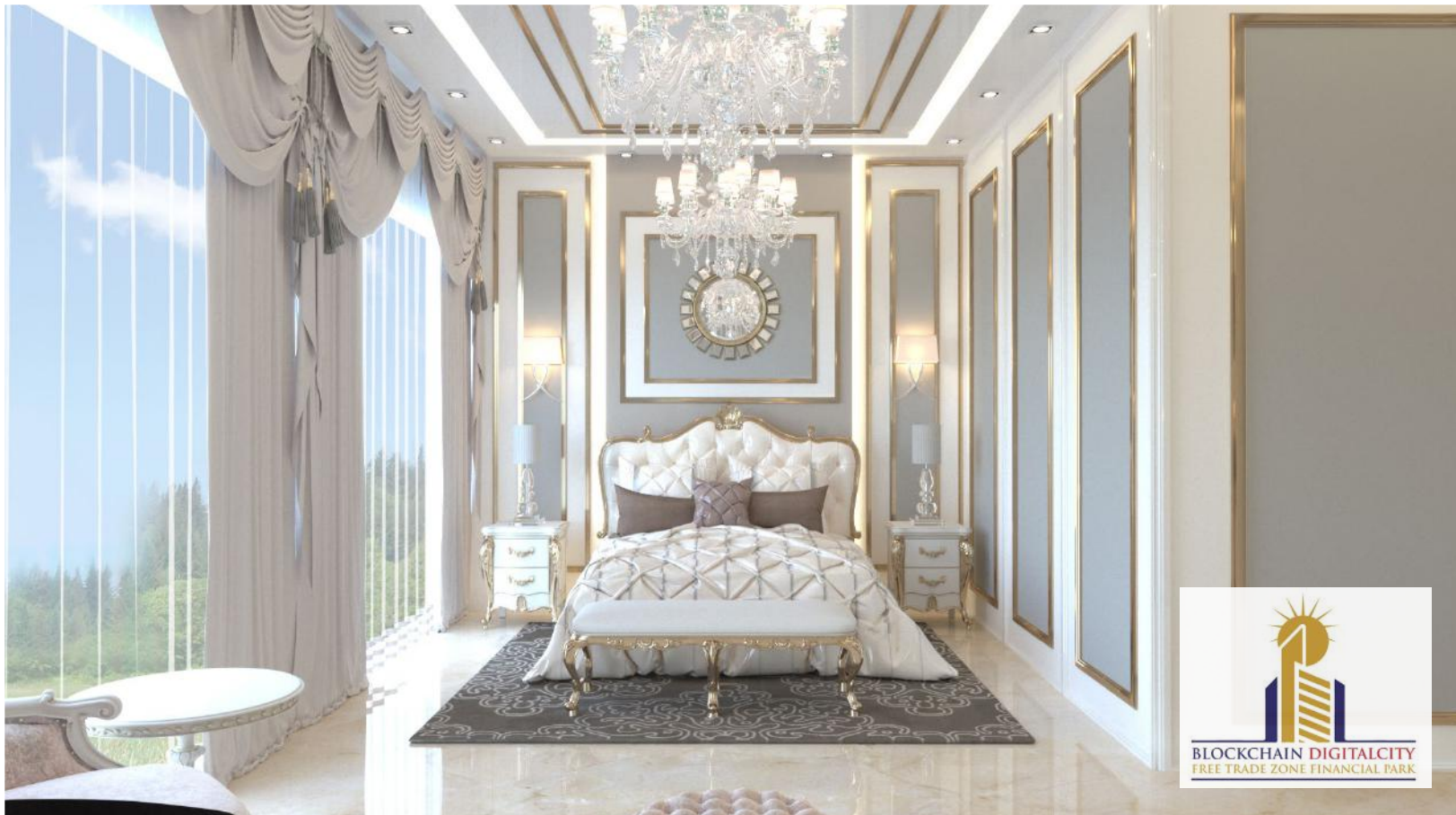
ing-edge design and innovative building processes, showcasing the exciting new Feng  
project.



# Villa 1 Interior Designs



@ Blockchain Digitalcity



# Villa 1 Interior Designs



@ Blockchain Digitalcity



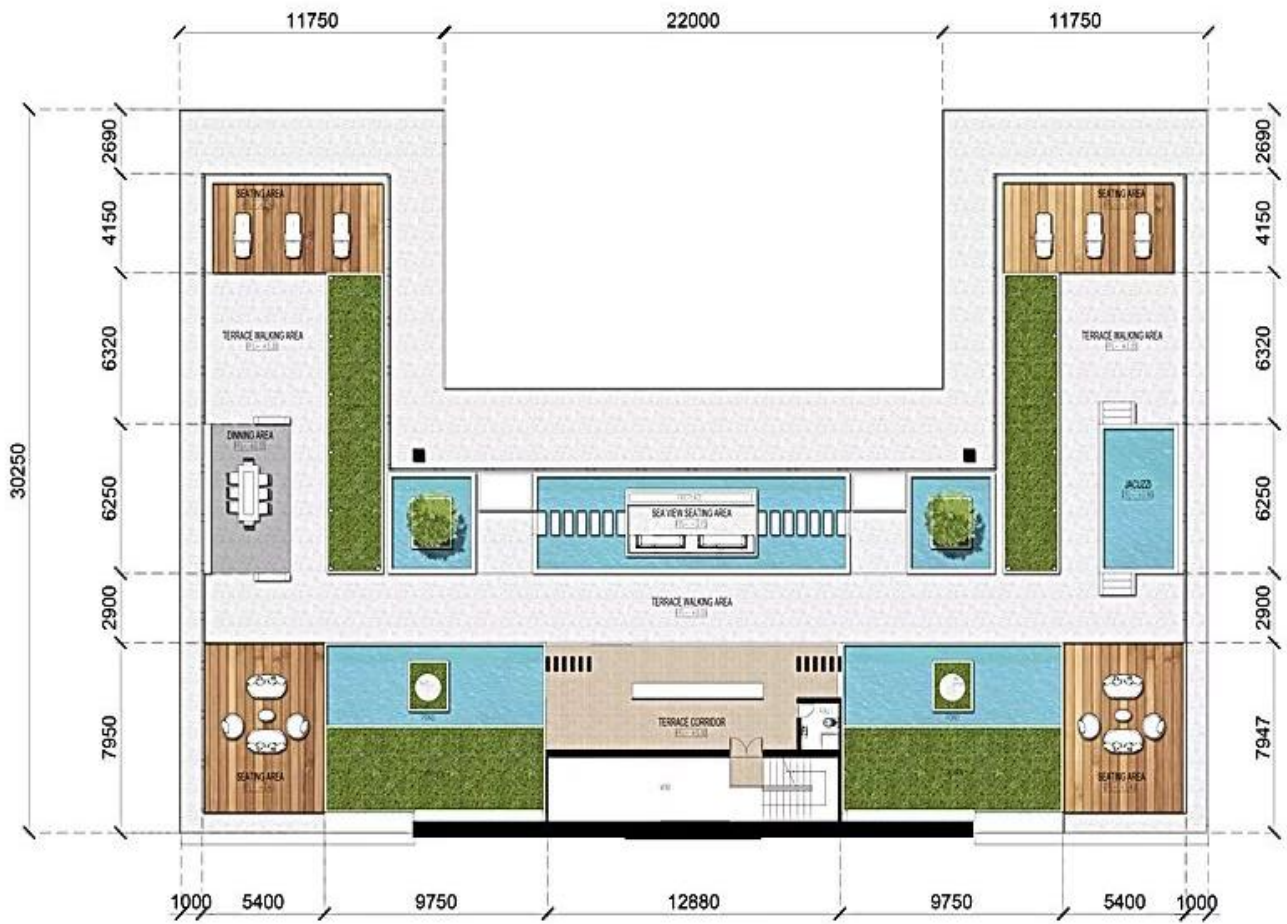
# Villa 1 Interior Designs



TERRACE VILLA FIRST FLOOR PLAN  
01 12/20

PROJECT NAME																												
<b>TERRACE VILLA</b>																												
DATE																												
ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT																												
 <b>BEEM KARAM ENGINEERING &amp; ARCHITECTURE</b> <small>1000, 10th Street, 10th Floor, 10th Street, 10th Floor</small>																												
STRUCTURAL CONSULTANT																												
MEP CONSULTANT																												
NOTES																												
<table border="1"> <tr> <td>STATUS</td> <td>DATE</td> <td>PAUSE</td> </tr> <tr> <td>DESIGN</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>REVISION</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>REVIEWED</td> <td>DATE</td> <td>PAUSE</td> </tr> <tr> <td>APPROVED BY</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>DESIGNED BY</td> <td>PAUSE</td> <td>DATE</td> </tr> <tr> <td>CHECKED BY</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>PROJECT NO.</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>DRAWING NO.</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </table>		STATUS	DATE	PAUSE	DESIGN			REVISION			REVIEWED	DATE	PAUSE	APPROVED BY			DESIGNED BY	PAUSE	DATE	CHECKED BY			PROJECT NO.			DRAWING NO.		
STATUS	DATE	PAUSE																										
DESIGN																												
REVISION																												
REVIEWED	DATE	PAUSE																										
APPROVED BY																												
DESIGNED BY	PAUSE	DATE																										
CHECKED BY																												
PROJECT NO.																												
DRAWING NO.																												
Terrace Villa First Floor Plan																												
SCALE	1:200																											
DRAWING NUMBER	REV. NO.																											

@ Blockchain Digitalcity



01  
25-10-19 1:200  
TERRACE VILLA SECOND FLOOR PLAN

# Villa 1 Interior Designs





011  
26-104  
1:200  
**TERRACE VILLA SITEPLAN**

@ Blockchain Digitalcity

# Villa 2 Designs @

This magnificent Villa features 970 square meters of living area on **two levels**, plus absolute luxury

Our tax-exempt Investment Banking Business Community exemplifies the latest in cutting-edge Shui design direction that you and your family

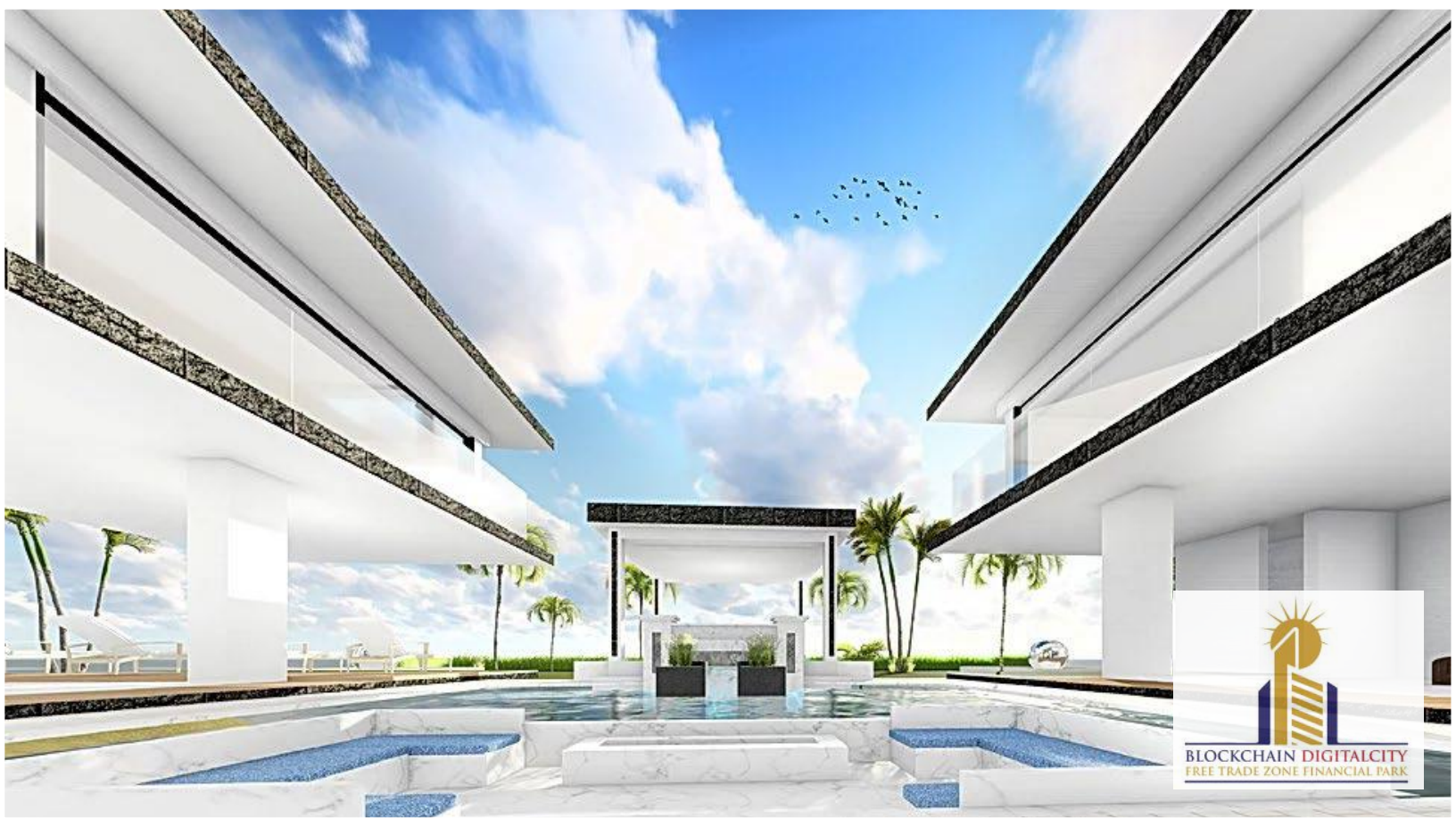


# Blockchain Digitalcity

474 square meters of roof terrace, build on a **2,000 square meter lot**, offering you  
y and privacy.

ing-edge design and innovative building processes, showcasing the exciting new Feng  
will enjoy in the Blockchain DigitalCity project.





# Villa 2 Model 97



70 Square Meters



# Villa 2 Model 97



70 Square Meters

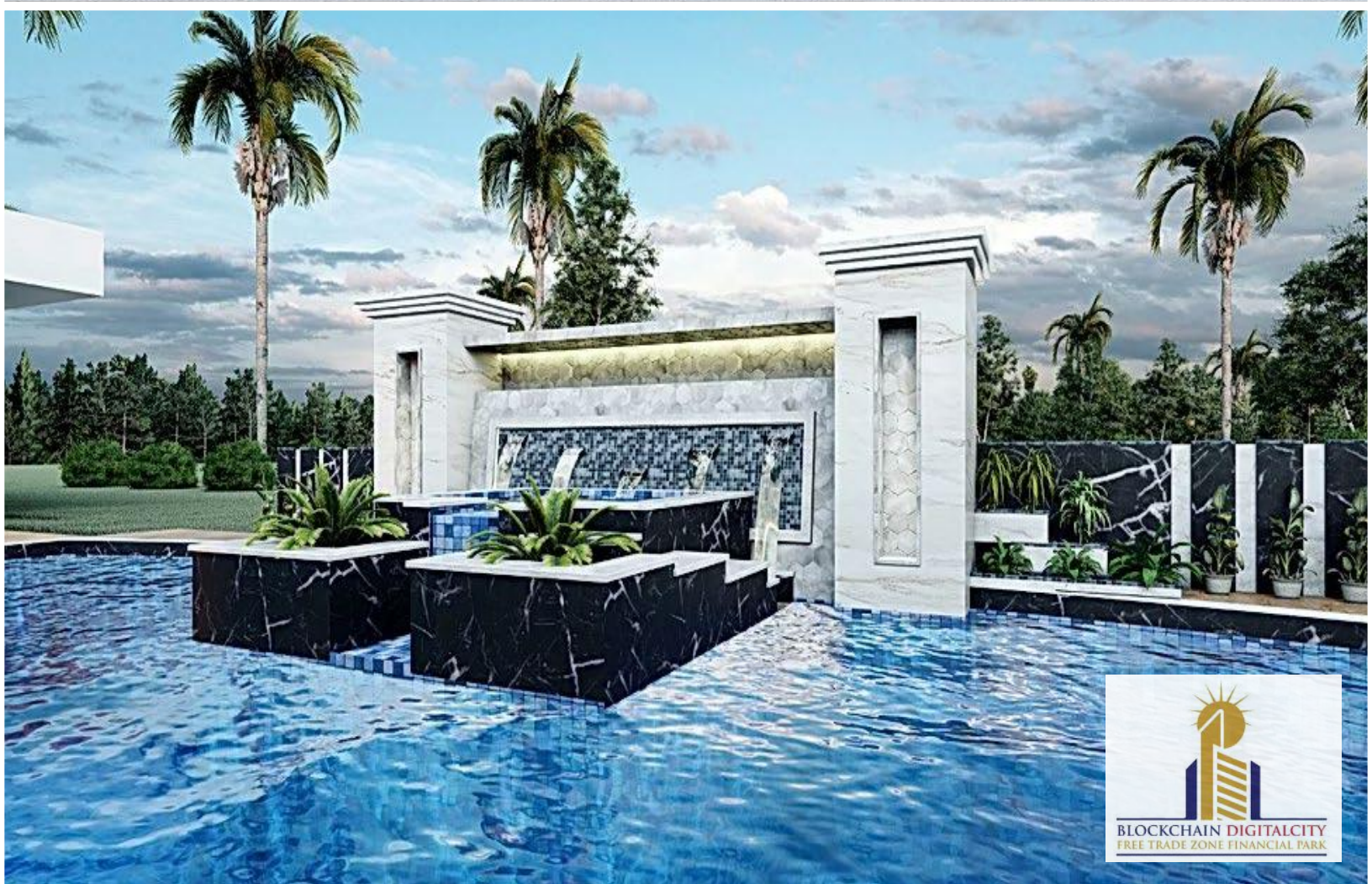


# Villa 2 Model 97





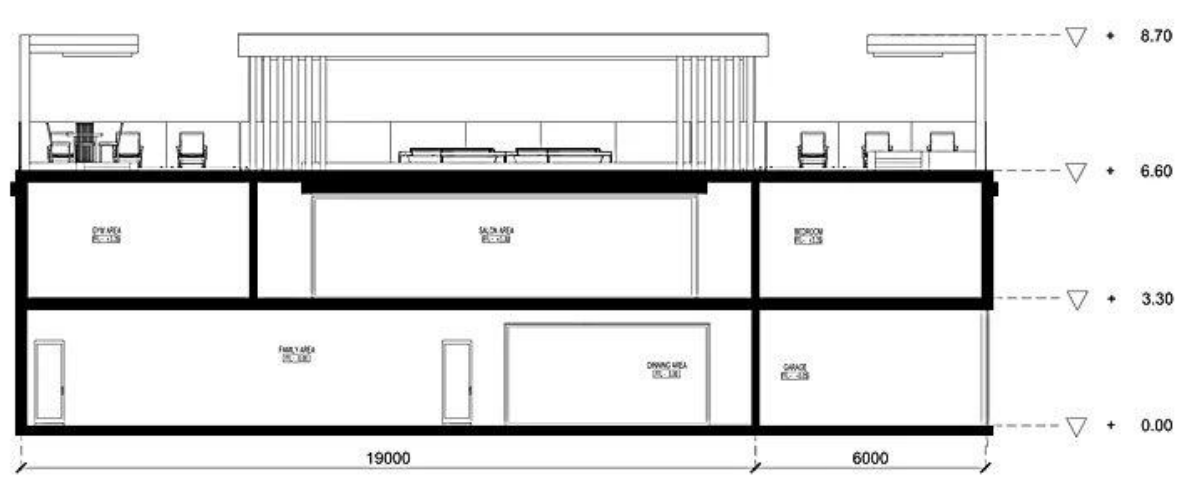
70 Square Meters







PROJECT NAME	TERRACE VILLA 2	
OWNER		
ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT		
STRUCTURE CONSULTANT		
M & E CONSULTANT		
DATE		
REVISIONS		
NO.	DATE	DESCRIPTION
1		
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		
26		
27		
28		
29		
30		
31		
32		
33		
34		
35		
36		
37		
38		
39		
40		
41		
42		
43		
44		
45		
46		
47		
48		
49		
50		
51		
52		
53		
54		
55		
56		
57		
58		
59		
60		
61		
62		
63		
64		
65		
66		
67		
68		
69		
70		
71		
72		
73		
74		
75		
76		
77		
78		
79		
80		
81		
82		
83		
84		
85		
86		
87		
88		
89		
90		
91		
92		
93		
94		
95		
96		
97		
98		
99		
100		



TERRACE VILLA 2 SECTION  
01 13/00

**ENJOY 100% OF  
YOUR HARD EARNED MONEY WHILST  
LIVING & WORKING IN YOUR - TAX  
EXEMPT - CARIBBEAN PARADISE**



FRONT ELEVATION



BACK ELEVATION



LEFT ELEVATION



RIGHT ELEVATION

# Office Tower Designs @

This magnificent office tower features 12,000 square meters of office space, private board rooms for your in and 4th floor you will discover four (4) stunning Penthouses of 667 square meters each and four (4) stunning terrace of 375 square meters each, offering you 360 degrees, breathtaking views.

Our tax-exempt Investment Banking Business Community exemplifies the latest in cutting-edge design and architecture that your family will enjoy in the Blockchain Digital City.





# @ Blockchain Digitalcity

important business meetings, an Asian Restaurant, and a highly modern Gym, and 24/7 security. On the 3rd  
ing Penthouses of 654 square meters each. Each Penthouse has private elevators to access your private roof  
aking ocean and mountain views, luxury, tranquility and total privacy.

d innovative building processes, showcasing the exciting new Feng Shui design direction that you and your  
Blockchain DigitalCity project.





# Office Tower



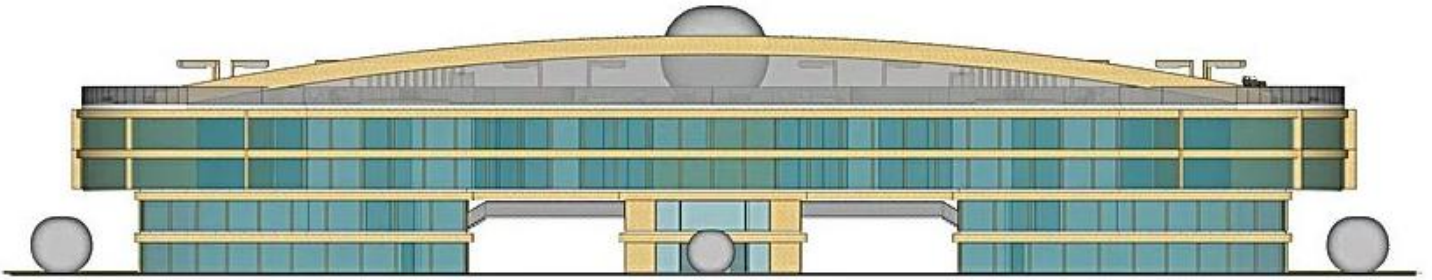
er Designs



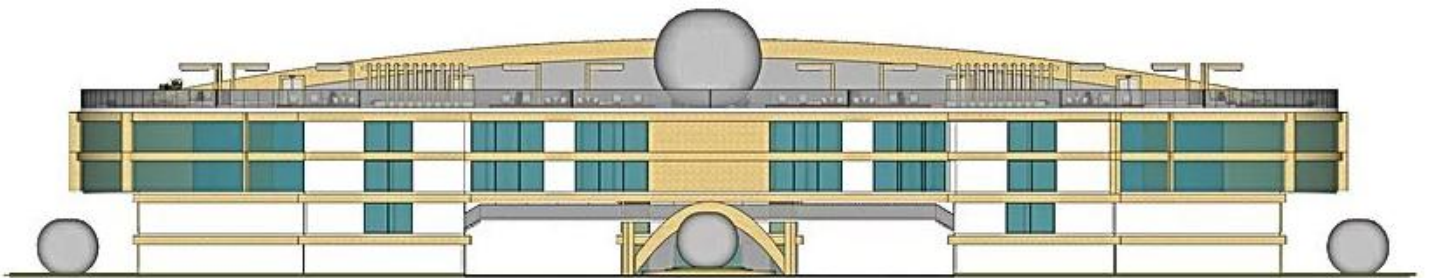
# Office Tower



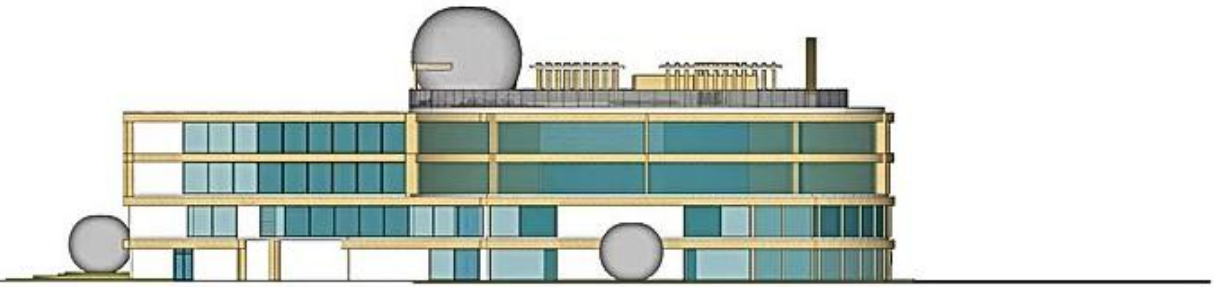
er Designs



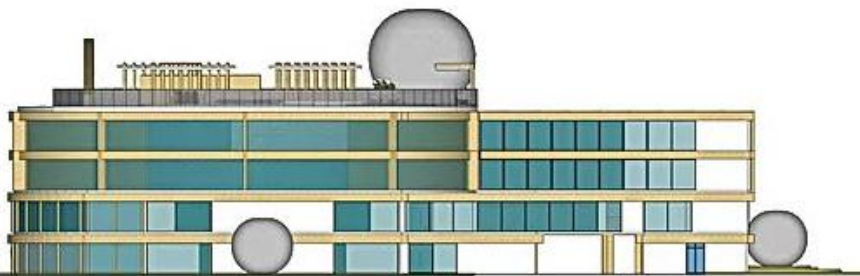
FRONT ELEVATION



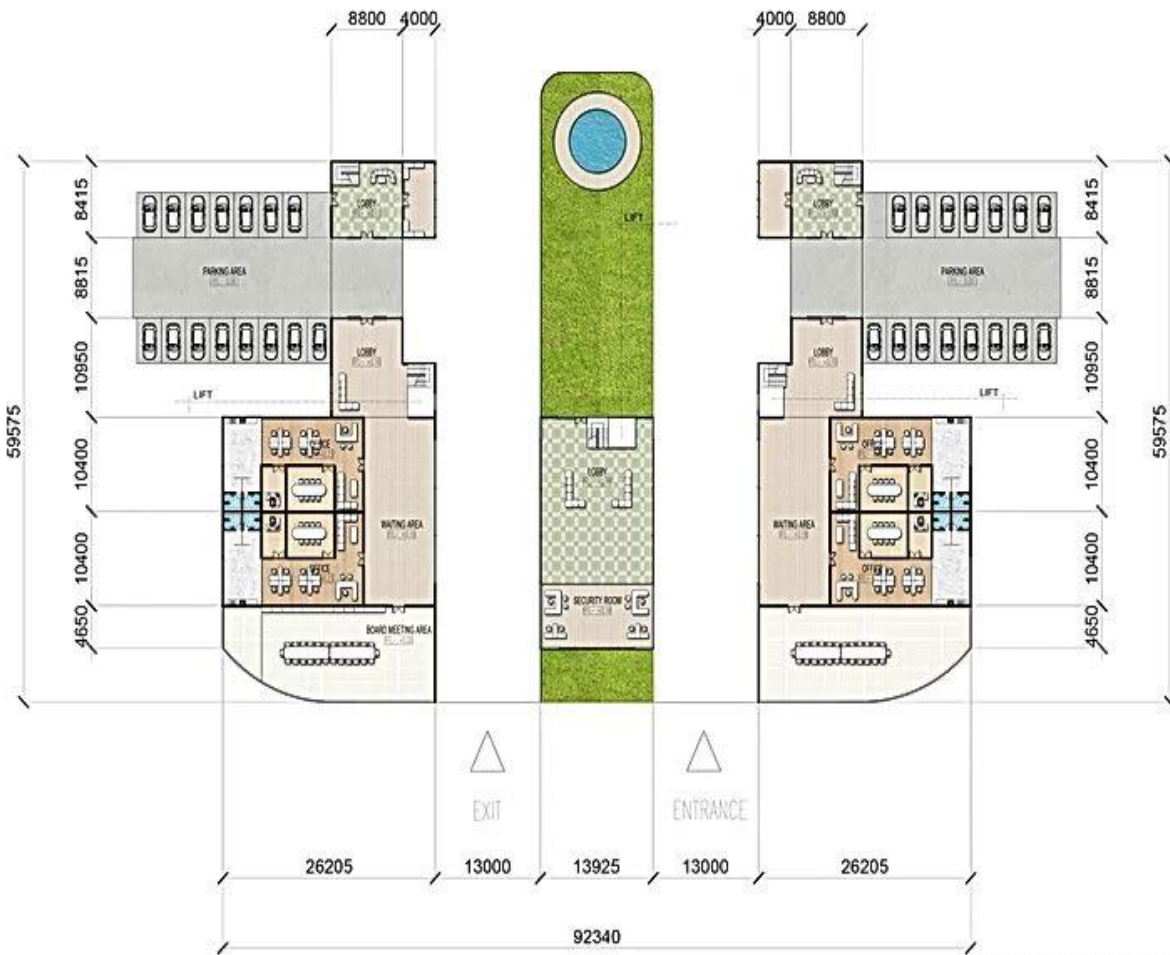
BACK ELEVATION



LEFT ELEVATION



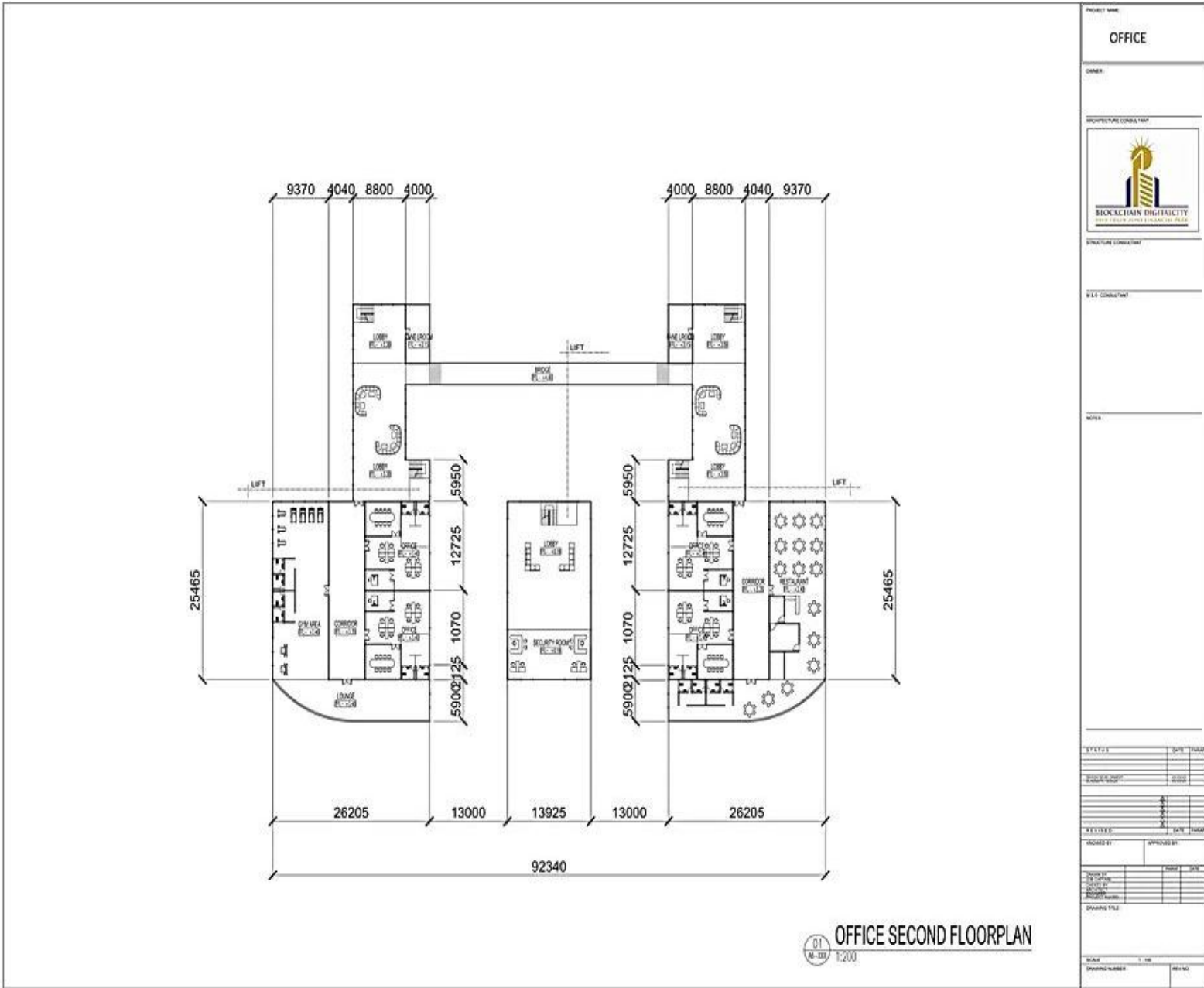
RIGHT ELEVATION




01  
38-104  
OFFICE FIRST FLOORPLAN  
1:200

PROJECT NAME																
OFFICE																
OWNER																
ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT																
 BLOCKCHAIN DIGITAL CITY REAL ESTATE TRADING FINANCIAL PARK																
STRUCTURE CONSULTANT																
MEP CONSULTANT																
NOTES																
<table border="1"> <tr> <td>STATUS</td> <td>DATE</td> <td>NAME</td> </tr> <tr> <td> </td> <td> </td> <td> </td> </tr> <tr> <td> </td> <td> </td> <td> </td> </tr> <tr> <td> </td> <td> </td> <td> </td> </tr> <tr> <td> </td> <td> </td> <td> </td> </tr> </table>		STATUS	DATE	NAME												
STATUS	DATE	NAME														
<table border="1"> <tr> <td>DESIGNED BY</td> <td>DATE</td> <td>NAME</td> </tr> <tr> <td> </td> <td> </td> <td> </td> </tr> <tr> <td> </td> <td> </td> <td> </td> </tr> <tr> <td> </td> <td> </td> <td> </td> </tr> <tr> <td> </td> <td> </td> <td> </td> </tr> </table>		DESIGNED BY	DATE	NAME												
DESIGNED BY	DATE	NAME														
<table border="1"> <tr> <td>SCALE</td> <td>1:200</td> </tr> <tr> <td>DATE</td> <td> </td> </tr> </table>		SCALE	1:200	DATE												
SCALE	1:200															
DATE																





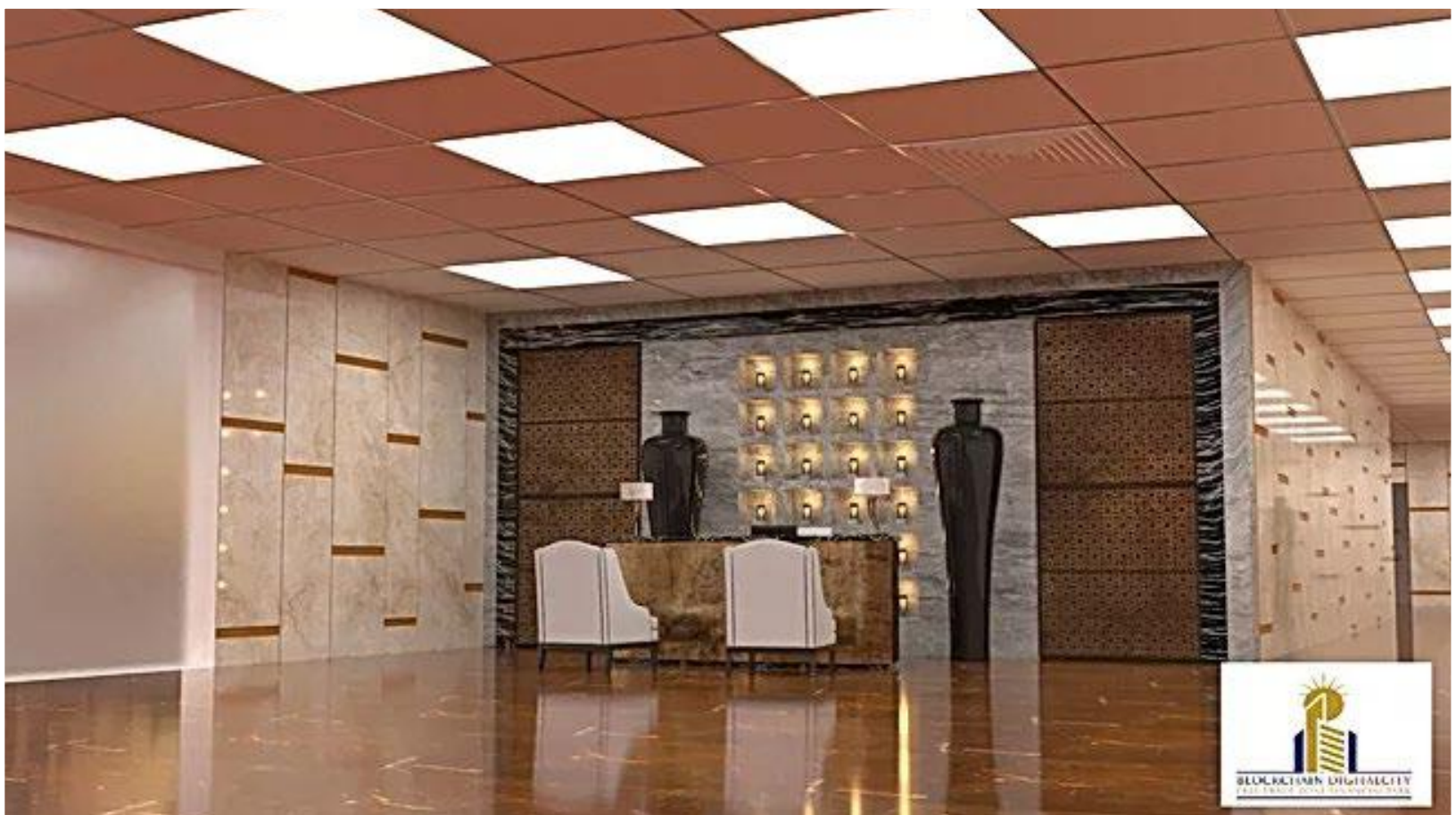
PROJECT NAME									
<b>OFFICE</b>									
OWNER									
ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT									
 <b>BLOCKCHAIN DIGITAL CITY</b> <small>SMART CITY DEVELOPMENT SOLUTIONS</small>									
STRUCTURE CONSULTANT									
MEP CONSULTANT									
NOTES									
<table border="1" style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td>DATE:</td> <td>DATE:</td> </tr> <tr> <td>DESIGNED BY:</td> <td>APPROVED BY:</td> </tr> <tr> <td>CHECKED BY:</td> <td>DATE:</td> </tr> <tr> <td>PROJECT NUMBER:</td> <td>DATE:</td> </tr> </table>		DATE:	DATE:	DESIGNED BY:	APPROVED BY:	CHECKED BY:	DATE:	PROJECT NUMBER:	DATE:
DATE:	DATE:								
DESIGNED BY:	APPROVED BY:								
CHECKED BY:	DATE:								
PROJECT NUMBER:	DATE:								
DRAWING TITLE									
SCALE: 1:200									
DRAWING NUMBER: 01									

# Gold Depository Designs

This magnificent office tower features an underground **GOLD DEPOSITORY** for our international clients. It offers several appealing advantages, including but not limited to:

- ✓ Full liability for all stored valuables
- ✓ Globally accessible inventory management via an online portal
- ✓ Fast delivery of precious metals to secure storage locations
- ✓ Industry standard weighing practices
- ✓ Facilities available for conducting third-party assays and inspections
- ✓ Preparation, acceptance, storage, and release of precious metals based on the account holder's instructions
- ✓ 24/7 Security
- ✓ Blockchain DigitalCity provides up to \$1 billion of all-risk insurance coverage from Lloyd's of London
- ✓ Importation of your Gold (or other) Assets are **TAX EXEMPT** due to the tax free status of the depository

The depository itself is a Class III facility with 728 square meters or 7,833 square feet of segregated storage and 1,456 square feet of fully insured storage.



# @ Blockchain DigitalCity

entele. This is a commonly preferred depository for our Blockchain DigitalCity Residents because it

er's instructions

ndon, including up to \$100,000 coverage per package for shipments made by express carrier or mail.

Blockchain DigitalCity project.

d vault space, 75 cubic feet of private vault storage, and more than 1,534 square meters or 16,505

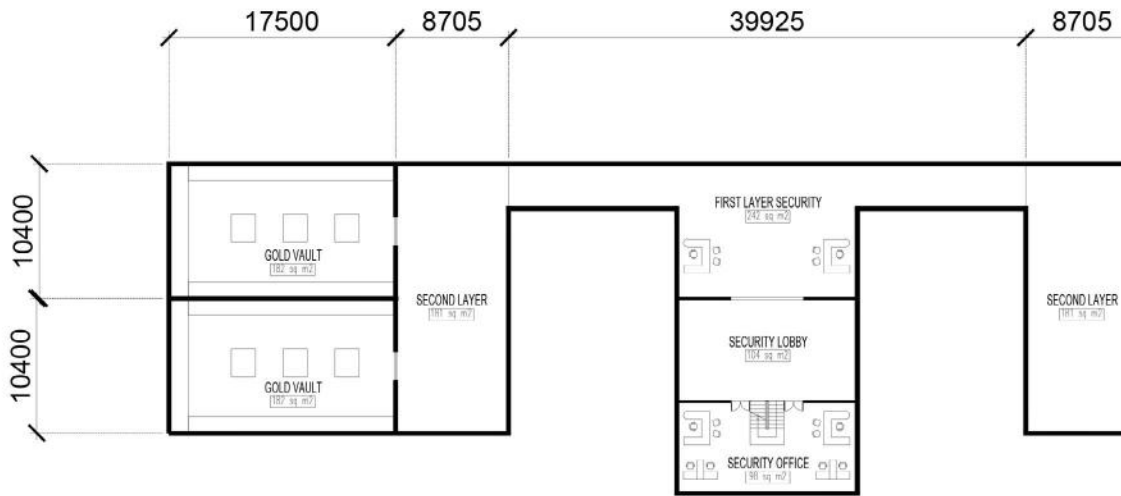




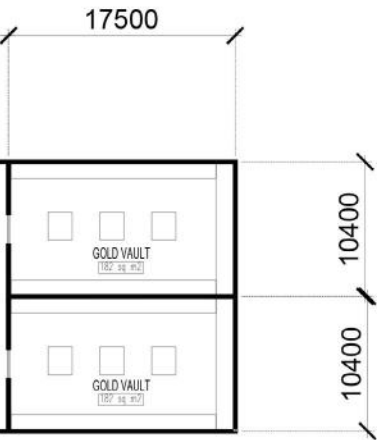
# Gold Depository Designs



@ Blockchain Digitalcity



# Gold Depository Designs



D1  
A6-XXX

### BASEMENT GOLD VAULT PLAN

1:200

PROJECT NAME : **GOLD VAULT**

OWNER :

ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT :

STRUCTURE CONSULTANT :

M & E CONSULTANT :

NOTES :

REVISED	DATE	PARAF

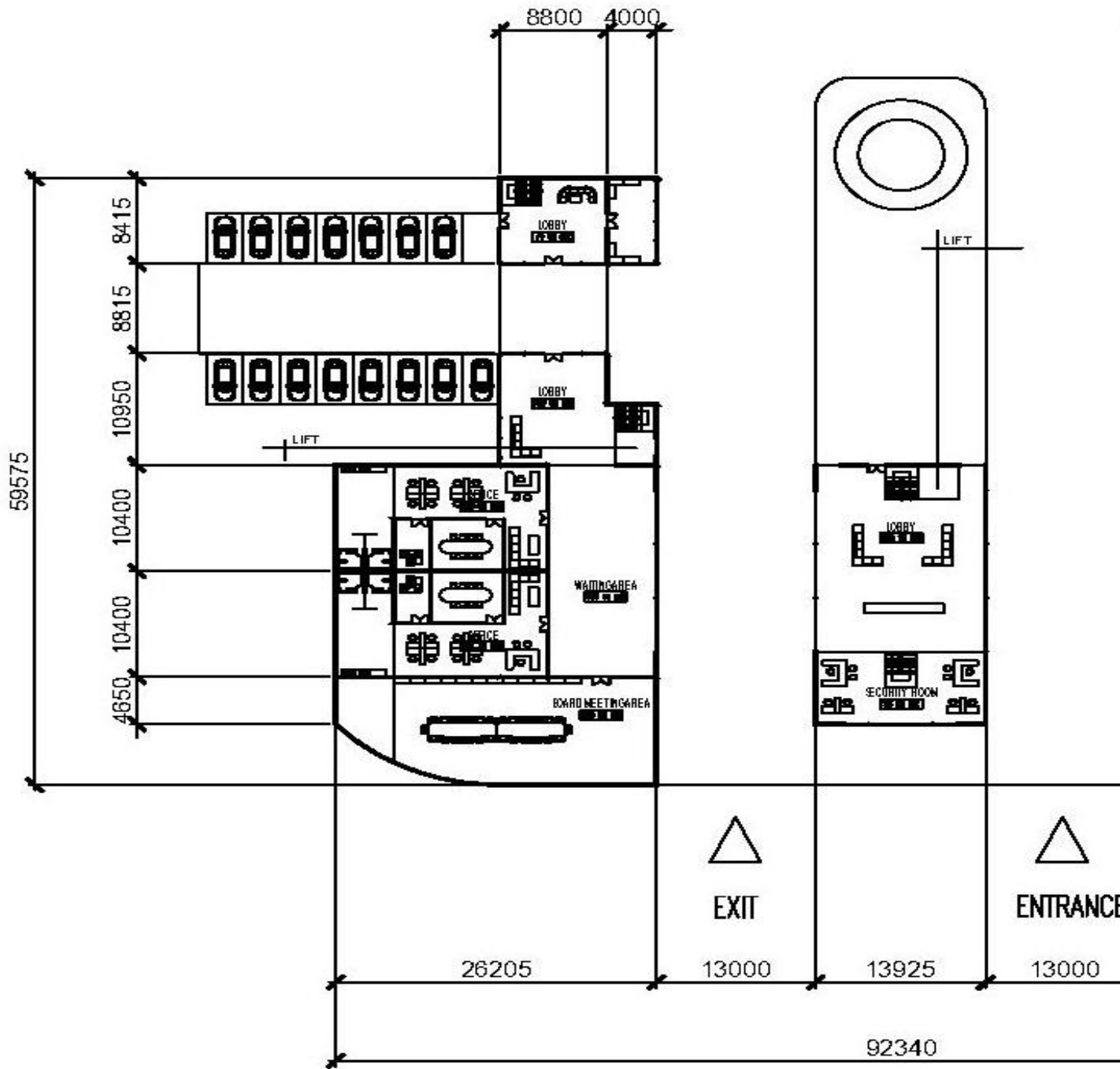
KNOWN BY :                      APPROVED BY :

	PARAF	DATE

DRAWING TITLE :

SCALE : 1 : 100

DRAWING NUMBER :                      REV NO. :



# Gold Depository Designs





# Penthouse Designs @

These 8 magnificent Penthouses above the office tower on the 3rd and 4th floor feature four (4) stunning  
Penthouse has private elevators to access your private roof terrace of 375 square meters each, offer

Our tax-exempt Investment Banking Business Community exemplifies the latest in cutting-edge design and  
family will enjoy in the Blo



# Blockchain Digitalcity

Penthouses of 687 square meters each and four (4) stunning Penthouses of 654 square meters each. Each offering you 360 degrees, breathtaking ocean and mountain views, luxury, tranquility and total privacy.

and innovative building processes, showcasing the exciting new Feng Shui design direction that you and your Blockchain DigitalCity project.

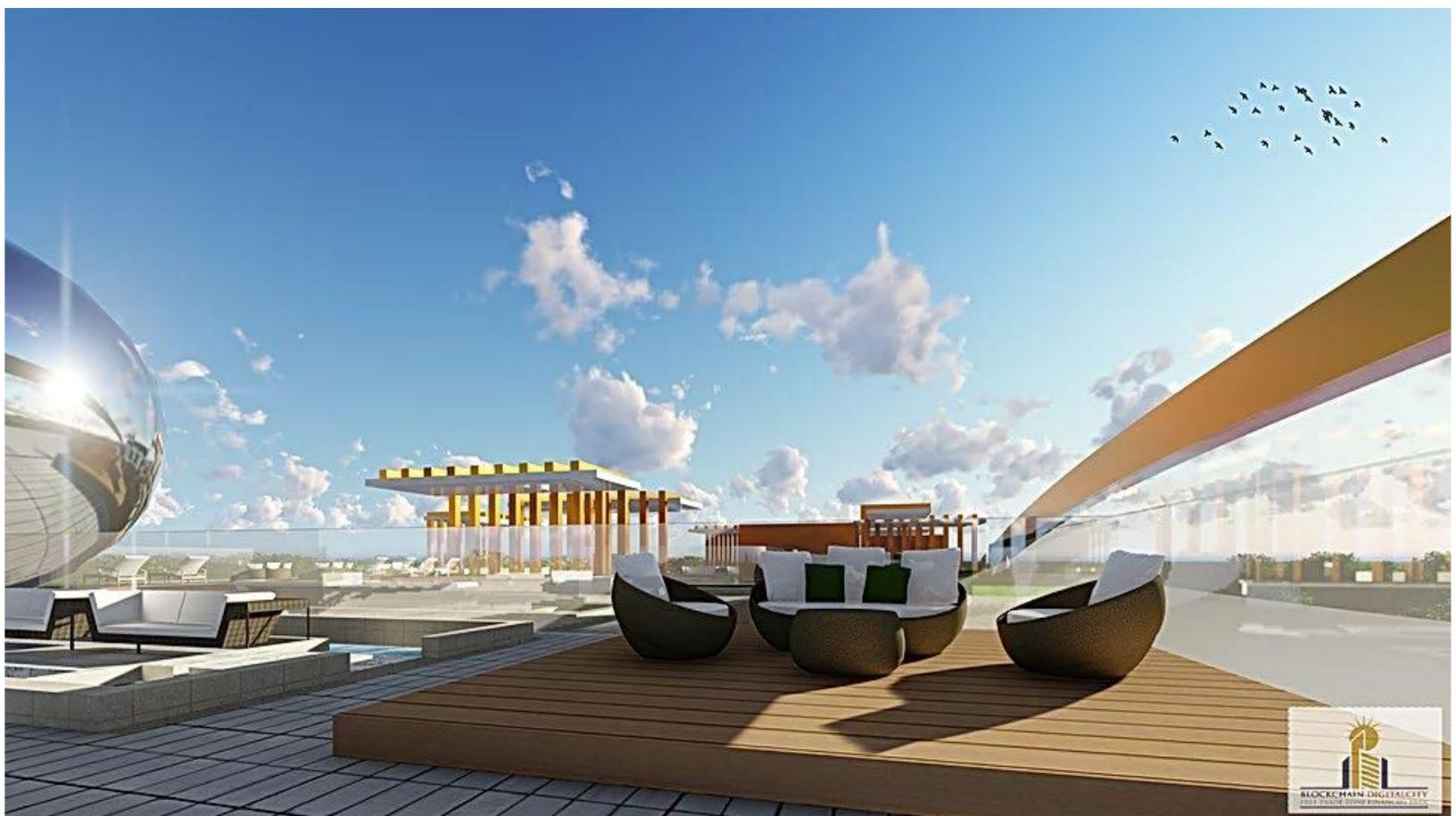




# Penthouse



e Designs

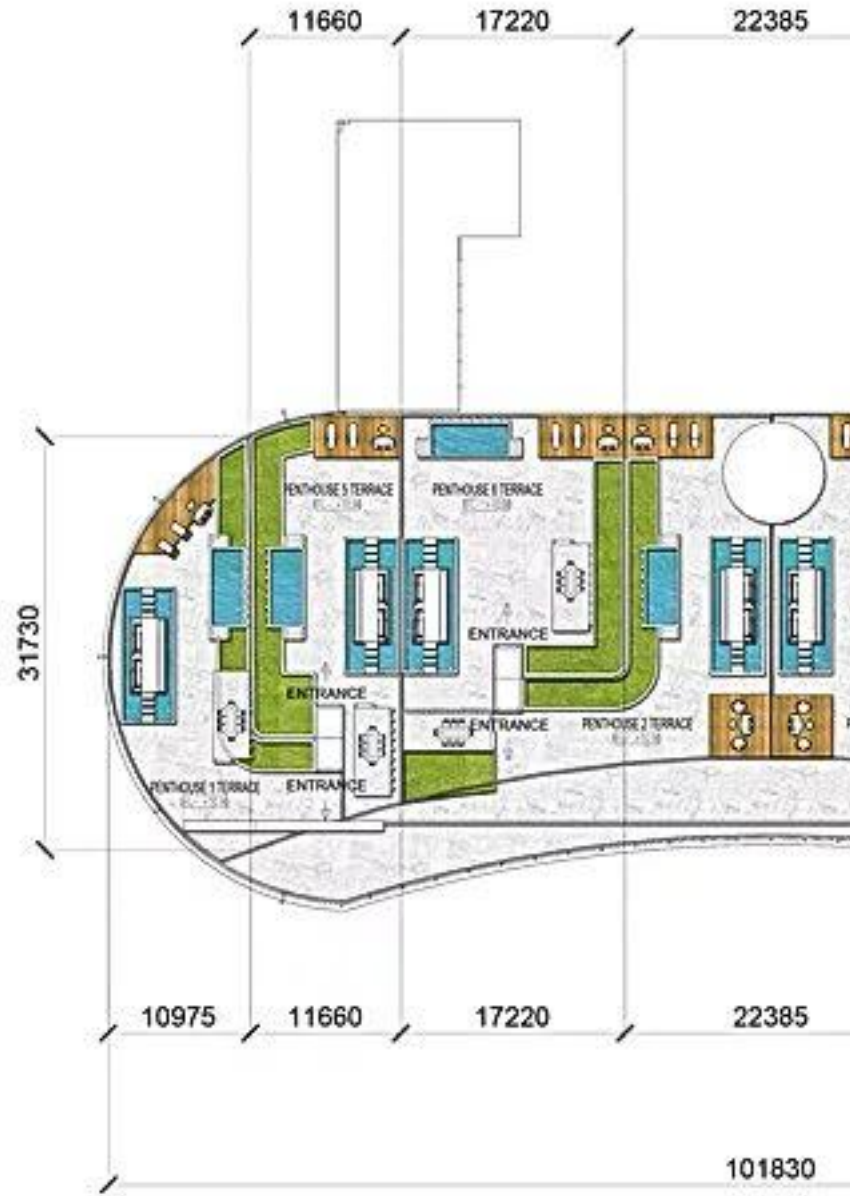


# Penthouse



e Designs

Each Penthouse I  
your private roof  
each, offering yo  
ocean and moun  
and total privacy



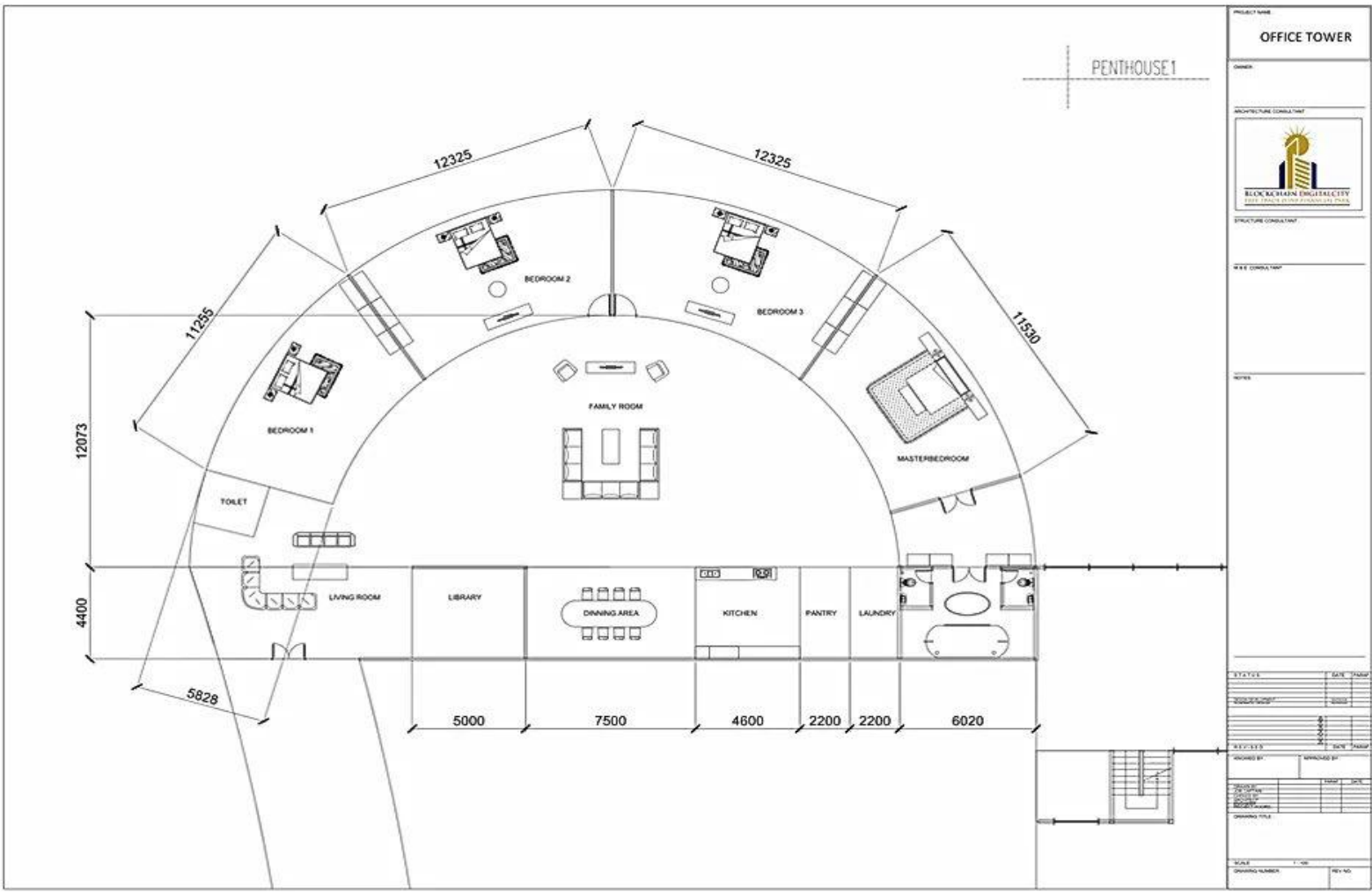
# Penthouse



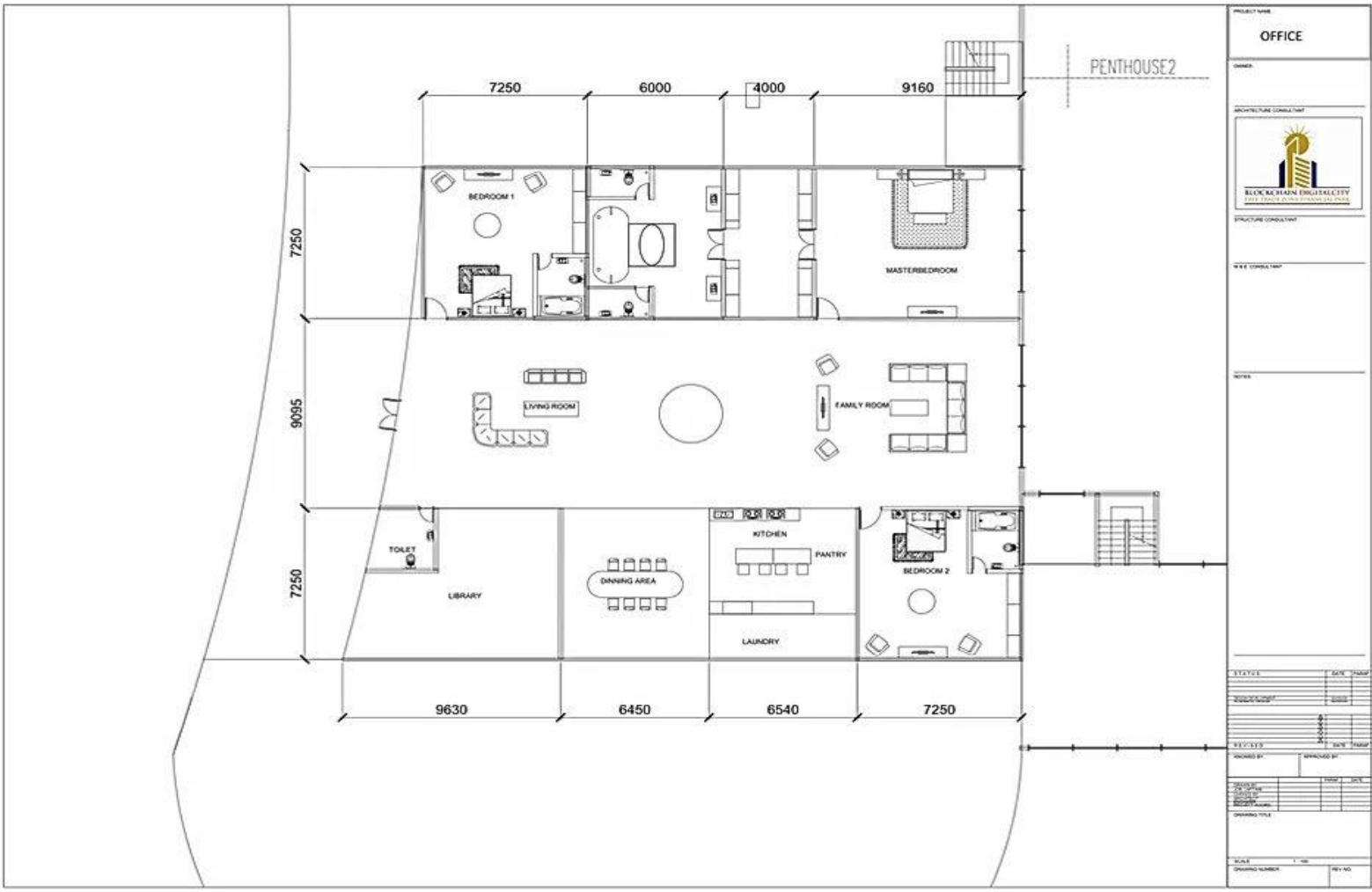




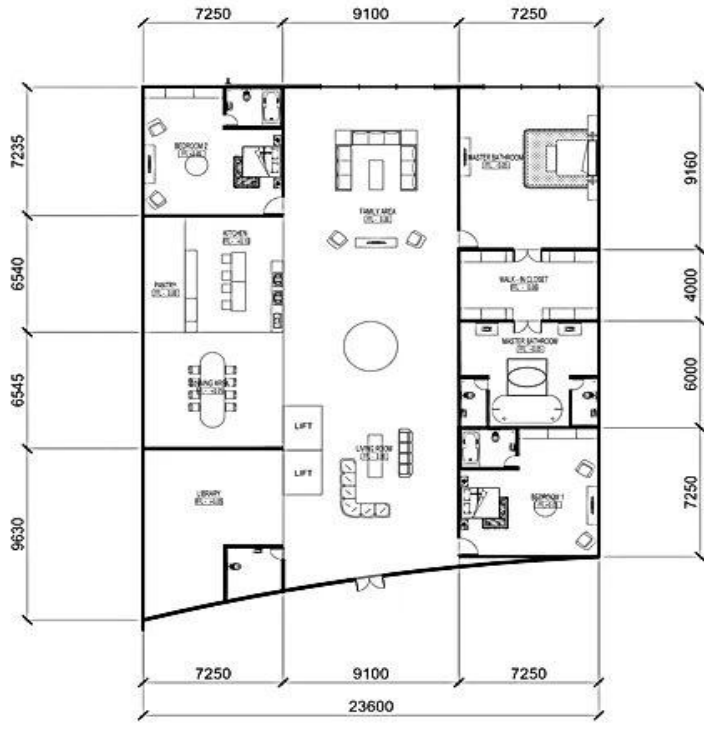




PROJECT NAME		OFFICE TOWER
OWNER		
ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT		 BALKRISHNA ENGINEERING & CONSTRUCTION PVT. LTD.
STRUCTURE CONSULTANT		
M/E CONSULTANT		
NOTES		
DATE	SCALE	1:100
PROJECT NO.	REV. NO.	
DESIGNED BY	CHECKED BY	
DRAWN BY	DATE	
PROJECT TITLE	PROJECT NO.	



PROJECT NAME		OFFICE
OWNER		
ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT		 BALKRISHNA ENGINEERING & CONSTRUCTION PVT. LTD.
STRUCTURE CONSULTANT		
M/E CONSULTANT		
NOTES		
DATE	SCALE	1:100
PROJECT NO.	REV. NO.	
DESIGNED BY	CHECKED BY	
DRAWN BY	DATE	
PROJECT TITLE	PROJECT NO.	



01  
R-01  
PENTHOUSE TYPE 2 PLAN  
1:200

PROJECT NAME  
**PENTHOUSE**

OWNER:

ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT  
  
**BALKRISHNA ENGINEERING**  
 202, CHANDRAN, ANDHRA PRADESH, INDIA

STRUCTURE CONSULTANT

M.E.C. CONSULTANT

DATE:

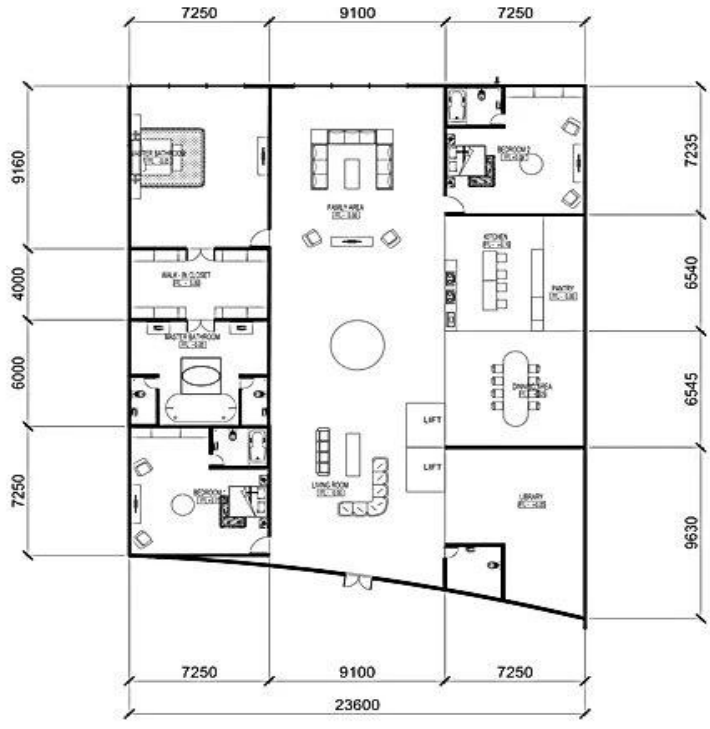
REVISIONS

NO.	DATE	BY	REASON

PREPARED BY: \_\_\_\_\_ APPROVED BY: \_\_\_\_\_

SCALE: 1:200

DRAWING NUMBER: \_\_\_\_\_ REV. NO: \_\_\_\_\_



01  
R-01  
PENTHOUSE TYPE 2 PLAN  
1:200

PROJECT NAME  
**PENTHOUSE**

OWNER:

ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT  
  
**BALKRISHNA ENGINEERING**  
 202, CHANDRAN, ANDHRA PRADESH, INDIA

STRUCTURE CONSULTANT

M.E.C. CONSULTANT

DATE:

REVISIONS

NO.	DATE	BY	REASON

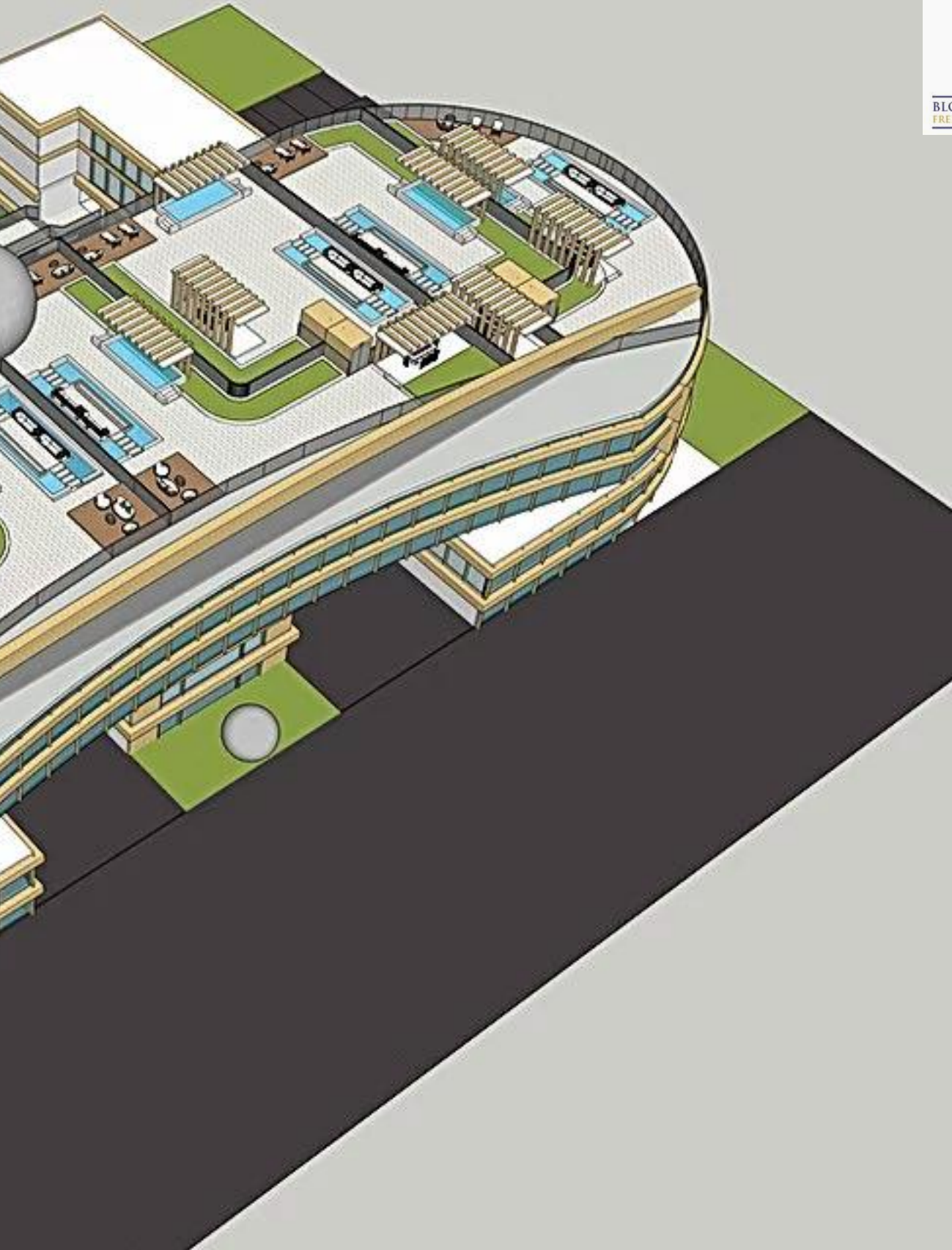
PREPARED BY: \_\_\_\_\_ APPROVED BY: \_\_\_\_\_

SCALE: 1:200

DRAWING NUMBER: \_\_\_\_\_ REV. NO: \_\_\_\_\_



# *Penthouse*



# Penthouse Interior Design

This magnificent Penthouse features 687 square meters of living area, plus 375 square meters of your private roof terrace, offering you absolute luxury and privacy.

## **PENTHOUSE NO. 1 - DESIGN FEATURES:**

3 or 4 Bedrooms, 4 Bathrooms, Gourmet Kitchen, 2 Salons, Library, Private Gym Club Access, 2 Car Garage, Private Roof Terrace, Private Elevator, Designer Pool.

- ✓ Master Suite:.....58 sq. mt. or 624 square feet
- ✓ Master Bathroom:...65 sq. mt. or 699 square feet
- ✓ Walk In Closet:.....48 sq. mt. or 516 square feet
- ✓ Gourmet Kitchen:...20 sq. mt. or 215 square feet
- ✓ Kitchen Pantry:.....10 sq. mt. or 108 square feet
- ✓ Kitchen Storage:.....10 sq. mt. or 108 square feet
- ✓ Dining Area:.....33 sq. mt. or 355 square feet
- ✓ Salon:.....232 sq. mt. or 3,250 square feet
- ✓ Family Room:.....69 sq. mt. or 742 square feet
- ✓ 1 Bedroom of:.....55 sq. mt. or 592 square feet
- ✓ 1 Bedroom of:.....65 sq. mt. or 699 square feet
- ✓ Library:.....22 sq. mt. or 237 square feet
- ✓ Roof Terrace:.....375 sq. mt. or 4,035 square feet
- ✓ Ceiling Height:.....3 meters or 10 feet

**TOTAL LIVING AREA: 687 sq. mt. or 7,392 square feet plus 375 sq. mt. roof terrace = Total Living Area: 1,062 square meters or 11,427 square feet.**

Our tax-exempt Investment Banking Business Community exemplifies the latest in cutting-edge design and innovative building processes, showcasing the exciting new Feng Shui design direction that you and your family will enjoy in the Blockchain DigitalCity project.



# & @ Blockchain Digitalcity

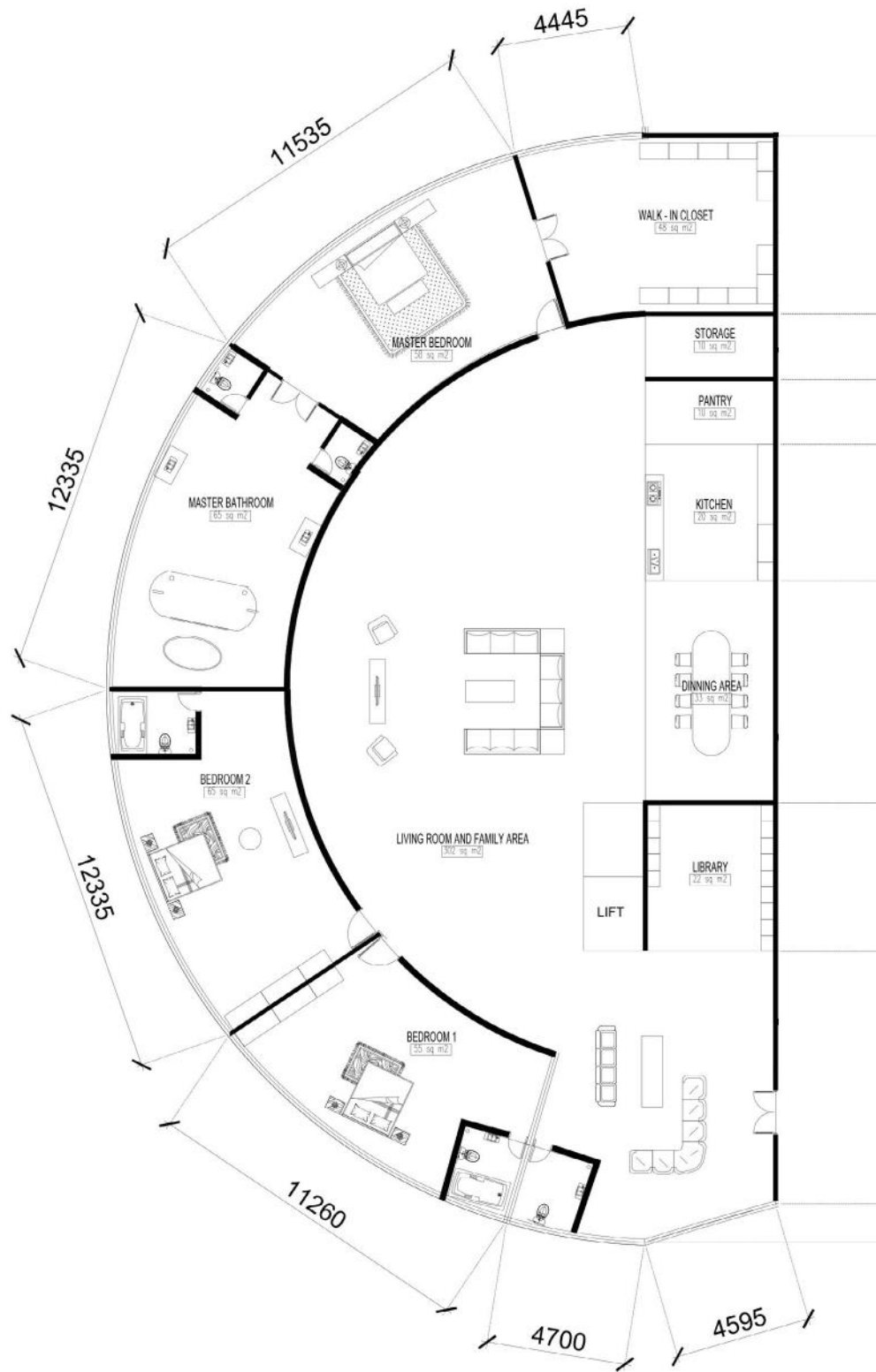












# Penthouse Interior Design









01  
A6-XXX 1:200  
**PENTHOUSE THIRD FLOORPLAN**

PROJECT NAME :  
**PENTHOUSE**

OWNER :

ARCHITECTURE CONSULTANT :  
  
**BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY**  
FREE TRADE ZONE FINANCIAL PARK

STRUCTURE CONSULTANT :

M & F CONSULTANT :

NOTES :

STATUS	DATE	PARAF
DESIGN DEVELOPMENT	XXXXXX	
SCHEMATIC DESIGN	XXXXXX	

REVISED	DATE	PARAF

KNOWN BY : \_\_\_\_\_ APPROVED BY : \_\_\_\_\_

DRAWN BY	PARAF	DATE
JOB CAPTAIN		
CHECKED BY		
ARCHITECT		
ENGINEER		
PROJECT MANAGER		

DRAWING TITLE :

SCALE 1 : 100  
DRAWING NUMBER : \_\_\_\_\_ REV. NO. \_\_\_\_\_

# UNSPOILED “MILLION DOLLAR” OCEAN TAX-EXEMPT RESIDENCE IN THE B



One of the important Feng Shui principles used in architecture  
has been widely used at ei

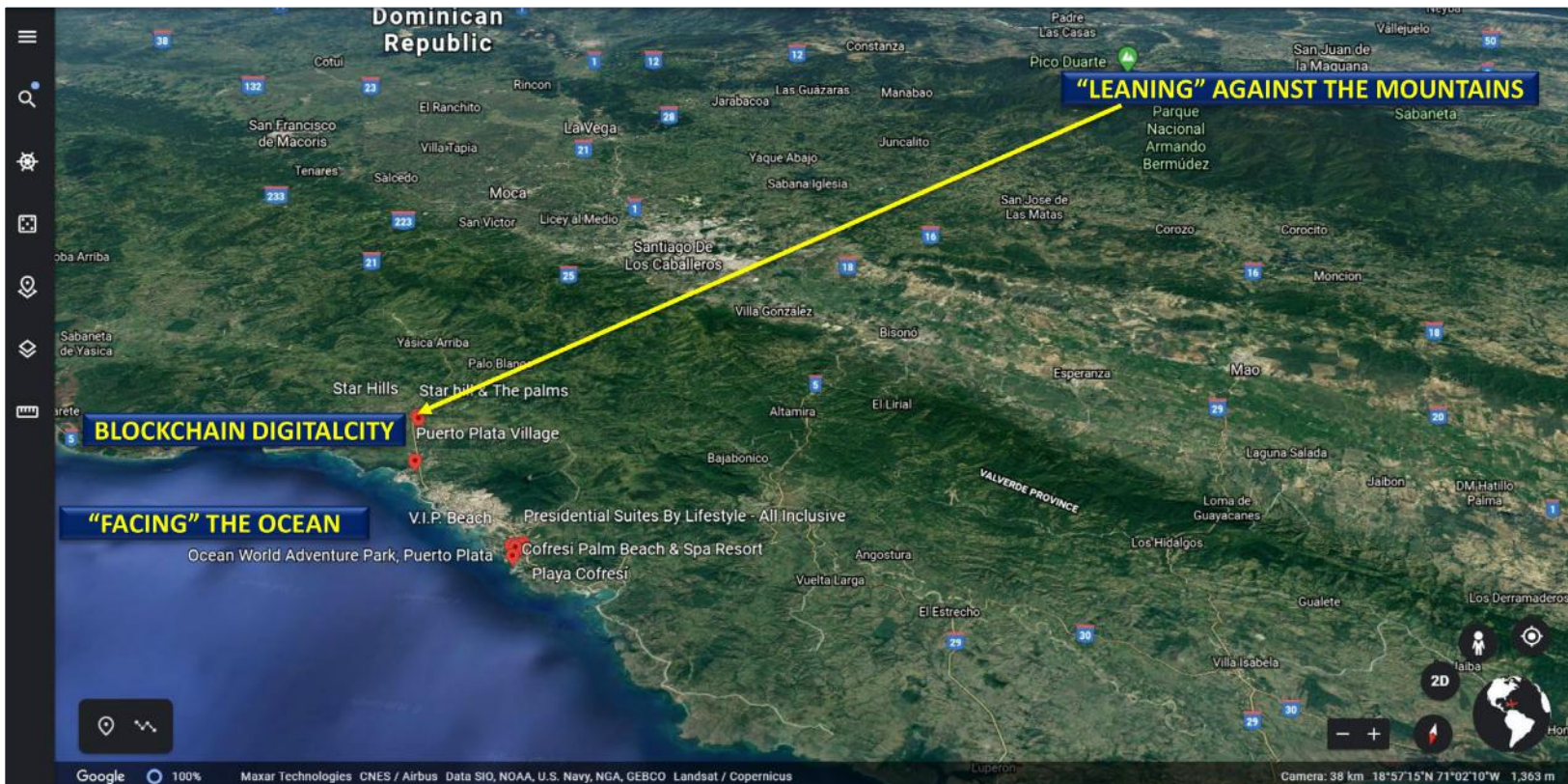
# SEASIDE & MOUNTAIN VIEWS FOR YOUR BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY PROJECT



Structure is 'leaning against mountains and facing waters. This  
whether a large or small scale.



# THE CITY OF PUERTO PLATA IS A HELICOPTER RIDE AWAY OR 10 MINUTES BY HELICOPTER





## *The Blockchain Digitalcity Project*

The BlockChain DigitalCity Project is the reasonable alternative to Government Restricted Freedoms.

U.S. BANCORP & CAPITAL TRUST invites global Entrepreneurs to enjoy the benefits of the BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY PROJECT INCL. ITS OWN FREE TRADE ZONE FINANCIAL PARK located close to Puerto Plata Airport in the Dominican Republic.

U.S. BANCORP & CAPITAL TRUST has secured an ocean view land parcel of 100,000 square meters to be developed for only 22 Executive Villas including its own Free Trade Zone Financial Park & 100% Tax Free Executive Resort Community project, offering 0% Interest Free In-house Financing for your lot acquisition.

The BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY® FREE TRADE ZONE FINANCIAL PARK development will cover an area of 100,000 square meters within BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY® that includes unspoiled beaches and 30 years tax free living and working in Paradise.

Land Ownership offers secure, registered land title with a maximum of flexibility in terms of financing.



## Your Dream Of Owning Your Tax Free Residence

Dear Entrepreneur,

U.S. BANCORP & CAPITAL TRUST makes it easy to invest into this exclusive Ocean & Mountain View Business Community. Because we own everything we sell, our terms are extremely flexible so they can be customized to fit almost any budget... Big Ocean and Mountain view lots of 2,000 up to 4,000 square meters each in a beautiful Caribbean lifestyle setting. Fresh breeze all year round. Many tropical trees with stunning Ocean and Mountain views. Only 10 minutes from the town of Puerto Plata, Dominican Republic. The International Airport of Puerto Plata is only 20 minutes away by car or only 10 minutes via Helicopter for your convenience.

We offer only 22 ocean and mountain view lots for sale of 2,000 up to 4,000 sq. mt. each on the North Coast of the Dominican Republic, near Puerto Plata and owning your own piece of TAX EXEMPT Paradise has never been easier. Since we purchase most of the properties in bulk, we can pass on these savings to our customers. Our goal is to make the dream of land & tax exempt home ownership a reality by offering discount prices as well as affordable payments through flexible terms that fit your budget.

- ✓ Discount Prices
- ✓ Owner Financed
- ✓ Fully Amortized Loans
- ✓ NO Pre-Payment Penalties
- ✓ NO Credit Check
- ✓ Easy Monthly Payments if necessary

It's very important to us that our customers are satisfied and happy with the property that they purchase from us. We always want our customers to be happy and we want the purchasing process to go as smoothly as possible.

# U.S. Bancorp Makes Owning A Tax Exempt Villa In The Caribbean Possible

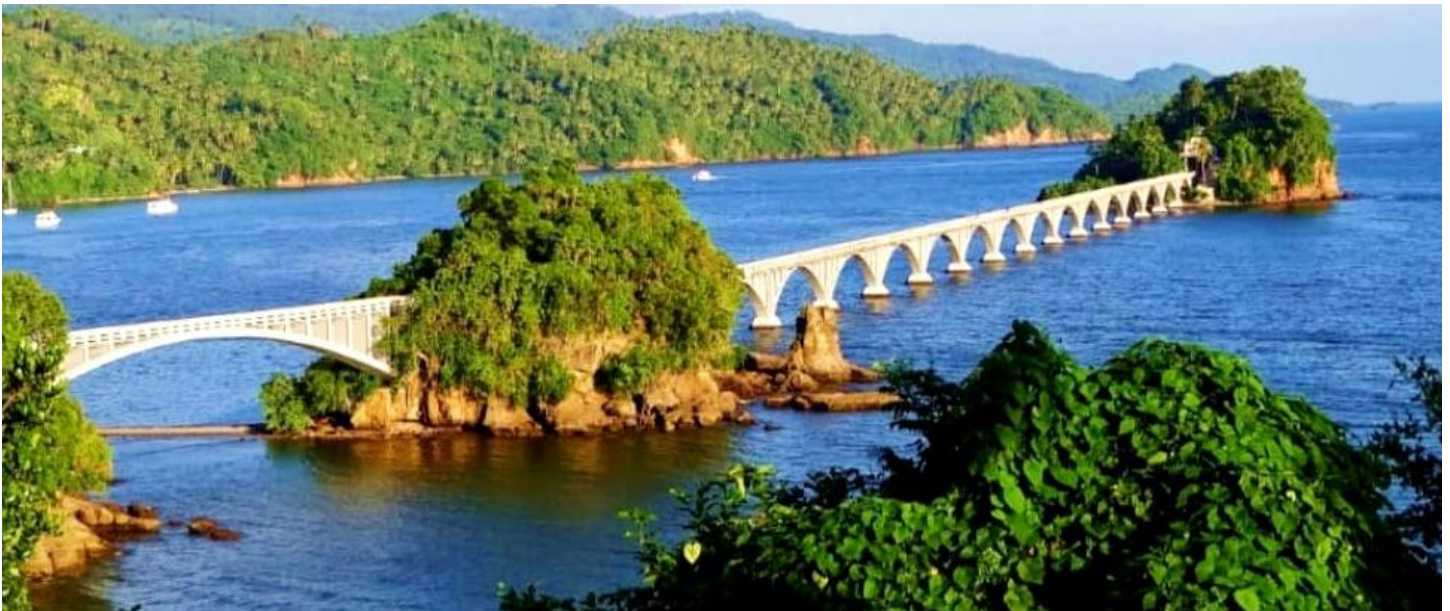
**WE ESTABLISH YOUR OWN INVESTMENT BANK & CAPITAL TRUST IN THE BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY® INTERNATIONAL FINANCE CENTER INCLUDING YOUR E-WALLET & CRYPTOCURRENCY ELECTRONIC PAYMENT SYSTEMS.**

## OUR SERVICES

Registrar of Companies office is responsible for registration of legal entities including Investment Banks & Capital Trusts in the **BlockChain Digital City Free Trade Zone Financial Park**. It also has a key role in providing information on **financial free zone entities**.

*The main functions of Registrar of Companies in the BlockChain Digital City are to:*

- ✓ incorporate/register and dissolve Financial Free Zone entities;
- ✓ examine and store Financial Free Zone entities information delivered under the applicable laws and regulations; and make this information available to the public.
- ✓ The role of the Registrar of Companies staff is to advise on, receive, review and process all applications submitted by prospective Financial Free Zone registrants seeking to establish a presence in the Financial Free Zone in accordance with the Companies Law, the General Partnership Law, the Limited Liability Partnerships Law, or Limited Partnership Law and Investment Banking and Trust Laws the implementing regulations applicable thereto.







## Benefits @ Blockchain DigitalCity®

### **Benefits of Setting up your Investment Bank in the BlockChain DigitalCity® Free Trade Zone Financial Park**

*Institutions establishing in the BlockChain DigitalCity® can potentially gain from the following key benefits:*

- ✓ 100 percent foreign ownership.
- ✓ Zero percent tax rate on income and profits for 30 years!
- ✓ An extensive tax treaty network for DR incorporated entities.
- ✓ Freedom to repatriate capital and profits - without restrictions.
- ✓ Internationally accepted laws and regulatory processes.
- ✓ A world-class, independent, regulatory agency working alongside other financial regulatory agencies located in major global jurisdictions.
- ✓ A wholly transparent operating environment, complying with global best practices.
- ✓ A dollar denominated environment.
- ✓ An international stock exchange with primary and secondary listings of debt and equity instruments.
- ✓ A variety of legal vehicles that may be established with capital structuring flexibility.
- ✓ A pool of skilled professionals residing in DR and the region.
- ✓ A modern and efficient transport, communications and internet infrastructure.
- ✓ A responsive one - stop shop service for visas, work permits and other related requirements.
- ✓ Low cost of living & low labor rates (Min. wage is only \$1,50 per hour.)



## Special Incentives For International Financial Free Zones

Under Law 480-08, companies in special free zones can offer all types of financial and support services to persons or entities outside the Dominican Republic without having to pay taxes for a 30-year period. Partners and shareholders of companies in financial free zones are exempted from paying taxes on the profits or dividends received.

International Financial Free Trade Zones are regulated and supervised by the National Council for International Financial Free Zones, which issues the permits allowing companies to operate within a particular free zone and enforces all applicable legislation.

BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY® is one of the few companies in the Dominican Republic who has applied for this special license to operate as an International Financial Free Zone Park under Law 480-08.

**WE ESTABLISH YOUR VERY OWN INVESTMENT BANK & CAPITAL TRUST INCLUDING YOUR PRIVATE LABEL E-WALLET & CRYPTOCURRENCY DIGITAL PAYMENT SYSTEMS!**

Have you have been thinking about establishing your own Investment Bank & Capital Trust without a lot of bureaucratic “red tape”, **with electronic payment capabilities** – and for a budget you can afford? You have done your research across the world, compared service providers only to discover that they are either too expensive or simply not worth your time?

Rest assured, we are highly specialized in establishing investment banks, credit unions & capital trusts for our clients across the world. **BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY®** is a licensed **Financial Free Zone Park Operator**, specialized in assisting entrepreneurs and businesses across the world with establishing their own licensed Investment Bank, Credit Union & Real Estate Trust or Capital Trusts as well as the establishment of capital protected private equity funds, **including your very own E-wallet and Cryptocurrency PRIVATE LABEL digital payment systems.**

We register financial entities for you and you operate your Investment Bank and Capital Trust from within the BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY® Financial Free Zone Park.

– **100% Tax Exempt for 30 years!**



## Our Guarantees

Below you'll find a bit of information about the guarantees that we proudly offer to all our customers as well as the simple steps for buying an Ocean or Mountain view lot from us.

### 30 DAY MONEY BACK SATISFACTION GUARANTEE

Anyone who purchases a 2,000 or 4,000 square meter lot from us gets our full 30 day money back satisfaction guarantee.

### CASH DISCOUNTS

We always offer a discount of 10% if you can pay cash for your lot.

### ONE YEAR EXCHANGE POLICY

Many of our customers can't make the trip out to inspect the lot that they purchase right away. For this reason, we offer a full one year guarantee. If you purchase a lot from us sight unseen, you have a full year to make the trip to your property and inspect it. If you're not happy with it for any reason when you see it, you can exchange it for another lot in PHASE 2 of the Blockchain DigitalCity project that we have available at the time. We'll even transfer 100% of the equity that you've paid on the lot up to that point to the new property that you pick out.

### 10% OFF FOR FAST EXECUTION OF CONTRACT

If you pay the lot off within the first 30 days after signing the Land Trust agreement with us, we'll discount the lot price by 10%.

### NO CREDIT CHECKS

We NEVER do any credit checks when someone wants to purchase a lot from us. If you can produce the minimum down payment of 50% and you can pay the low monthly payments, you AUTOMATICALLY QUALIFY.

## YOU NEVER PAY ANY INTEREST

That's right, the interest rate on all the lots that we sell is always 0%.

## NO LIENS OR ENCUMBRANCES

There are no liens or encumbrances on any of the lots that we sell. We sell them all free and clear and the property taxes are always paid up to date.

## EASY BUYING PROCESS

Unlike the bank, we want the buying process to be as easy as possible for our customers. Below you'll find the simple six steps that it takes to buy a lot from us.

Tell us which lot you would like to purchase.

Provide us with some basic information like your full name, your mailing address, your contact phone number, etc.

- ✓ We mail out a packet that includes information about your lot and a Land Trust agreement for you to sign.
- ✓ You sign the contract and mail it back to us with your down payment or full cash payment minus 10% discount
- ✓ You mail in your payment each month.
- ✓ When the lot is paid off, we'll mail you the deed.

That's it! We're very proud of our guarantees, discounts, and easy buying process! We hope that you're able to find the perfect lot for your needs. Please feel free to contact us with any questions you might have.

Our Land Trust purchase process is quick, easy and straightforward:

### STEP 1:

After you have visited the property and/or completed your research to confirm that the land suits your needs, you may make the \$500,000 down payment based on your official invoice which we will send to you.

### STEP 2:

In the 'Special Instructions' section please let us know if any of the following apply:

If you would like to pay the full purchase price in cash.

If you would like to close via an escrow / title company to receive title insurance; all closing costs are the responsibility of the buyer.

If you have any questions or would like to modify the Contract Terms, please let us know as soon as possible.

## STEP 3:

Fill out your payment and contact information details in the Land Trust agreement, please keep in mind your welcome packet will be shipped to the address provided or via email.

## STEP 4:

Once your order has been placed you will receive a confirmation at the email address provided with our official invoice for the acquisition of your new Ocean view lot in the Blockchain DigitalCity project.

## STEP 5:

If you are paying the full purchase price in cash:

We'll send you a Land Trust agreement separately to sign as well as a request for vesting information to begin the deed transfer process.

If you are using our owner financing option (if available):

After we have received your deposit and processing fee, we will send you a "Standard Agreement of Sale" via AdobeSign to be signed and automatically returned. Once returned we will ship your welcome packet and set you up to make automatic electronic payments

## STEP 6:

If you are paying the full purchase price in cash:

Once the Land Trust agreement is signed, we'll send you a notarized deed along with the recording of the land title in your company name with the appropriate Land department in Puerto Plata, once we receive the full purchase price.

If you are using an owner financing option (if available):

Once the terms of the signed Land Trust agreement and land contract are fulfilled (i.e., you pay off the amount owed), we'll send you a notarized deed appropriate the recording of the land title in your company name with the appropriate Land department in Puerto Plata.



## *Dominican Republic Free Zones*

### WHAT IS A FREE ZONE AND WHY DOES SUCH A PLACE EXIST?

The answer to this is quite simple. Any intelligent and forward thinking government is one that wants to attract new business and hopefully create jobs for its citizens. One way that some governments have done this, is to pass special legislation that permits the existence of what are known as Duty Free Zones or we could also say “Duty Free Business Parks”. These are special zones, campuses, industrial parks or compounds that offer a number of special benefits to the occupants. Such places are certainly located within the borders of a particular country, but in a way, operate somewhat as sort of an autonomous facility. In other words, such places are sort of business tax havens, allowing business owners to operate with limited regulation, restriction and taxation. The most obvious and direct benefit is of course that the business may operate and enjoy either 100% tax-free income or a greatly reduced tax rate of 5%, 10% or something similar - for a period of time, often 20 years or longer. But aside from this, such zones may also permit certain types of businesses or operations, which may not be permitted otherwise inside the country, or which otherwise may require some sort of special licensing if operated inside the country (such as on-line casino operations or other kinds of operations). In short, the entire premise behind a free zone is that the business will be manufacturing and or marketing a product or service abroad. In other words, the conditions of having a business inside one of these special tax-free zones is that you will be selling the finished product outside of the country - or in the case of manufacturing, that you will be exporting what you make.

However, an interesting turn of events over the past 5 years especially has been an increase in service businesses who wish to take advantage of the tax benefits. Travel agencies, call centers, order fulfillment, and other kinds of service businesses have now discovered they can still service customers just as easily from a free zone in the Caribbean, then they could if they were located in Florida, or someone else, as just an example. While many US companies have already outsourced these kind of functions or services to far away places such as India, a country like the Dominican Republic is closer in terms of distance, plus closer in terms of time zone issues.

## DOMINICAN REPUBLIC FREE ZONES:

Business owners that are located inside a free zone may import raw materials, equipment and products for their business 100% free of any type of import duty or taxation (or at a greatly reduced rate). They may operate freely and enjoy 100% tax-free business income (or a greatly reduced rate), and may also be free to expatriate business profits. In other words, even if currency exchange controls exist within the country where the free zone was located, being located inside a “free zone” means that your business is exempt from many local regulations or requirements. The Dominican Republic has no currency controls in place, and the local currency may be converted into other currencies at will (or vice-versa) without restrictions.

Many countries such as the Cayman Islands, Jamaica, Panama, the Dominican Republic, and many others, all offer such free zone or tax free “business park” type of locations. The costs to set up will of course vary from country to country, so it is important that we shopped around for the “best deal”. As an example, some business owners have investigated the Cayman Islands and the Dominican Republic. As a result, they have found the Dominican Republic to offer a cost structure, which was half of what it is in the Caymans. But a number of factors, location being just one, will factor into your decision as to where you wish to locate.

In terms of the Dominican Republic, we have already said that a business can enjoy 100% tax free business income or a very much reduced rate of taxation when operating inside a free zone, so this is something that is common no matter which free zone you use. However, one important point is the length of time that is stated on your license. For example, if you choose a free zone location close to Santo Domingo or Santiago, you obtain a twenty-year exemption with regards to income tax. If however, you choose a location in a more rural area, or one where the government wants to encourage a company to use, then you may get a 25-year period or longer. Also, where you locate and how much space you want to rent will be a factor as well. Generally speaking about the Dominican Republic, you can expect to pay anywhere from US \$7.00 and up per square foot per year. If you require a larger space of say 10,000 square feet, you naturally can obtain a better per square foot price. For the smaller spaces, of course the price is slightly higher.

What companies already operate inside or have products made in one or more Free Zones in the Dominican Republic? Here is a very short list of names you might know: Hanes Underwear, Levi Strauss, Verizon, Tonka Footwear, Timberland, Abott Hospital Supply, and Tyco.

## DOMINICAN REPUBLIC FREE ZONES:

According to the Statistics provided by the Dominican Republic National Free Zones Council, during the period of January through December 2014, 116 new businesses were approved for new operations in the various free zones located inside the country. Total new jobs in the Dominican Republic created as a result were 18,492. Total local investment of these new businesses amounted to RD\$8.9 Billion Pesos (about US\$300 Million), of which resulted in US\$113 Million of business turnover. Breakdown of the new businesses by sector type locating to a local free zone in the Dominican Republic is as follows: 33% Textiles, 15% Services (such as Travel Agencies, Advertising Agencies, etc.), 7% Telecommunications and Marketing (call centers, etc.)

## ***History and origin***

The Industrial Tax free zones began their development in the Dominican Republic in the year 1969 with the installation of an Industrial Tax free zone Park in the city of La Romana.

The first Industrial Park was encouraged by the transnational Gulf and Western Americas Corporation, which had been operating in the country fundamentally in the sugar production sector since 1967, year in which it acquired the Puerto Rico Sugar Company.

This first Industrial Free Zone Park established only one year after the proclamation of the Law 299 of ' Incentive and Industrial Protection '. This legislation established important incentives in terms of tax exonerations for the companies that in the future established in the industrial tax free zones and dedicated their production to exports.

The second Industrial Free Zone Park created in 1972 with the patronage of the public sector via the Corporation of Industrial Promotion (CFI); a decentralized entity of the State that presently entrusted is with this administration and operation. This second industrial Free Zone Park is located in the city of San Pedro de Macorís.

In 1973 a third, Industrial Free Zone Park established in the city of Santiago de los Caballeros, by the public sector but in contrast to San Pedro de Macorís, the administration and operation charged to a non-profit corporation, chaired by experienced executives of the north region.

## ***Dominican Republic Free Zones:***

At present, the Tax Free Zones of the Dominican Republic have turned into one of the most dynamic sectors of the economy and strategically embedded in the global supply chain.

At the end of 2018, there were 53 Free Zone Industrial parks, encompassing 584 companies, with a total employment population of approximately 135,000. Exports from the Free Zones reach a total Amount of US\$5B Dollars.



## WHY THE DOMINICAN REPUBLIC ?



- ✓ Political and Social Stability, characteristic of a solid and lasting democracy, for more than 45 years
- ✓ Strategic Geographic Location in the center of the Caribbean , 1:45 minutes from Miami and Caracas, which places DR near the Center, North and South America and, especially, the North American market.
- ✓ Modern Port and Airport Infrastructures , with excellent maritime and air transport services.
- ✓ Excellent telecommunications service , comparable to the most developed countries in the world.
- ✓ Modern Network of Highways and Highways that facilitate the movement of goods from one point to another in the country..
- ✓ Efficient Labor Market and manpower qualified at competitive prices and with high productivity.
- ✓ Excellent Treatment for Foreign Investment , with an attractive program of Tax Incentives.
- ✓ Adequate Government Support for Foreign Investment.
- ✓ Preferential Access International Markets through different Trade Schemes.

## TAX BENEFITS FOR FREE ZONES IN THE DOMINICAN REPUBLIC

Commercial free zones in the Dominican Republic operating under the aforementioned decree will benefit from a full (100%) exemption of duty regulations and import/export tax on items, as specified under Law 4315, issued on October 22, 1955. Applicable exemptions include, but are not limited to:

- ✓ Income tax as established under Law 5911 —issued on May 2, 1962— and its amendments, regarding stock companies;
- ✓ Tax on the establishment of commercial associations or any subsequent increase on capital;
- ✓ Any municipal taxes that may affect these activities;
- ✓ Import taxes, tariffs, customs duties and any other related charges that may affect raw materials, equipment, construction materials, building parts and office equipment, among others, destined to building, setting up and operating within the free zone areas in the Dominican Republic;
- ✓ Patent tax, tax over assets or equity, as well as the Tax on the Transfer of Industrialized Goods and Services (ITBIS);
- ✓ Consular fees for imports destined towards free-zone operators or businesses;
- ✓ Import tax.

## IMPORTANT INFORMATION REGARDING TAX OBLIGATIONS FOR FREE ZONES IN THE DOMINICAN REPUBLIC

Commercial free zones operating in the Dominican Republic must provide a payment equal to 5% of all gross sales within the first five days of the month following the period of sales. This is established under Law 397, issued on January 2, 1969.

Due to the sustained growth of the tourism sector, which includes us as beneficiaries via the construction and operation of resorts throughout the nation, this modality and/or special free zone regime has found a niche to promote its evolution all around the country.

It's also important to note that, since the local government has a plan to **support sustainable development and promote every sector involved**, the application of tax incentives and exemptions has permeated into other regulations, adding new elements to the equation in order to benefit visiting and non-resident tourists. These initiatives include a bill to refund the Tax on the Transfer of Industrialized Goods and Services (ITBIS), which was recently submitted to Congress for approval and its subsequent nationwide enforcement.



## *Why Build A Blockchain Digitalcity® In The Dominican Republic?*

### **THE DOMINICAN REPUBLIC AS INVESTMENT JEWEL OF THE CARIBBEAN**

The Dominican Republic is the largest recipient of foreign direct investment in the Caribbean, with companies from around the world, including a significant number that are headquartered in the United States, the European Union, Canada, and Latin America especially in Brazil, Colombia, and Venezuela now participating in more and more mergers and acquisitions, financing transactions, and other kinds of investments in the Dominican Republic than ever before. The country is, indeed, the investment jewel of the Caribbean.

### **PROMOTING GROWTH**

There are many reasons for the country's explosive growth as a top investment destination in the region. Importantly, the Dominican Republic is one of the most stable and democratic countries in all of Latin America. Luis Abinader, the newly elected president, is an economist who has pledged to continue to improve the already-welcoming investment environment, as well as the day-to-day lives of all Dominicans.

Financing often is available for large Dominican projects through the World Bank and institutions such as the Multilateral Investment Guarantee Agency, the Overseas Private Investment Corporation, the European Investment Bank, and many other international banks, which have operated in the country for years and which know it well and trust it. Moreover, project finance is becoming increasingly common in the Dominican Republic, with lenders typically including commercial banks, multilaterals, and export credit agencies from the project sponsors' jurisdictions.

## OTHER KEY FACTORS

Other factors that in recent years have led, and continue to lead, to the multiple business and investment opportunities in the country include its enviable geographical location, legal framework, economic stability, and infrastructure.

The Dominican Republic is located in the centre of the Caribbean, which allows it to access the North, South, and Central American markets with relative ease, as well as to serve as a bridge between those markets and Europe to trade goods and services.

In recent years, the Dominican economy has been supported by a continuous process of regulatory modernization, with new laws in areas as diverse as energy, renewable energy, telecommunications, infrastructure, and finance, as well a new corporate law system and laws relating to specific industries, ranging from the country's securities markets to its film industry. These measures have been aimed at opening and commercially integrating the economy into international markets. Having recognized that the Dominican economy depends on international economic integration, the Dominican government for many years has opted to create and support a legal system that allows for sustained economic stability and growth as well as for freedom and security in the commercialization of goods and services to the economy's different participants.

Additionally, the Dominican Republic has a widespread, developed, and growing physical infrastructure that is adjusted to the requirements of a society focused on the production and commercialization of goods and services. The Dominican roadways are among the best and most up-to-date in the region, connecting practically all areas of the country. There are modern and efficient airport and port systems including eight international airports and a dozen significant seaports that are located close to key production centers'. The Dominican Republic's modern telecommunications system is one of the country's main competitive advantages.

## SIGNIFICANT TRANSACTIONS

The breadth of recent mergers and acquisitions in the Dominican Republic is truly astounding, including transactions in the energy, tourism, cable, food, and healthcare industries. Six recent mergers and acquisitions clearly reflect the interest of leading international businesses and businesspeople in Dominican companies:

- ✓ First, Brazil's largest brewer recently acquired an indirect majority interest in the Dominican brewer Cerveceria Nacional Dominicana for over \$1 billion the largest acquisition as of that date to have ever taken place in the Dominican Republic.
- ✓ Another Brazilian company recently acquired the leading Dominican supplier of optical equipment and services in the ophthalmic industry.

- ✓ In the first leveraged buyout in the Dominican Republic, Advent International, the global private equity firm, recently acquired 100% of Aeropuertos Dominicanos Siglo XXI, the leading airport group in the Dominican Republic and one of the largest airport operators in Central America and the Caribbean.
- ✓ In the hospitality field, Barceló Crestline Hotels acquired five Dominican hotels on the country's eastern and northern coasts.
- ✓ In the consumer goods industry, Brazil's Companhia de Bebidas das Americas-AMBEV acquired the largest distributor and manufacturer of soft drinks and flavored beverages in the Dominican Republic.
- ✓ And in the mining industry, Perilya, an Australian-based metals, mining, and exploration company, acquired the exploitation and exploration rights of various copper, silver, and gold mines located in Maimon in the Dominican Republic.

## A CLOSER LOOK

Beginning over two decades ago, the Dominican Republic initiated the first wave of reforms to modernize the country's legal system and the economic framework under which businesses operate in the country. The government's goals were to promote the flow of foreign capital into the country, adapt the economy to international competition, and facilitate regional competition. This process is on-going, with a more recent second wave of reform that has continued to modernize the country's regulation of specific industries, such as the banking and monetary systems, while strengthening the rules relating to corporate governance, competition, and consumer protection.

For instance, the Dominican Republic's corporate law system has been significantly modernized and updated. For one thing, it now permits a greater variety of corporate vehicles from corporations and simplified companies to limited liability companies and small business enterprises. It also contains fewer regulatory requirements than before and provides greater flexibility for investors seeking to start new businesses in the country.

The principal reforms that have taken place recently include new laws with respect to industrial property, intellectual property including copyright, exports, the environment, fiscal and customs reform, trusts and the development of low cost real estate projects, and risk prevention in financial institutions. The country also amended its constitution recently to modernize the government's organizational structure as well as essential regulations.

Two new laws one regarding mortgages and one regarding the film industry illustrate how the country continues to make an effort to improve investment conditions and to attract new foreign investment.

## MORTGAGES/HOUSING AND/OR FREE TRADE ZONE PARK DEVELOPMENTS UNDER THE DOMINICAN TRUST LAWS

The new mortgage law is helping the country's mortgage market develop while providing significant opportunities for investors and a boost to the country's efforts to expand its housing stock. Under the law, a trust or **LAND TRUST** may be established for any legal purpose or objective, including for "real estate investment" or "real estate development," (such as the **BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY® Free Trade Zone Park Development**) the primary objective of which is investing in real estate projects in various stages of design and construction. The law also recognizes a trust for the public offering of securities, which has the primary goal of backing up public offerings of securities made by the trustee, with the trust property as security for the debt. Another important kind of trust is a collateral trust, which is designed to secure compliance with certain obligations by the settlor for the benefit of a third party or third parties.

Significantly, under the new Dominican law, all property and rights that are part of a trust constitute a separate and independent estate, separate from the settlor's property and separate from any other trust property that the trustee of the trust also is managing. Also, as might be expected, creditors of a beneficiary of a trust may not seek to enforce their claims against trust property, except that they can pursue revenues and profits generated by the trust that the trustee is required to deliver to the beneficiary. By the same token, creditors of a settlor may not seek to enforce their claims against property transferred by the settlor to a trust unless their claims relate to the transfer of the property to the trust. A trust's creditors are permitted to enforce their claims against trust property, and trust property can be pursued where the trust has been fraudulently created.

As the new Dominican law recognizes, a trust may issue securities. Moreover, the law specifically authorizes a trust to issue securities to raise funds for mortgage financing for Dominican housing and the Dominican construction industry. The kinds of securities that a trust may issue include mortgage notes, mortgage bonds, mortgage certificates, mortgage participation agreements, endorsable or non-endorsable mortgage loans, participations in closed investment funds and mutual or open funds, trust securities, and mortgage-backed securities.

The new Dominican law authorizes mortgage insurance to provide coverage for mortgage loan losses as a result of default by a debtor. Financial institutions, in their discretion, may insure all or part of their mortgage loans with this type of insurance. Similarly, financial institutions may obtain private insurance to cover financial losses generated as a result of a default by a debtor or debtors. These policies may be bought from insurance companies that are authorized to operate in the Dominican Republic.

The process of securitization of a mortgage loan portfolio is subject to the provisions of the Dominican Republic's Securities Exchange Law and, where applicable, the provisions of the country's Monetary and Financial Law. There are minimum capital requirements for securitization companies. Financial institutions may participate in securitization transactions and may purchase these kinds of securities without the need to obtain regulatory approval where a transaction meets certain conditions.

The new Dominican law also contains special provisions relating to the development of low-cost housing through public-private partnerships, which the Dominican government believes can help solve the country's housing problems. To benefit from the incentives created by the new law, the low-cost housing projects must be duly authorized by the National Housing Institute.

The new law also provides that low-cost housing projects may be developed with investments from both the Dominican government and the private sector through the creation of a trust for purposes of its construction. The law provides that the real estate property contributed to a trust for that construction may be subject to a conventional mortgage in favour of the entities financing the project.

Finally, the law creates a special foreclosure procedure available to creditors, such as local or foreign financial institutions, securitization companies, and trustees, as long as the mortgage has been granted by a contract and regardless of the kind or nature of the debt that is secured. The foreclosure process is commenced with a formal request for payment, which is carried out pursuant to the terms and conditions specified in the law.

The new Dominican law creates a market for securitized mortgages that will significantly enhance the country's housing and construction industries while offering institutional investors an important investment opportunity.

## TERRITORIALITY DOMINICAN TAX LAW IS PRIMARILY TERRITORIAL

In principle, **the Dominican Republic only collects taxes on income from Dominican sources.** Thus, on the one hand, all income derived from work or business activities in the Dominican Republic is taxable, no matter if the person is Dominican, a resident or nonresident foreigner, a Dominican business entity or a foreign company with or without a branch office in the country.

**On the other hand, income derived from work done outside of the Dominican Republic such as from operating in our BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY® Free Trade Zone Park is not taxable, even if received by Dominican nationals or companies, foreign individuals residing in the Dominican Republic or foreign companies with branches in the country.**



## About The Dominican Republic

The Dominican Republic boasts a stable government and economy with many growth sectors. Agriculture (primarily sugar) and mining operations led the D.R. economy until the 1990's when tourism became one of the country's top sources of income. The progressive government has promoted strong freehold land ownership laws, and created incentives to purchase and invest in the island nation. There are no restrictions on foreigners purchasing property in the D.R. Additionally, Dream City enjoys 10 years of tax free status on capital gains and rental revenue, and no stamp duty.

The Dominican Republic maintains warm temperatures throughout the year. It is the second largest country in the Caribbean after Cuba, and one of the few countries in the Caribbean where visitors can undertake multi-day hikes into remote wilderness. Mountain ranges reach up to 10,000 feet in elevation, allowing for a diverse variety of activities, experiences, and development. The Dominican Republic is easily accessible from North and South America, as well as Europe; it is just over a 3-hour flight from New York City, and shorter from other East Coast cities. It has seven international airports (the most in the Caribbean), with frequent flights to major US, Canadian, and European cities.

Dream City's site lies on the north coast of the Dominican Republic located along the coast of the Atlantic Ocean. It is approximately 12 miles of San Felipe de Puerto Plata (typically known as Puerto Plata). Puerto Plata is the capital of the Dominican province also named Puerto Plata which is served by Gregorio Luperon international Airport. The site can also be accessed via the Santiago international Airport, approximately one hour away.

Many well-known destinations are found on the North Coast, from the world-renowned kite-boarding Mecca of Cabarete, to the resort town of Playa Dorada, both to the east of Puerto Plata. The coast west of Puerto Plata is slowly being discovered, and there are spectacular landscapes to be found between Puerto Plata and Luperon, all within a 90-minute drive of Santiago, one of the larger cities in the Dominican Republic with a population over 1,000,000.

The Dominican Republic has a mild, subtropical climate with temperatures ranging from 64 degrees to 90 degrees Fahrenheit, with high humidity. Rainfall is generally moderate.





## *Government Incentives*

**The Dominican Republic has set up one of the most wide-ranging systems of incentives for investors, they include:**

### **Right to Private Ownership and Establishment**

The Dominican Constitution guarantees the freedom to own private property and to establish businesses. The Foreign Investment Law (No. 16-95) provides foreign investors the same rights to own property & industries as are guaranteed by the Constitution to Dominican investors.

### **A Receptive Environment for Investors**

During the last two decades, the Dominican Republic has sought to foster a highly receptive environment for international investors, adopting policies that minimize regulatory obstacles and, at the same time, provide assistance and incentives to foreign companies and individuals to bring their capital into the country. As a result, the country has become the number one recipient of direct foreign investment in the region: 21 billion dollars' worth from 2006 to 2015.

### **Tourism and Development, Incentive**

Law 158-01 on Tourism Incentives, as amended by Law 195-13, and its regulations, grants wide-ranging tax exemptions, for fifteen-15 years, to qualifying new projects by local or international investors. The projects and businesses that qualify for these incentives are: (a) hotels and resorts; (b) facilities for conventions, fairs, festivals, shows and concerts; (c) amusement parks, ecological parks, and theme parks; (d) aquariums,

restaurants, golf courses, sports facilities, and any other tourist facility; (e) port infrastructure for tourism, such as recreational ports and seaports; (f) utility infrastructure for the tourist industry such as aqueducts, treatment plants, environmental cleaning, and garbage and solid waste removal; (g) businesses engaged in the promotion of cruises with local ports of call; and (h) small and medium-sized tourism-related businesses such as shops or facilities for handicrafts, ornamental plants, tropical fish, and endemic reptiles. The government of the Dominican Republic announced a goal of doubling the number of tourist arrivals to the country from 5 million in 2012, to 10 million by 2022.

## RENEWABLE ENERGY INCENTIVES LAW (NO. 57-07)

The Dominican Republic encourages investment in the renewable energy sector. Under Law 57-07 on the Development of Renewable Sources of Energy, investors in this area are granted, among other benefits, the following incentives: (a) no custom duties on the importation of the equipment required for the production, transmission and interconnection of renewable energy; (b) no tax on income derived from the generation and sale of electricity, hot water, steam power, bio-fuels or synthetic fuels generated from renewable energy sources; and (c) exemption from the goods and services tax in the acquisition or importation of certain types of equipment.

The National Energy Commission is the governmental entity in charge of granting incentives in this industry, which has attracted substantial interest from international investors. Additionally, the credit on investment expense granted to self-power producers is 40%. There are no requirements for investors to export a defined percentage of their production.



## *Additional Government Incentives*

### **Incentives for International Financial Free Zones**

Under Law 480-08, companies in special free zones can offer all types of financial and support services to persons or entities located outside the Dominican Republic without having to pay taxes for a 30-year period. Partners and shareholders of companies in financial free zones are exempted from paying taxes on the profits or dividends received.

### **Incentives for Immigrant Investors**

Law 171-07 grants foreign nationals who invest a minimum of \$200,000 in the Dominican Republic or meet certain criteria as retirees with special benefits such as expedited residency in the country, exemption from duty for the importation of household goods, exemption from transfer taxes for the first purchase of real estate, exemption from taxes on dividends and interest, and 50% reduction on property and capital gains taxes.

### **Equal Treatment**

The Dominican Constitution accords foreign and local investors equal treatment under the law, stating expressly that foreigners in the Dominican Republic are entitled to the same rights as Dominican nationals, except for participating in local political activities. At the same time, foreign investors are bound by the same rules and regulations applicable to local investors. Foreign investors can freely hold equity in local businesses and joint ventures, as well as buy real estate in their names.

## **Legal Framework**

Foreign Investment Law 16-95, enacted on November 20, 1995, and its enabling regulations, eliminated all barriers formerly imposed on international investments in the Dominican Republic. Investors contributing capital to companies operating in the Dominican Republic are granted unlimited access to all sectors of the Dominican economy, except for investments related to national security and other sensitive industries.

## **Foreign Direct Investment**

There are no limits on foreign control of firms or screening of foreign investment in the open sectors not excluded in the Foreign Investment Law (No. 16-95).

## **No Limits on Foreign Control**

There are no general (statutory, de facto, or otherwise) limits on foreign ownership or control.

## **No Limits on Non Regulated Cryptocurrency for Offshore Trading from the Blockchain DigitalCity Free Trade Zone Financial Park**

## **Crypto Regulation in Dominican Republic**

In the Dominican Republic, status of cryptocurrency was determined in the official explanation of the Central Bank of June 28, 2017. It states that the only legal means of payment in the country was and will be the national currency, and legalization of cryptocurrency will not be carried out. Citizens can carry out all transactions at their own risk, but they are not prohibited.

In other words, from the Blockchain DigitalCity project, all our clients can deal in Cryptocurrency across the world, because we are NOT dealing with any clients within the Dominican Republic.

## **No Limits on access to Foreign Exchange**

Foreign companies are unrestricted in their access to foreign exchange. There are no requirements that foreign equity be reduced over time or that technology be transferred according to defined terms. The government imposes no conditions on foreign investors concerning location, local ownership, local content, or export requirements.

## Foreign Tax Credit

Taxes paid abroad on foreign income taxed in the Dominican Republic may be credited up to the amount of the Dominican tax liability generated by such income. The specific credits are determined on a case-by-case basis.

## No Data Storage Requirements

There are no requirements for foreign IT providers to turn over source code and/or provide access to surveillance (back doors into hardware and software or turn-over keys for encryption).

## Investment Registration

Registration of foreign investments is optional. No government approval is required for the repatriation of profits.

## Government Assistance to Foreign Investors

The Center for Exports and Investment of the Dominican Republic (CEI-RD), a government agency created in 2013 with the explicit purpose of attracting foreign investment and fostering exports, assists foreign investors in their business ventures in the Dominican Republic, providing them with timely advice and information, as well as assistance in coordinating their applications for government permits.

## DO YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS?

Feel free to call us directly:

Tel. +1-610-994-3266

WhatsApp: +1-610-994-1639

to get the answers you are looking for.

We are happy to answer your questions and guide you through the process of acquiring your TAX EXEMPT residence and ocean view lot of your choice.

We are looking forward to working with you.

# Videos @ Block



# Blockchain Digitalcity

## PENTHOUSE ROOF TERRACE DESIGNS:

Each Penthouse has private elevators to access your private roof terrace of 375 square meters each, offering you 360 degrees, breathtaking ocean and mountain views, luxury, tranquility and total privacy.



## RECREATIONAL RIVER GARDEN DESIGNS @ BLOCKCHAIN DIGITALCITY



## VILLA 1 - INTERIOR DESIGN VIDEO:

This magnificent villa features 935 square meters including 4 Bedrooms, 8 Bathrooms, Gourmet Kitchen, 2 Salons, Office, Gym, 6 Car Garage, Covered BBQ Lounge, Designer Pool.





*Contact us @ Blockchain Digitalcity*

A PROJECT OF:

**U.S. BANCORP & CAPITAL TRUST™**

Bankers Hall, 888 3rd Street  
Calgary, AB T2P 5C5, Canada

-----  
Puerto Plata - Dominican Republic

**Tel. No: +1-587-430-2692**

**Email: [taxfree@blockchaindigitalcity.com](mailto:taxfree@blockchaindigitalcity.com)**

**Web: [www.blockchaindigitalcity.com](http://www.blockchaindigitalcity.com)**



**BANCORPTRUST**  
SPECIALISTS IN BANK ESTABLISHMENTS







# ICCACK EMBASSY

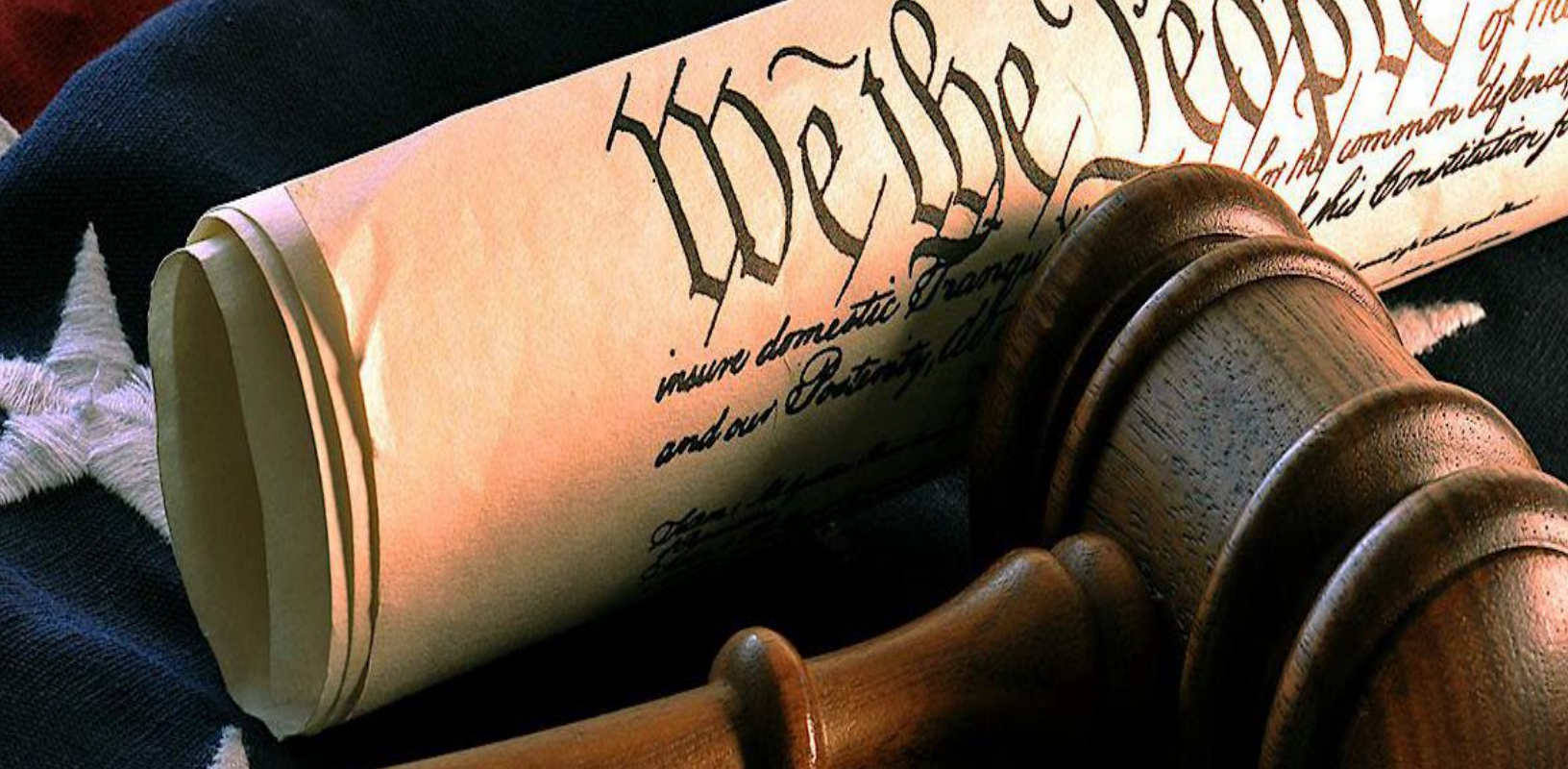
**INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD







# SEAL OF ICCACK EMBASSY



## INTRODUCTION

ICCACK became necessary when evil became too comfortable. ICCACK is a Sovereign Court based in The Hague, The Netherlands and operates globally under several founding treaties and U.N. Conventions. We have seen enough of corrupted family court systems and abusive child protective agencies who have permitted and turned a blind eye to parental child kidnapping. Children need the security, love and contact of BOTH loving parents, therefore is vital to ICCACK Judges, Assistant Judges, Prosecutors, Security Officers and Trade Ambassadors to share one common goal: To protect and enforce the civil and human rights of children across the world and hold parental child kidnappers and complicit “bad actors” accountable for their heinous crimes against children.

ICCACK will create a carbon fiber structure, more intuitive and success orientated were a powerhouse network of successful and financially solvent entrepreneurs will come together to facilitate a global network of ICCACK EMBASSIES including Diplomatic Status for our high net worth Trade Ambassadors and their families.



## CHILDREN

Fact is that we all were once children, therefore it is hard to express how terrible we feel daily when we see so much horror happening to our children.

Would you give your life to save a Child's life? The good news is that we don't want your life, but we do want your strong support, commitment and courage to fight this battle like it was your own child. In the future your child might ask you when I was a child and child abuse has been rampant, what did you do about it, Daddy?

Be sure that your answer will be a lesson for your child to grow into a strong leader in his/her life.

ICCACK takes it very seriously to protect children from the crimes of parental child kidnapping. We see it as an act of war against these innocent children and we intend to fight back. Lawless Government Officials including family court judges and "Child Protective Services" have done a horrible job protecting our children while profiting out of the broken system they created.

We say this stops here and right now! ICCACK is putting its knowledge, legal expertise and private support to the cause to make a change like no other sovereign court system has done ever before.



## REINVENTING THE COURT ROOM

Selected ICCACK Trade Ambassadors will have access to parental child kidnapping cases to obtain always the best outcome with one thing in mind: The return of the wrongful retained child to his/her “left behind” parent. ICCACK Judges, Assistant Judges and Prosecutors will have the option of analyzing these cases and adding their respectable legal opinion into the ICCACK Custody Orders and Return Court Orders. Example Parental kidnaping happens between 2 nations.

In accordance with its Founding Treaties and operational protocols, the ICCACK exercises universal jurisdiction not only for the purpose of vindicating through civil litigation the violation of certain fundamental rights protected by the Founding Treaties, but also for the purpose of prosecuting criminally those who have violated these fundamental rights for their crimes against humanity, which include the internationally recognized crimes of parental child kidnapping, international human rights violations, international due process violations, and the enforced disappearance of children by the actions of government officials.

We are participating in a global fight to end impunity for **parental and Governmental child kidnappers**, and through national and international criminal justice, the Court aims to hold those responsible accountable for their crimes against children and Crimes against Humanity. Our work includes to guarantee due process and to enforce international laws & treaties against parental child kidnappers and human rights abusers.



## STRATEGY

Thru Trade Ambassador Donations, products and services, ICCACK can implement an amazing and prosperous sustainable business model.

When you mention the word donation and wrongfully retained and kidnapped children in the same sentence it makes a neuron-cocktail that goes down thru the spinal cord that triggers happiness to be involved with.

By requesting donations from our Trade Ambassadors on behalf of the wrongfully retained children we represent, ICCACK can bring added value to you and our mission as per:

Diplomatic Passports @ \$25,000

ICCACK Embassy @ \$250,000  
(Needs to have a Diplomatic Passport first)

**To rescue a wrongful retained and parental kidnapped child by a team of 20 highly trained and professional Army men is very expensive but certainly worth it if we can rescue 1 child and reunite the child with his left behind parent.**

Imagine it would be YOUR CHILD. How far would you go to get your child back?





# SPECIAL OPERATIONS & RESCUE MISSIONS (KIDNAPPED HEARTS - COBRA OPS TEAM)



## DIPLOMATIC MAIL

Thru a world wide network ICCACK was able to provide Diplomatic mail thru its trusted partners.

ICCACK's network to provide diplomatic mail and secure logistics is backed by more than 800 years of ensuring the Government's diplomatic mail is protected. This means we are experts in ensuring mail and materials are where they need to be, when they need to be there, securely and without compromise.

Our service is global, including to hostile environments. We operate a secure, flexible and cost-effective door-to-door global service by ground and air. Our diplomatic courier services, known as the Queen's Messengers, making sure sensitive material are always kept safe throughout its entire journey.

As well as securely delivering information and materials we also manage its disposal. Protecting information effectively includes making sure it is disposed of correctly when it is no longer needed.

We destroy or dispose of all sensitive items, ranging from paper and other documents to hardware, in a secure, environmentally friendly service that has a full audit trail for complete assurance.

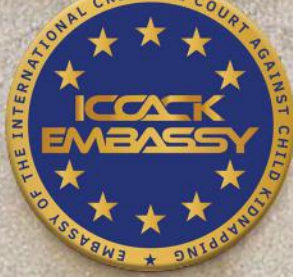


## INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING



### **FUTURE ICCACK OFFICERS**

Officers of the International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping can integrate in our program their children to train them from early age to protect the new generation of children of the future.



## INTERNATIONAL REACH

Through ICCACK's Founding Treaties, the Court has reach into more than 196 countries who have signed the UN Convention for the Protection of the Rights of the Child. ICCACK intends to open Embassies around the globe.

Many citizens across the world are waking up to the harsh reality that their children been taken away by their own corrupt Government officials and they don't have effective ways to defend themselves against this kind of evil.

By establishing ICCACK EMBASSIES around the world we can secure a safe space for cases in these countries to be overseen by ICCACK judges and Prosecutors, which enables us to expand our reach to save children around the world.



## SECURITY TEAM

Between its ICCACK security officers and Special Operations Team they each one earned the patch they are carrying today. These are the patches of our officers at ICCACK.



## SECURITY CHECKS

When vehicles go inside one of ICCACK's embassies, these vehicles will be checked at every level, cameras will record the driver, the car and its license plates with time stamp. ICCACK Officer will then verify the Government ID to let the person inside.



## ASSET PROTECTION

ICCACK can and will protect the assets of its Trade Ambassadors, Judges, Prosecutors and other high-ranking employees. The protection is guaranteed under the Vienna Convention with Diplomatic protection against forfeiture and confiscation

Real Estate, Cars, Art, Planes, Patches, Jewelry, Business, Trusts, Assets in other countries and bank accounts.

Each ICCACK EMBASSY will have the option of opening an underground vault for gold depository so in the future the Embassy hold its valuables itself instead of a third-party bank



## THE ICCACK GOLD DEPOSITORY

In October of 2019, the Bank of International Settlements re-classified Gold as Tier 1 instead of Tier 3. This hasn't happened since the last 75 years. This only happen when the world is going back to the gold standard and away from the fiat currencies. ICCACK intends to have gold vaults under each Embassy so clients can have literally an Embassy protecting their assets.





## PROTECTS

ICCACK protects its Trade Ambassadors, Judges, Prosecutors with its own security network and technologies.

Thru air or sea our rescue missions don't wait and don't have any obstacles.

Time is crucial in the first hours so everything must be addressed to the emergency in its fastest and most effective ways.



We have united BOTH  
purpose: The prot

For the first time ever  
embassies unifying  
Intelligence ope  
ethical hackers

What a co



sides for one common  
protection of children.

er under the ICCACK  
ng forces from the  
operations team and  
operation team.  
ombination



# COMPLETE KYC/A

- ID Authentication - Forgery examination
- Selfie - Face compare
- Liveness Detection
- E-KYC-Proof of identity, address, phone number
- EDV - AML (PEP, Sanctions, OFAC etc. )
- POA - Utility bills Validation

ML

per



# REGULATIONS &

Used under the following regulations



# CERTIFICATES

Complies with the following certifications



# DIFFEREN



**100%**  
**AUTOMATED**



**FORE**  
**AUTHENT**



**+300%**  
**CONVERSION**



**MU**  
**LANG**



# INITIATORS



**INSIC**

**TIGATION**



**8 Seconds**

**PROCESSING**



**ULTI**

**UAGE**



**ACTIONABLE**

**EXCEPTION INFO**

# END TO EN

## CAPTURE



Omnichannel capture of documents, selfie and liveness.

## QUALIFICATION



Our API screens invalid captures (NonIDs, low quality) and optimizes viable captures.

## CLASSIFICATION



Detection of d  
language,

# D PROCESS

IDENTIFICATION



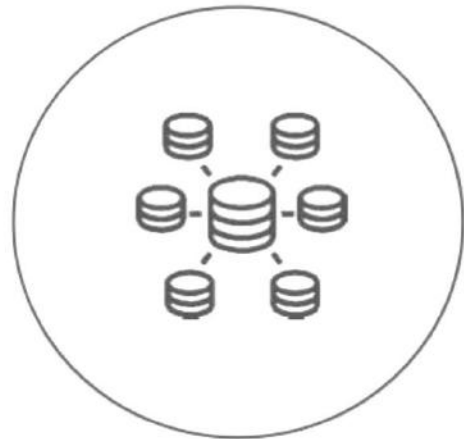
Document type,  
& version.

EXTRACTION



Text and metadata extracted  
for analysis and database  
enrichment.

VERIFICATION



60+ authenticity checks &  
biometric (selfie) comparison.  
Optional PoA & PEP/OFAC  
Screening.

## PORSCHE 911 TURBO S “DUET”

- Limited to 10 units
- Car and light jet have the same two-tone paintwork in Platinum Silver Metallic (gloss)
- Powered by a 3.745-litre boxer engine with 650 PS. It can sprint from 0-100kph in 2.7s (with Sport Chrono Package), peaking at a top speed of 330kph.

WHEN IT COMES TO RESCUE MISSIONS ICCACK D



## EMBRAER PHENOM 300E JETPLANE “DUET”

- Matt Jet Grey Metallic (satin gloss) with trim strips in Brilliant Chrome and Speed Blue
- The Phenom 300E is the fastest and longest-ranged single-pilot jet, The aircraft is capable of flying at 13,716 mt. (45,000 feet), powered by two Pratt & Whitney Canada PW535E1 engines with 3,478 pounds (15.47 kN) of thrust each.
- The largest windows in the class deliver abundant natural lighting in the cabin as well as in the private lavatory.

DOESN'T HOLD BACK TO DISGUISE OR STRATEGIZE





COPYRIGHT 2020 - © ICJACK EMBASSY



COPYRIGHT 2020 - © ICCAK EMBASSY







COPYRIGHT © 2020 ICCACK EMBASSY





COPYRIGHT 2021 ICCACK





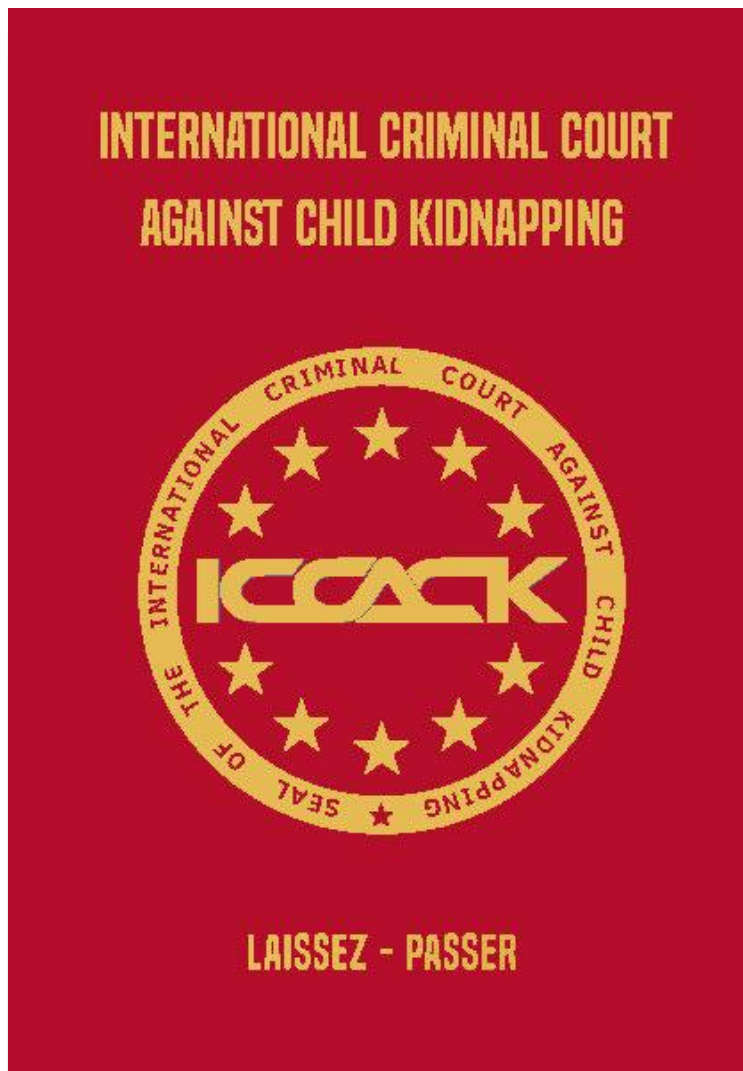
**INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT  
AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**



# ICCACK EMBASSY

**INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD





Would you like to be nominated as Trade Ambassador for your country with **Diplomatic Status** and the **exclusive** rights to establish an **ICCACK EMBASSY** in your jurisdiction?







# ICCACTK EMBASSY

**INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD



**ICCACK  
EMBASSY**  
INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

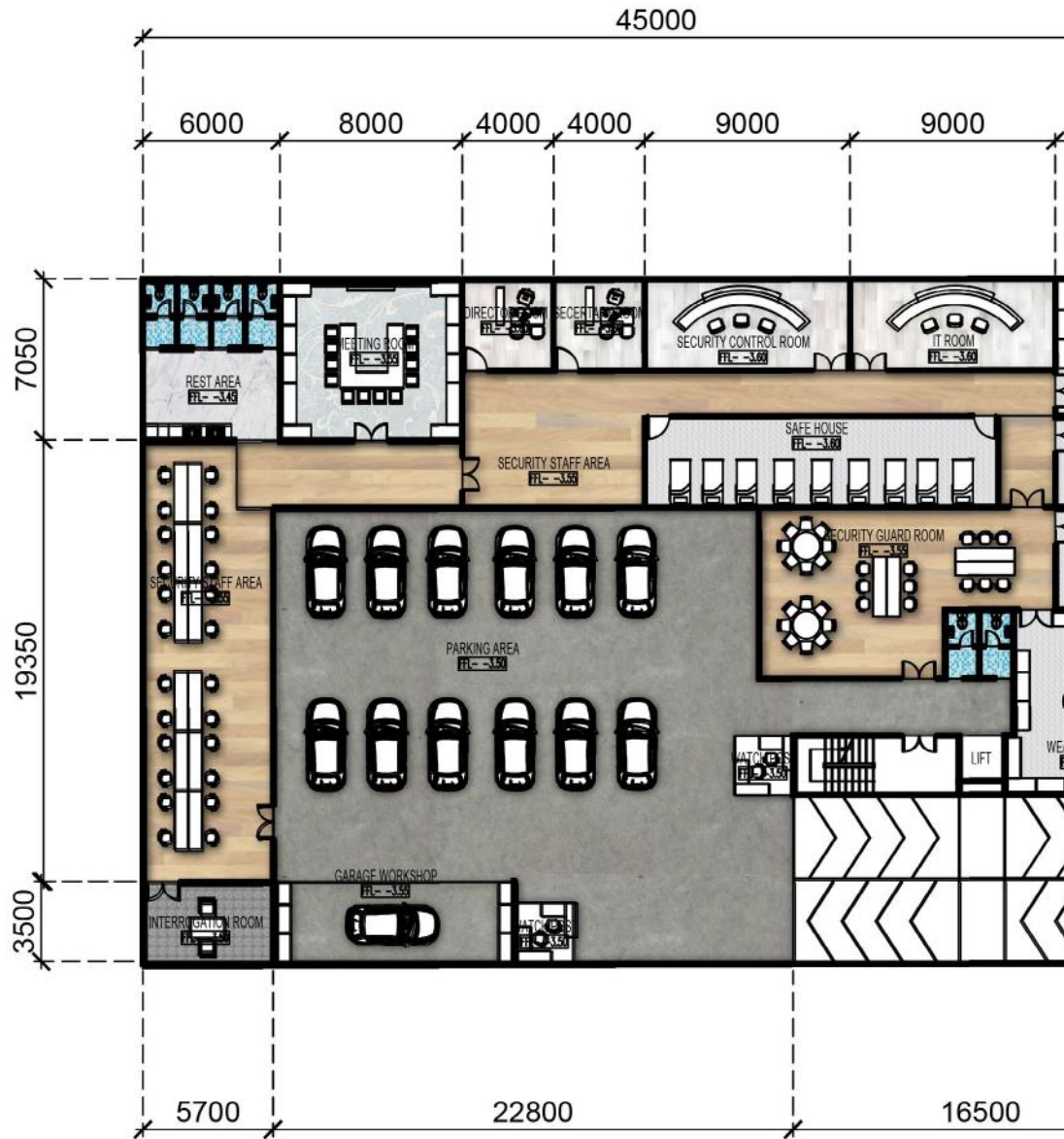


**ICCACK  
EMBASSY**  
INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

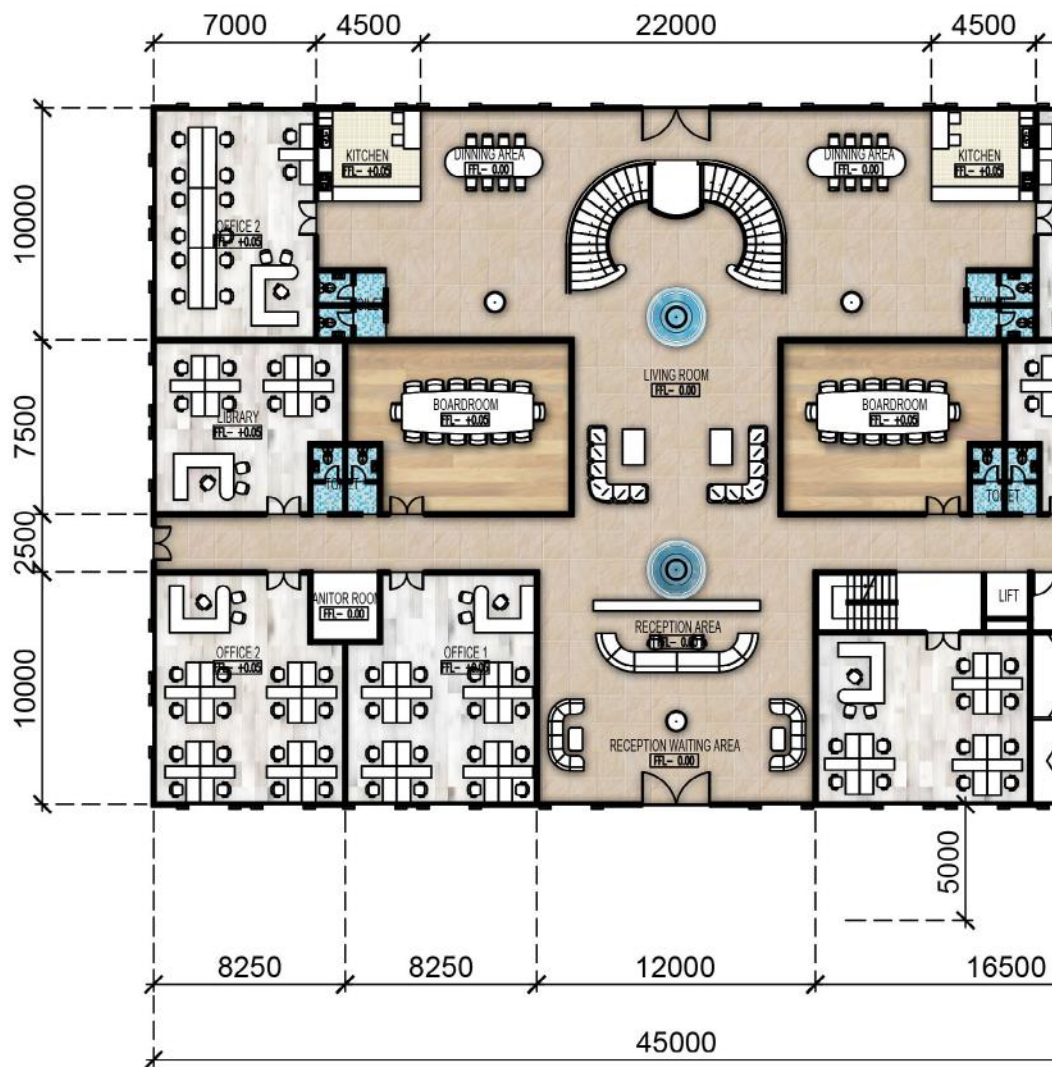










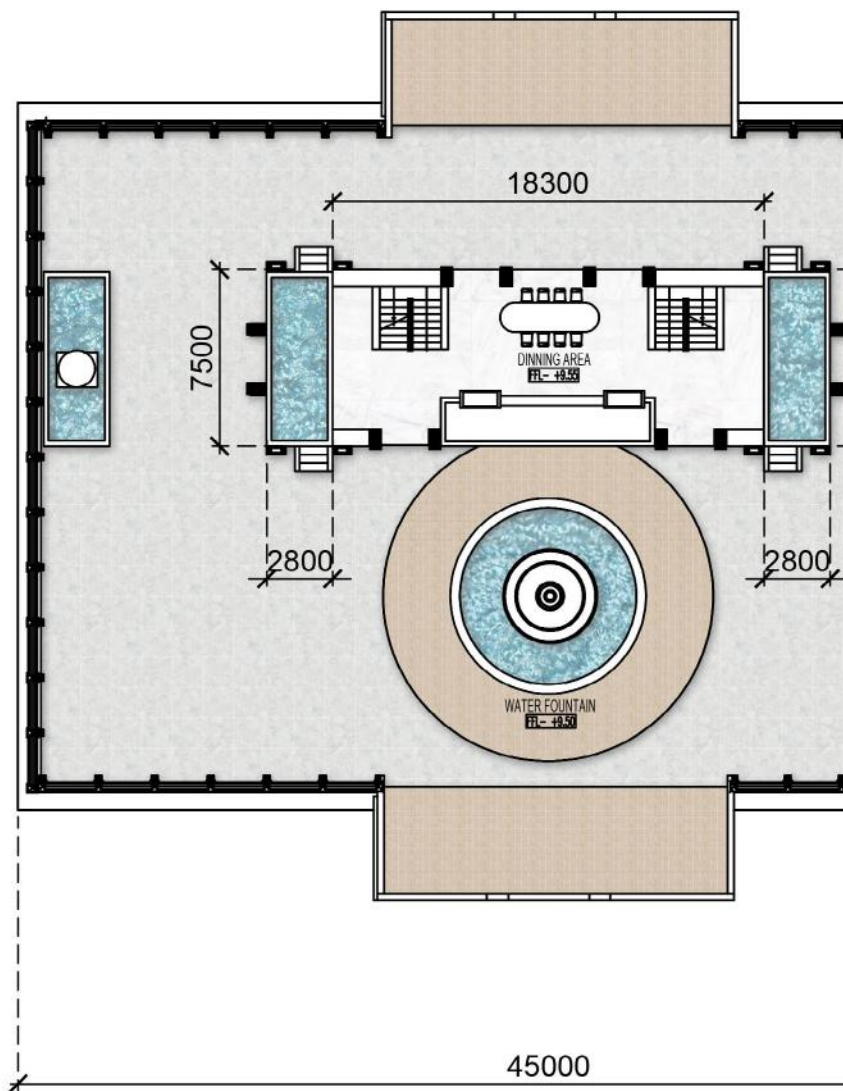
















**ICCACK  
EMBASSY**

INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

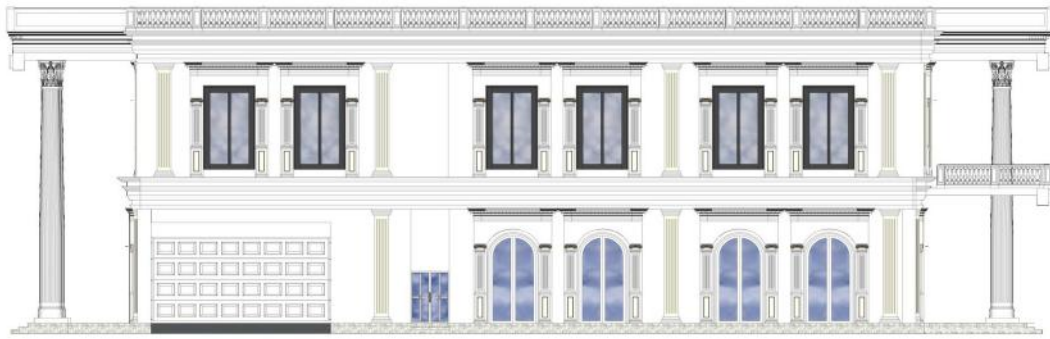
FRONT ELEVATION



**ICCACK  
EMBASSY**

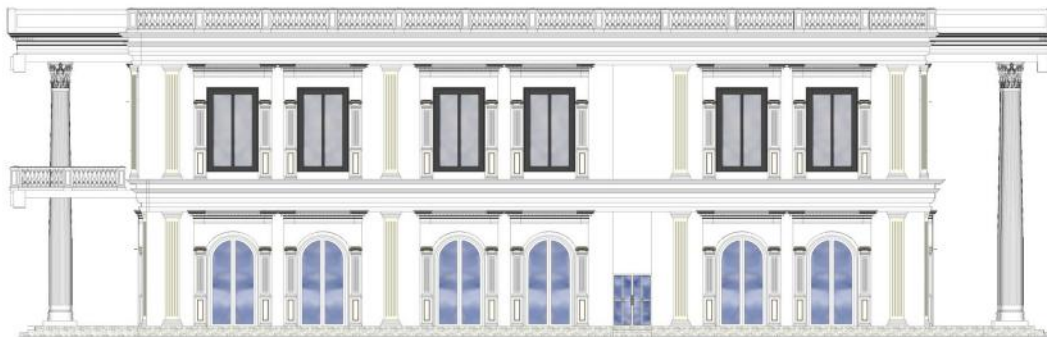
INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

BACK ELEVATION



**ICCACK  
EMBASSY**  
INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

RIGHT ELEVATION



**ICCACK  
EMBASSY**  
INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

LEFT ELEVATION

**ICCAK**

**INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

**USCTACK**

**UNITED STATES CRIMINAL TRIBUNAL AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**  
PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD



# *Parental Child Kidnapping is a horrible Crime!*

*Imagine, the pain you would feel  
as a “left behind” parent...*

## **ARE YOU A "LEFT BEHIND" PARENT?**

The International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping is Protecting & Enforcing the Human Rights of the Child. If you have been victimized, please talk to us to get the help and justice you so rightfully deserve. The Court provides fast track solutions to rapidly re-unite you with your child, and claim damages for the emotional, mental and psychological distress you and your child suffered.



## BACKGROUND

### **PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING IS NOT A VICTIMLESS CRIME!**

THE INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING

AND

THE UNITED STATES CRIMINAL TRIBUNAL AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING

PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD

The International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping (ICCACK) is an international, impartial Tribunal/INGO, duly incorporated under the laws of The Netherlands and headquartered at Schenkkade 50, The Hague – 2595 AR, The Netherlands, registered in the Dutch Chamber of Commerce in The Hague under No. 71166505.

ICCACK operates in partnership with the United Nations (UN) Non-Governmental Liaison Service to achieve enforcement of the rights guaranteed by the various treaties and conventions at play as per its Founding Treaties. ICCACK protects the due process rights of individuals as an operational INGO, and enforces International Laws and Treaties, which have been violated by Member State Parties of the various Founding Treaties of the Court.



## BACKGROUND

### PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING IS NOT A VICTIMLESS CRIME!

OUR USA DIVISION HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED IN WASHINGTON DC UNDER THE NAME OF  
**UNITED STATES CRIMINAL TRIBUNAL AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**

We are participating in a global fight to end impunity for parental and Governmental child kidnappers, and through national and international criminal justice, the Court aims to hold those responsible accountable for their crimes against children and crimes against Humanity. Our work includes to enforce international laws & treaties against parental child kidnappers and human rights abusers.

The Court cannot reach these goals alone. As a court of last resort against parental or Governmental child kidnappers, it seeks to complement, not replace, national Courts. Governed by an international treaty called the ***United Nations Convention on the Rights of the Child*** (UNCRC), and the United Nation Universal Declaration of Human Rights, ICCACK is the world's first permanent international criminal court against parental child kidnapping.

Our work is supported by 196 Nations who signed the UNCRC and further supported by all Nations who signed the UN Declaration of Human Rights.



- **10 million children** are kidnapped around the world every year<sup>1</sup>
- Most governments around the world are either unable or unwilling to deal with this serious global problem<sup>1</sup>
- **More than 200,000 children** are abducted by family members each year in the United States alone<sup>2</sup>
- **88% increase in family abductions** during the past decade<sup>2</sup>
- **More than 50% of wrongfully retained children** are NEVER returned to their left behind parent<sup>2</sup>
- **More than 70% of the children** involved reported suffering significant effects on their mental health<sup>2</sup>

## IMPACT TO CHILDREN<sup>3</sup>

Kidnapped children are at high risk for long-term psychological disorders including:



- \* *Anxiety*
- \* *Eating disorders*
- \* *An adverse or mistrustful attitude*
- \* *Social withdrawal*
- \* *Alienation or hopelessness*
- \* *A chronic feeling of disaffection*



It is estimated that up to 40% of all children who are abducted become severely disturbed



## IMPACT TO VICTIMIZED PARENTS

Christopher Mackney, 45 years of age and a loving father, committed suicide on Dec 29, 2013 after being alienated from his children and subjected to years of psychological and financial abuse by the biased, anti-father family court system, his ex-wife and her lawyer.<sup>4</sup>

- *Parents of kidnapped children often have similar psychological symptoms*
- *If Mr. Mackney had been granted rights to his children, this would have been prevented*



**“I believe Child Protective Services nationwide has become corrupt and that the entire system is broken beyond repair. I am convinced parents and families should be warned of the dangers.”**

*— Former US Senator Nancy Schaefer (deceased)<sup>5</sup>*



## CASE EXAMPLE

### LEONARD VS THE UNITED STATES<sup>6</sup>

Thomas Leonard watched helplessly as the US legal system forced his three children to spend four years living with a convicted felon.

- *After Karen Rochelle and Thomas Leonhard got divorced, Rochelle was awarded custody and Leonhard was given the rights to visitation.*
- *However, in 1967, Rochelle got married to another individual, Pascal Calabrese and she moved in together with her three children in Buffalo.*
- *After this marriage, Calabrese started serving a five-year term imprisonment, but since Calabrese had useful information, he requested protection for himself, his wife and the three children, as well as relocation with new identities.*
- *This arrangement was agreed upon and Calabrese along with Rochelle and her children were given new identities and relocated.*



## DEANNA FOGARTY-HARTWICK VS ORANGE COUNTY, UNITED STATES

**Daughter sues Orange County after being taken from mom, who got \$9.6M in same case**

- What is given below is another example case, which has been successfully litigated against Government officials, who abused their power against parents and their children.
- ICCACK will source its own parental child kidnapping and Governmental child abuse cases in each jurisdiction where we establish Embassies and appoint Trade Ambassadors.
- Wherever possible ICCACK is using a mixture of digital marketing techniques (social media, search engine optimization etc.) and relationships with other companies including Law Firms.
- Tort Cases will be run on a PRO BONO basis for clients and a minimum 50% Tort Recovery Fee from the client at the point of case settlement.
- **Our Trade Ambassadors get awarded 25% from the Tort Recovery Fees in their respective jurisdiction.**
- <https://www.ocregister.com/2017/01/18/daughter-sues-orange-county-after-being-taken-from-mom-who-got-96m-in-same-case/>



## SOLUTION: ICCACK

### OUR VISION IS TO STOP CRIMES OF PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING!

- *We exist to assist families and “left behind” parents to ensure that their wrongfully retained child has access to **BOTH** their natural parents by restoring and enforcing their human rights with true fairness and Justice*
- **No cost to the plaintiff(s)**



## HOW WOULD YOU FEEL ABOUT?



*Becoming a Trade Ambassador with the exclusive rights to open an ICCACK Embassy in your country?*



*Shaping the future of ICCACK?*



*Improving the welfare of kidnapped children and helping them return home?*



*Fighting the corrupt US & other Judicial Systems?*



*Potentially receiving significant returns on your capital and enjoy Diplomatic Status as Ambassador of ICCACK?*

The logo consists of the word "ENVIRO" in a bold, stylized, gold-colored font. The letters are thick and have a slight 3D effect with a grey shadow. The 'E' is a simple block letter. The 'N' has a curved bottom. The 'V' is a simple block letter. The 'I' is a simple block letter. The 'R' has a curved bottom. The 'O' is a simple block letter. The 'E' at the end is a simple block letter. The letters are set against a white background with a gold border at the top and bottom.

**ENVIRO**

**INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT**  
**PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE**

**BACK**

**ASSY**

**RT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**

**E HUMAN RIGHTS OF THE CHILD**



## **THE ECONOMICAL & SOCIAL BENEFITS AS TRADE AMBASSADOR OF ICCACK ARE IMMENSE!**

Would you like to open an OFFICIAL EMBASSY in your country with Diplomatic Status including your very own Diplomatic Passport issued by ICCACK?

As a nominated Trade Ambassador and employee of the Court, you have the exclusive rights to open an ICCACK EMBASSY including Diplomatic status in your country. This exclusive status may be conferred on the passport holder as officially appointed Trade Ambassador on behalf of the Court.

We award these Trade Ambassador Nominations for businessmen of substantial means who want to support our mission and increase their social and economical status and benefit from tax exemptions for Diplomats under the Vienna Convention.

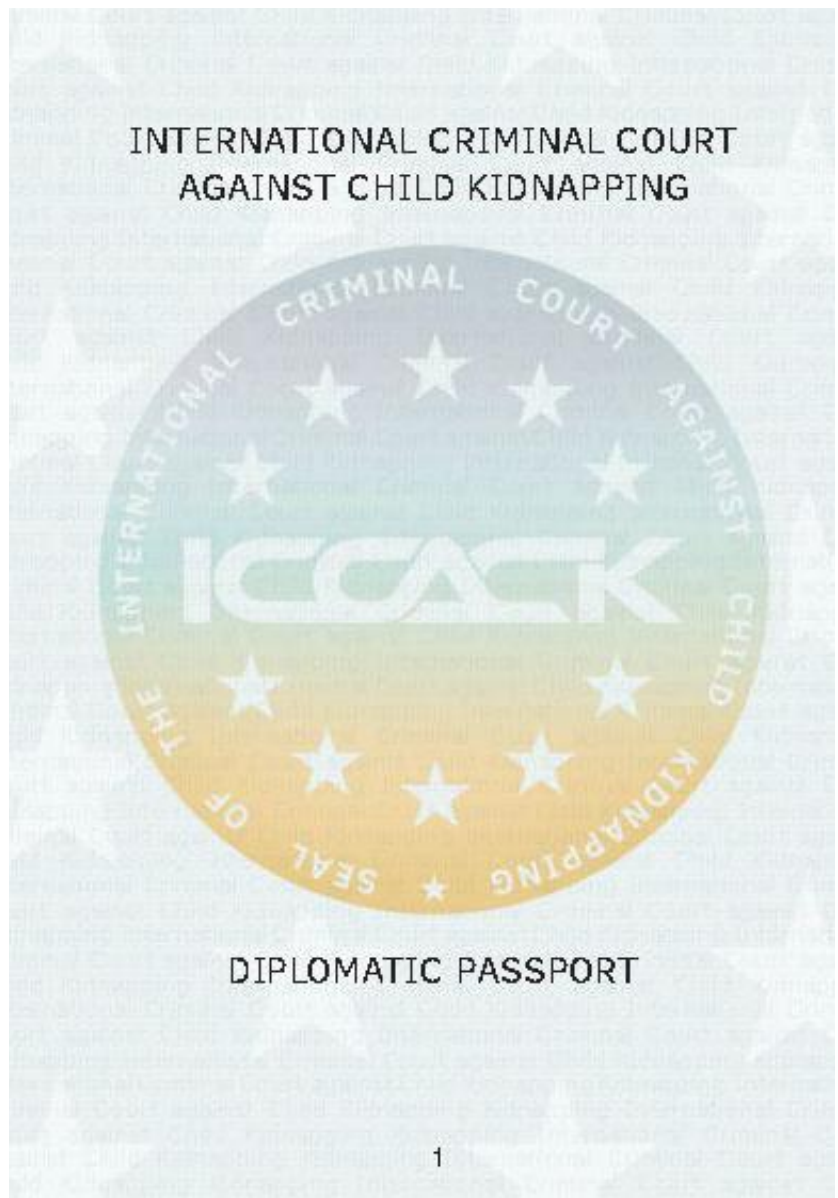
**ICCACK Trade Ambassadors get awarded 25% from the Tort Recovery Fees in their respective jurisdiction.**

# THE ECONOMICAL & SOCIAL BENEFITS AS TRADE AMBASSADOR OF ICCACK ARE IMMENSE!

## Exemption from taxes, customs Duties and import or export restrictions

The ICCACK Embassy and the Trade Ambassador, its assets, income and other property and its operations and transactions shall be exempt from all direct taxes, which include, inter alia, income tax, capital tax and corporation tax, as well as direct taxes levied by local and provincial authorities.

It is understood, however, that the ICCACK Embassy shall not claim exemption from taxes which are, in fact, no more than charges for public utility services provided at a fixed rate according to the amount of services rendered and which can be specifically identified, described and itemized.



The ICCACK Embassy shall be exempt from all customs duties, import turnover taxes and prohibitions and restrictions on imports and exports in respect of articles imported or exported by the Embassy for its official use and in respect of its publications. Goods imported or purchased under such an exemption shall not be sold or otherwise disposed of in the territory of a State Party, except under conditions agreed with the competent authorities of that State Party.

# GUIDELINES FOR THE USE OF THE INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING (ICCACK) LAISSEZ PASSER

An ICCACK Laissez Passer (Laissez Passer) with a red cover will be issued to each of the judges, Prosecutors, Deputy Prosecutors, Trustees, Trade Ambassadors, Members of the Counsel of Defense, and Registrar. A Laissez- Passer with blue cover may be issued to all other staff at the discretion of the President, the Prosecutor, or the Registrar, as appropriate, or their designated representatives.

- ✓ The Laissez-Passer is issued for official travel only and not for the individual or private travel of persons to whom they are issued. Accordingly, a Laissez- Passer may only be issued :
- ✓ When persons who require a Laissez-Passer travel for the Court's business purposes and in particular where such travel is in connection with investigation and prosecution of crimes under the Statute and related activities of the Court;
- ✓ Where, in the opinion of the President, the Prosecutor or the Registrar, as appropriate, or their designated representatives, there are compelling reasons for issuing the Laissez -Passer.

Requests for issuance of a Laissez-Passer shall be made to, and are subject to the approval of, the President, the Prosecutor or the Registrar as appropriate or their designated representatives.





<sup>1</sup> Information Memorandum page 46

<sup>2</sup> Information Memorandum page 46

<sup>3</sup> <https://www.childabductioncourt.eu/parental-child-kidnapping>

<sup>4</sup> Proposed Executive Order to President Trump, which will STOP Human Rights Abuses in the Family Court System

<sup>5</sup> <https://www.childabductioncourt.eu/our-activities>

<sup>6</sup> <https://casetext.com/case/leonhard-v-united-states>



## A VICTIMIZED CHILD OF PARENTAL ALIENATION

### STOLEN CHILDREN, STOLEN MINDS

Memories of the past fill the minds of parents all around the world of children who left their side through no fault of their own. Instead, our children were taken away because of who, and what we represented, and that is a loving parent who only wanted to be part of their lives.

To love, to hold, to be with, and even shape the person of whom they will one day become.

Unfortunately, there are people among us who will choose to harm us in the most damaging ways. They simply are unable to walk away and leave us unscathed in our bid to go on living our lives without them.

The urge is almost too uncontrollable, and their desire much too strong. They must do whatever it takes to make us suffer for the failure of their relationship with us.

To be placed in the path of a person who is capable in their desire to hurt us is perhaps, one of the most frightening ordeals we will ever experience. However, when their wrongful acts turn more serious in nature, terror will set in, and this is when they seek to remove the most important aspect of our lives – our children.

To do so means that they have accomplished their goal of controlling us in every sense. Our peace of mind, our emotional well-being, and our mental safety net. We are no longer in charge of these important aspects of who we are. They now belong to another, and no matter how hard we try to gain them back, our antagonists are unwilling to relinquish that which they now possess.

In the end, we become their slave, and they, our master. We do their bidding in a false belief that by doing so, they will end their willful and malicious deeds against us. This is not to be the case. When the power of control is felt by the alienator through their direct actions, they feel empowered to continue and even escalate their destruction against us.

When this happens, we are only one-half of the victims who are created. There are and will be more, and they will continue to grow in numbers with each passing day. Other victims of the offending parent are extended family members who also love and desire a relationship with our children. After all, they are part of them, as well. For they are born of the same blood and hail from the same familial heritage.

Perhaps, in addition to ourselves, the truest victim of all is our children. They will have been stolen out of the life of one of their parents. They will have been robbed of all the love and companionship that should have been theirs to hold. Then, the fond memories that could have been will have been stripped away and never to have happened.

These are just a few of the injustices that befall a parent and their children at the hands of an alienator. Never shall a moment arise when remorse for their actions comes in contact with them. It is too foreign for them to understand. Instead, they will feel justified in all they do and emboldened by the blind inactions of the enablers that surround them.

While great pleasure is derived from the vindictive and callous nature of the offending parent, there will only be pain and suffering for those left in their wake. We, alienated parents, grandparents, and other extended family members, will mourn this period of our lives but, it is our children who will suffer the most at the hands of the one they love.

There is the only question for us, is how do we repair stolen children, stolen minds?

David Shubert

## ERASED WITHOUT JUST CAUSE

When we think about erasing something, our minds automatically shift to correcting a mistake on our homework or maybe a report that we were writing or anything else along these lines. A simple mistake in our writing abilities is easily corrected, as we reach for our trusty eraser to quickly and easily fix the problem. Nothing too difficult, just a few rubs and 'poof', it's done.

However, some people take this to a whole new level, as they try to forget someone in their life and apply this very same application to erase a living, breathing human being that was once part of them. Almost as if they never existed. Somehow, in their mind, such an act is normal and, many times, acceptable.

This happens more often than what most people can imagine. Most predominately, this occurs when a man and a woman choose to end their relationship or marriage. Occasionally, this is even understandable, as we try to move forward in our lives and seek to regain our own individual happiness again. These are the times in which we must forget about our past involvements and leave them in the past where they belong especially if there was a lot of pain and anguish.

However, this isn't always a suitable choice to do especially, when you have children involved. As a parent, we must recognize that when we have a child in our lives, their feelings and emotions must count for something. In fact, they must come first. A child is born of two distinct parents and has the natural inclination to want the bonding and love that comes with this. To be denied this opportunity is nothing short of a betrayal to the one person that we profess to love.

Somehow, this doesn't seem to register for these parents. They take on a persona of someone that has an attitude of self-entitlement. This means that they believe wholeheartedly that it is within their rights to do anything to anyone, anytime and anywhere, without repercussions or anyone standing in their way. Should a child be involved, they convince themselves that they are doing this erasure of the parent in the child's best interests.

This is nothing more than a mask that covers up the face of their own personal issues of selfish desires to hurt someone and make them pay the near ultimate price for a failed relationship. This is about erasing a loving parent from the child's life. In doing so, it is the child who also must pay this heavy price tag. When this occurs, there is no excuse for this to ever happen, but it does and at an alarming rate.

Many times, underlying mental health issues come into play surrounding the erasure or alienation of a parent and needs to be addressed. This does not excuse this form of behavior and should not ever be cordoned. Family court judges must be educated to recognize this when it happens and not rely on personal emotions when hearing testimony.

Further, they need to facilitate a ruling that will place the child with the non-offending parent and order that the alienator seeks therapy for their condition. In doing so, the standard of "best interest" is truly served and saves a child from a life of torment.

A loving parent should not be erased without just cause!

David Shubert

## WHAT ABOUT THE CHILDREN?

Quite often, we, left behind parents, dwell upon what losing our children is doing to us as victims but, what about the children themselves. After all, they are even more of a victim than we are. Their minds and emotions have not fully developed into full term yet, as such, makes it difficult for them to process what is happening to them.

They go from living with both mom and dad in a home that most times, they've occupied since birth. They've grown up with the belief that they will always have mommy and daddy in their lives to love them, cherish them and protect them from anything and everything that may bring them harm. What they do not expect is a breakdown in the family that will change the very dynamics they thought would last forever.

It is not uncommon for couples to divorce after their relationship has degraded to the point of no return. What is uncommon, however, is one parent choosing to hate the other in such an extreme manner that they feel justified in using the product of their past love to hurt the other. In this case, that product is the children.

Parental abduction and even alienation does not happen to every couple because most parents know and understand the importance of keeping their personal problems out of their children's lives. In doing so, they are able to create an environment that shows the child that both mom and dad love them very much and will do what it takes to protect them from emotional harm.

Unfortunately, there are certain parents who are incapable of focusing on what's most important to their child's emotional health and well-being. When this occurs, the children become pawns to be used against the target parent in a desperate bid to hurt or even destroy them. The very thought of sharing the love and affection of their child with the other parent is unacceptable, and they will do whatever it takes to achieve their agenda. Even at the expense of their own child.

For any parent that is now, has in the past, or is contemplating doing so in the future, think about your child and the pain it will cause them. Think about the consequences if you are unsuccessful. Think about what it must feel like for your loved one. In other words, think "what about the children"!

David Shubert

## PANDEMIC OF PARENTAL ALIENATION

Our world is changing in monumental proportions in ways, we have never witnessed before. The Covid-19 epidemic is worldwide and it will take much work and time to recover. However, we will survive to live another day.

Much like the world of parental alienation, this pandemic is killing people but in this instance, our governments are waking up in order to tackle the problem. I wonder when or if they will awaken from their slumber and solve the crisis of family rights?

Perhaps, we are not as important because statistically, we are only a court docket number and disposable. When this happens, more people will continue to die every day than what the coronavirus will cause after it runs its course.

It is simply unacceptable that families are systematically destroyed and lives lost due to the inactions of our elected officials and certain family court judges.

The reality is, we are suffering on many levels besides a virus. Instead, there is a worldwide Pandemic of Parental Alienation that needs to be cured, as well.

Stay well. Stay safe and hunker down for the long haul!

David Shubert



**Parental Alienation is a form of DOMESTIC ABUSE**

**The Honourable Lady Justice Parker,  
High Court Family Division**

“ I regard parental manipulation of children, of which I distressingly see an enormous amount, as exceptionally harmful. It distorts the relationship of the child not only with the parent but with the outside world. Children who are suborned into flouting court orders are given extremely damaging messages about the extent to which authority can be disregarded and given the impression that compliance with adult expectations is optional.

Parents who obstruct a relationship with the other parent are inflicting untold damage on their children and it is, in my view, about time that professionals truly understood this. ”

## A TEAR WILL FALL

Great sadness, heartache, and fear. These are just a few of the emotions that our children will experience when they no longer have one of their parents in their lives. The turmoil and confusion that surrounds them are such that no child should ever have to bear, but they will. It won't be due to a lack of love on one parent's behalf. Instead, these feelings will be brought on by the actions of the one who betrays them.

It will come suddenly. It will have no reasoning, and it will forever change a child's life. Their youth will be stolen, and the emotional devastation will be with them for years to come. Knowing they once had two parents who loved them and now only to find that one of them is now missing. They are lost to them because of the hatred one has for the other.

Questions will enter their minds as they try to figure out what is happening. Did my mom or dad just stop loving me? Did I do something wrong? What's wrong with me? Am I such a bad person that my parent would abandon me and forget that I was ever important to them? These are some of the questions that may enter a child's mind as they try desperately to figure things out.

The innocence of a child was stolen, and there seems to be no one who is willing to accept the blame. Not the parent who alienated them from their mom or dad. Not the attorney who ignored the importance of a child's emotional well-being. Not even the one who commanded the position of judge in a family court. Not one of them cared enough about what their decisions were doing to the child.

When these people choose to disregard what truly is in the best interest of a child and, instead, will decide that winning is more important then, they are all equally guilty. They are the ones who lack understanding and are void of all compassion. They share in the responsibility for the damage and pain that is inflicted on a child who is supposed to trust these very people to look out for them.

The alienating parent does their terrible deed, as a way to hurt the other parent without thought of what this causes to their child. In their mind, they have the mistaken belief that anything they do is acceptable by all, including their child. That the other parent is expendable and the total erasure of all memories and love born of them, is in their shared interest.

The attorney who represents this parent is all too often interested in only one thing, and this is to win at all costs. There is no conscience behind their actions, even though they understand the client of whom they represent. Much like the gunslinger of the old west, they will walk into the courtroom and empty both guns and in the end, put another notch in the handle.

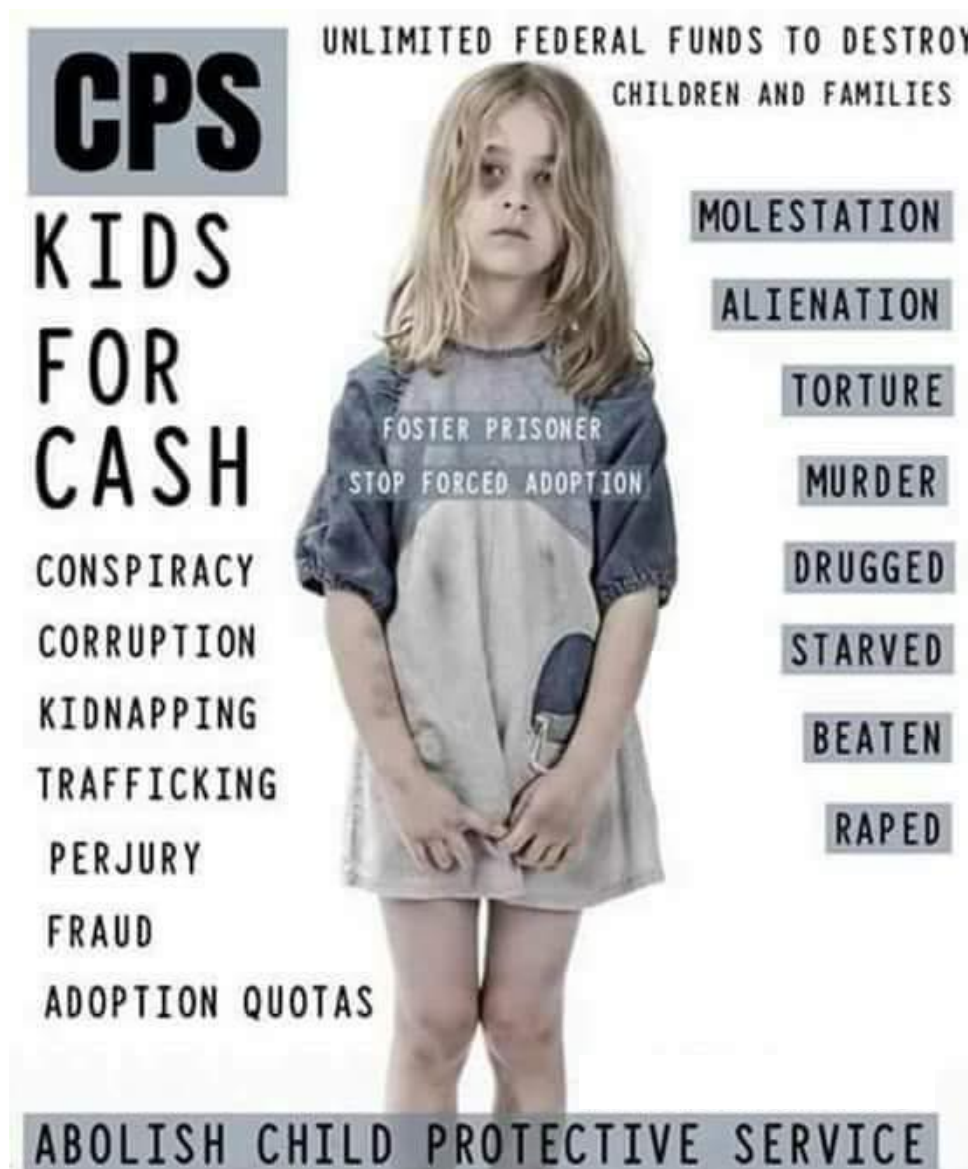
For the judge who is supposed to carry out the highest standards of family law, there are some good ones, and there are some that are bad. Trying to figure out which one is which is just the same as a coin toss. We never know what side is going to land in our favor. There may be bias,

acceptance of unproven allegations of abuse, and heavy-handed rulings in favor of the offending parent.

Blame? There is certainly enough to go around but, who will be the one to partake in this? Each will deny any wrongdoing on their own behalf and denounce any knowledge of the terrible actions that have occurred. Not one of them, when faced with the truth, will be able to stand in the mirror and not feel the need to turn away in shame.

In the meantime, another parent will have lost their child, and all the happy memories that should have been, and a child will lose their parent and half of who they are. Tonight, a tear will fall down a child's cheek.

David Shubert





## EMOTIONAL ROOMS OF OUR MIND

Quite often in life, we are all faced with a diversity of challenges, but none can prepare us for the sudden and unexpected loss of our child. The emotions that overcome us are monumental in proportion, and the feelings of distraught consume our every waking moment. Time, it seems, will come to a standstill and not allow us a continuation of our lives.

For many, only the distant memories of a happier time will show its face as we search for answers. However, they are all too elusive in our quest to find balance. We neither move forward nor backward nor, even side to side. Instead, a perpetual state of motionless existence surrounds us. Our world becomes our prison in which there is no escape.

On the outside, we may appear much like anyone else that you will encounter but, if you were to peer through the window of our mental and emotional house, you would find it in total disarray. The clutter that fills every room in this dimension is unlike anything that you could ever imagine. We become a collector of past memories, and we are unwilling to let go of them.

From the pictures that hang haphazardly on the walls to the stuffed teddy bear thrown on top of a child's bed. Everything is much, as it was on the day our child was stolen away from us. Each item has its own distinctive place, and we are unable to bring ourselves to change it. In doing so, we would be changing our last known memories of a happier time.

These are the moments when we kissed them goodnight when we laughed with them as they told a funny story. Of the times when we held them tightly as we whispered, how much we love them. Each of these memories have special rooms that we have built-in our mind, and we often find ourselves retreating to the sanctuary of them on a daily basis.

No one ever suspects that we are going there, and it is our little secret that we keep all too private. We mustn't allow others to know that intimate detail of our lives. It is our place of refuge that we go to in the effort to keep all of our stored memories alive. No one will ever be able to enter these rooms for they are ours and ours alone.

We have become masters in the art of hiding the pain and sadness that has entered our world. Others may know what we have lost and what we tell them but, never will they fully understand the magnitude of what we live through on a constant basis. This is an area for which we guard at all costs and keep secret from those who may perceive us as emotionally weak. We are not, we simply hurt.

It is only time that brings us to a cautious point of acceptance of what has happened to us, and we are able to begin the process of healing. This is when we feel as if we are able to fit back into a world that we were stripped of. The rooms filled with past memories still exist in our minds, but, eventually, they do begin a partial fade but, not completely.

David Shubert

## Last testament of a loving father abused by the family court system and alienated from his children



**Christopher Mackney, 45 years of age and a loving father, committed suicide on Dec 29, 2013 after being alienated from his children and subjected to years of psychological and financial abuse by the biased, anti-father family court system, his ex-wife and her lawyer. The letter below was his last testament before he took his own life.**

I never wanted to speak out about any of this. All I wanted was a fair and reasonable child support, fair and reasonable visitation with my children and be free to move on with my life. The only reason I chose to write a blog and speak out about the abuse was because I thought it would give me some kind of leverage, as I had none.

I made it clear to my ex- wife's attorney that the family court was not allowing me to change the orders, I had no information about my children and my child support was far beyond my ability to pay.

I was hoping for some act of good faith to let me know that they wanted to reduce the conflict. It never came, not in 5 years. I felt that my only recourse was to speak out about the abuse and injustice in order to get the legal and psychological help I needed to manage the conflict, so that we could both parent our children. I reached out to my ex- wife's attorney again to ask for ANY other alternative.

They offered none, so I started the blog. Even after I started my Blog, I reached out again to tell them I would take down the blog if a Guardian Ad Litem could be appointed for my children. They never responded. Dina knew this would be the outcome and didn't care. As long as I was gone and out of the children's lives.

In hindsight, I recognize that my reactions to being bullied, abused and denied access to my children gave my ex- wife's attorney the ammunition they were looking for to bring me into Court, but nothing I said or done would have made a difference. I was powerless. I thought that at some point a third party would be involved that would recognize that my reactions were from the emotional abuse; being denied access to my children and bullied in Court. The Court refused at least six requests for third party intervention. All of the research said that a third party was the recommended course of action in these situations. A third party was the only way to truly understand the conflict.

I was not the person being portrayed in family court. I had no control over anything. The Court would only listen to my ex- wife's attorney granting all of their motions and agreeing to all their "over reaching" remedies.

When I read online about the patterns of behavior of high conflict divorce and how my ex-wife was the one blocking access to the children and negatively interpreting everything I did, I spoke out and tried to address the source of conflict. No one would tell me I was wrong, but no one would speak out about the abuse on my behalf, not the Doctors or attorneys. Experts in psychology have called it abuse, but none would make such a 'diagnosis', which I could then take to Court to obtain relief. As long as the pattern of behavior was not called 'abuse', my reactions would not be viewed in its proper context by the Court.

The way I looked at it was that if I remained silent, the abuse would continue. It did. When I finally decided to speak out, they didn't care.

They didn't care about how it would affect Dr. Samenow, Judge Bellows, our children, themselves or anyone else. They were not going to take their foot off the back of my neck.

They were fully invested in having me out of my children's lives, permanently. Bullying and parental alienation are all forms of emotional abuse. Psychopathy is an emotional dysfunction. People with psychopathy are identified by how they handle conflict. It is the disturbing lack of empathy, guilt shame, remorse that give them away. They are completely unaffected by the distress of others. As long as they get what they want, you may never see that side of them.

If you are in a position of power or status, you will probably not see that side of them either. However, people that are close to them or are of little value to them, will eventually see the pattern. They will slowly begin to realize they are being controlled manipulated and 'gas lighted'. Without even realizing it, you learn to go along to get along. If you break from this, you will experience their wrath. I remember on Memorial Day 2008, when I went to pick up my children for lunch at their grandparents house, Pete Scamardo came outside to confront me. I looked at him and said "Pete, you are nothing but a bully.

He responded "That's right, and I love it!

He said this in front of Dina, his wife and my children. When I got in the car to take my children to lunch, my son asked me "Dad, what's a bully?"

Pete Scamardo and Dina Mackney are the most 'successful' father/daughter psychopaths ever to fool the Court. Pete Scamardo has over 100 lawsuits in Fairfax County alone. The litigants in these cases can confirm the patterns. The entire Scamardo family was accused of fraud by Maryland National Bank for \$80 Million. Pete and Dina also circumvented the Thoroughbred Ownership licensing laws of Virginia, Maryland and West Virginia. One of her friends from college now refers to her the 'c' word after seeing the real Dina, after working with her.

Most of you will not see that side of her, unless you run into conflict. While I am the one that took my own life, this was a murder conceived and financed by Pete Scamardo who hired Jim Cottrell and Kyle Bartol the day after I discovered he was a murderer, and then paid over \$1 Million in legal fees to make it happen.

People 'targeted' by psychopaths call it 'murder by suicide'. I was a good father to my children when I was in their lives. No one can dispute or deny that.

Dr. Samenow even admitted under oath that I had a 'palpable' relationship with my kids. I know I was an extremely loving and positive influence on their lives and it kills me that I even feel like I

have to defend my parenting. My children were the only source of joy and happiness in my marriage.

For the Judge Bellows to deny parents and children a 'palpable relationship' and each other's love is corruption.

He did not want it to be known that Dr. Samenow committed fraud or that Judge Terrence Ney had a 'close relationship' with a convicted murderer or a parental alienator. The love that my daughter and I shared was truly special. She is a such a sweet, kind and gentle spirit. I am so sorry that I will not be there to see her grow into a beautiful woman. It absolutely crushed me to not be in her life over the last three years. I worked very hard as a father to build her confidence and self-esteem. She is smart, funny and considerate, but she didn't know it yet.

I pray that she realizes her strengths and her confidence in herself will continue to grow. I love you dearly, Lily. My son Jack was just entering Kindergarten, when I lost access to him. He is gregarious, outgoing and a great athlete. He is smart and fearless. He could have just as much fun by himself as he could with other kids. Even the older boys in our neighborhood wanted to play with Jack. It absolutely breaks my heart that I will not be able to help him grow into a man. I love you to, Jack. I miss you both so much. My identity was taken from me, as result of this process of family court.



**Christopher Mackney's children, Lily and Jack, who were alienated and denied access to their father by their mother with the help of the biased family court system**

When it began, I was a commercial real estate broker with CB Richard Ellis. I lived by the Golden rule and made a living by bringing parties together and finding the common ground. My reputation as a broker was built on my honesty and integrity. When it ended, I was broke, homeless, unemployed and had no visitation with my own children. I had no confidence and was paralyzed with fear that I would be going to jail whenever my ex-wife wanted. Nothing I could say or do would stop it. This is what being to death or 'targeted' by a psychopath looks like. This is the outcome.

I didn't somehow change into a 'high conflict' person or lose my ability to steer clear of the law.

I've had never been arrested, depressed, homeless or suicidal before this family court process. The stress and pressure applied to me was deliberate and nothing I could do or say would get me any relief. Nothing I or my attorneys said to my ex-wife's attorney or to the Court made any difference. Truth, facts, evidence or even the best interest of my children had no affect on the outcome. The family court system is broken, but from my experience, it is not the laws, it's the lawyers. They feed off of the conflict. They are not hired to reduce conflict or protect the best interest of children, which is why third parties need to be involved. It should be mandatory for children to have a guardian ad litem, with extensive training in abuse and aggression.

It is absolutely shameful that the Fairfax County Court did nothing to intervene or understand the ongoing conflict. Judge Randy Bellows also used the children as punishment, by withholding access for failing to fax a receipt. The entire conflict centered around the denial of access to the children, it was inconceivable to me that he would use children like this. This is exactly what my ex-wife was doing and now Judge Bellows was doing it for her. To all my family, friends and the people that supported me through this process, I am so sorry. I know my reactions and behavior throughout this process did not always make sense. None of this made sense to me either. I had no help and the only suggestion I got from my attorneys was to remain silent. At first, I did what I was told, remained silent and listened to my attorneys. Then after I had given my ex-wife full custody to try and appease her, I learned about Psychopathy and emailed Dr. Samenow about my concerns and asked him for help. Of course, I was ignored.

As the conflict continued, I was forced to defend myself. When that didn't work, I thought I could get the help I needed by speaking out. There is no right or wrong way to defend yourself from abuse. Naively, I thought that abuse was abuse and it would be recognized and something would be done. I thought speaking out would end the abuse or at least get them to back off.

It didn't. When no one did anything they were emboldened.

I took my own life because I had come to the conclusion that there was nothing I could do or say to end the abuse. Every time I got up off my knees, I would get knocked back down. They were not going to let me be the father I wanted to be to my children. People may think I am a coward for giving up on my children, but I didn't see how I was going to heal from this. I have no money for an attorney, therapy or medication. I have lost 4 jobs because of this process. I was going to be at their mercy for the rest of my life and they had shown me none. Being alienated, legally abused, emotionally abused, isolated and financially ruined are all a recipe for suicide. I wish I were stronger to keep going, but the emotional pain and fear of going to court and jail became overwhelming. I became paralyzed with fear.

I couldn't flee and I could not fight. I was never going to be allowed to heal or recover. I wish I were better at articulating the psychological and emotional trauma I experienced. I could fill a book with all the lies and mysterious rulings of the Court. Never have I experienced this kind of pain. I asked for help, but good men did nothing and evil prevailed. All I wanted was a Guardian Ad Litem for my children. Any third party would have been easily able to confirm or refute all of my allegations, which is why none was ever appointed to protect the children or reduce the conflict.

Abuse is about power and control. Stand up for the abused and speak out. If someone speaks out about abuse, believe them. Please teach my children empathy and about emotional invalidation and 'gas - lighting' or they may end up like me. God have mercy on my soul.

**By Christopher Mackney – Washington DC**

Unfortunately bitter, revengeful parents continue using children as a weapon and family courts just ignoring all. They do not practice what's for the "best interest" of the Child... Its all about money for the corrupt legal advisors and kickbacks for the family court judges, making money while they destroy c hildren... This nonsense needs to end... Children, their safety, mental, psychological and emotional well-being, their futures should always come first...

When you join ICCACK you will see some changes in the near future!

There is absolutely NO REASON at ALL that a child rejects a parent..... NONE. Its a reflection of the child kidnapping parent raising them and their mental illness. A parent who loves their children would never cut the other parent out, ever...its all about hate and revenge.

# FINAL WORDS

The issue with parental child kidnapping, suicides of “left behind” and psychologically abused and emotionally tortured parents is based on the fraud in the family court systems & the millions of profits made from ignoring or suppressing evidence.

It is now on our legislators and state agencies – including the State Bar and Judicial Qualifications Commission to address the fact that good parents and children are seen as disposable, and to only be focused on to the degree that money can be taken from the family.

These are just a few examples, and there are many more parents cut off from children, drained of their health and everything they had before entering the corrupted Family Court. There are children who have died and who are currently trying to take their lives because of the psychological trauma caused from abuse and from losing one of their parents who loves them.

Much of this relates to evidence not being used to reach the proper outcome for each situation.

HOW MANY MORE LOVING PARENTS OR THEIR CHILDREN DO WE HAVE TO LOSE BEFORE WE SAY ENOUGH IS ENOUGH?

We can STOP this right now, by addressing pending cases where evidence is available but is being ignored, blocked and suppressed by the very professionals in charge of protecting children.

Is this task something you can identify yourself with?

Join ICCACK today and become a Trade Ambassador in your country with the exclusive rights to open an ICCACK EMBASSY.

Contact us today to evaluate your options!



# INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING

PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF CHILDREN



**CONTACT:**

**INTERNATIONAL**

Schenkkade

The Hague

The Netherlands

Tel. No: +31 (0)70 350 8500

Email: [info@iccak.nl](mailto:info@iccak.nl)





**KIDNAPPING**  
THE CHILD



## **INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL COURT AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING**

le 50 K

- 2595 AR

rlands

+31-97-0050-33352 (Reception)

admin@childabductioncourt.eu

# USCTACK

## UNITED STATES CRIMINAL TRIBUNAL AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING

PROTECTING & ENFORCING THE HUMAN RIGHTS OF



**CONTACT:**

**UNITED STATES**

1717 Pennsylv  
Washington,  
USA

Tel. No: +1-

Email: ad

# K

## KIDNAPPING

THE CHILD



## UNITED STATES CRIMINAL TRIBUNAL AGAINST CHILD KIDNAPPING

1500 Pennsylvania Avenue NW - Suite 1025  
Washington, DC 20006

Phone: -202-559-9148 (Reception)

Email: [admin@childabductioncourt.org](mailto:admin@childabductioncourt.org)



## EXCERPTS FROM THE DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE REGARDING THE CRIME OF PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING

The U.S. Department of Justice reports that as many as 200,000 children are victims of family abduction each year. Although the majority of abducted children are taken not by a stranger, but by a parent or family member, the issue of family abduction remains laden with misconception and myth. Serious missing-child cases that have devastating effects on the child are too often seen as divorce and custody matters, something private that the public and law enforcement should not concern themselves with. The truth is that family abduction can be as physically dangerous and even deadly for the child victims as any other form of child abduction. Most often, however, the worst damage is imperceptible to the eye, occurring deep within the child, leaving traces that may last a lifetime.

**These excerpts offers insights into what it means to be abducted by a family member.** Written from the perspective of the child and searching parent, it is designed to help you, the reader, understand the unique characteristics of family abduction and the nightmare that they have experienced. Although the individual circumstances surrounding the authors' cases show the multifaceted diversity of family abduction, the one thing they have in common is that they were all missing child cases. The child victims in these cases were concealed by their abductor, hidden not just from their searching family, friends, schools, and community but also from the justice and child protection systems.

Misperceptions about family abduction can potentially cause further trauma to the abducted child. These misperceptions can also lead to an increase in the incidence and duration of family abductions. We hope that sharing these stories will provide a new understanding of the devastating psychological harm and physical dangers that children who are abducted and concealed by family members often

face. Our objective is to increase understanding of the crime of family abduction and empower the reader to thoughtfully assist in the immediate and long-term recovery of a child.

Whether you are the searching parent, an abducted or former abducted child, a family member, a professional responder, a neighbor, a teacher, or an advocate, you can begin to comprehend what is happening and why a child-centered response, as outlined throughout this book, is so important.

## **FAMILY ABDUCTION IS A CRIME**

*When I was 10 years old, someone took me from the street in front of my home, drove me across the country, gave me a new name, made me lie about who I was and where I was from, and told me I would never go back to my old life or see the rest of my family again.*

*The strangest part of my story is that I did not realize while it was happening that I was being abducted. A great many people around me responded to the abduction by thinking that it was perfectly okay—thinking, in fact, that the person who took me and hid me for 2 years had a right to do so.*

*Because the person was my own mother.*

*– Liss, former abducted child*

The narrative above is only one example of an all-too-real occurrence for too many children and families in the United States. Unfortunately, many people have the same response as the child in the story—they do not realize that family abduction is a crime. They may be reluctant to intervene because they consider it a private family dispute, not a criminal matter.

However, three characteristics distinguish family abduction from a typical custody battle between parents: concealment, intent to prevent contact, and flight. In many custodial interference cases, a parent may make it difficult for the other parent to have access to the child, but in family abduction, the child is hidden and typically forced to live an artificially manipulated life (though sometimes without even knowing it). Even in its mildest form, family abduction places a child in isolation with a distressed caretaker who may neglect the child in terms of care, feeding, and psychological nurturing. As with other forms of abduction, the child becomes a missing child.

## **SAM F'S STORY**

When I tell people that I was abducted as a child they put on a face of dread and concern. Then, when I tell them that my father was the abductor, I immediately hear a sigh of relief. But during any abduction, even if it is by a parent, a child is not just taken away from his parent(s)—the child is taken away from his entire life.

A parent is supposed to look out for your best interest, care for you, and help you grow. A parent is supposed to teach you, nurture you, and put your safety first. It is not easy to put somebody else before you, but that is a job of a parent. But, when parents abduct their son or daughter, they forfeit their right as that child's mother or father. They stop treating their child as a person, and instead, treat their child as a piece of property. My father forfeited that right when he abducted me not only from my mother, but from my entire life.

My father abducted me when I was 10 years old. My parents had been divorced for some time. My mother had custody of me, and I was able to see my father on weekend visitations each month. From my parents' divorce up until the time I was abducted, I struggled with deciding which parent was most important to me. At my young age, I didn't understand what divorce was and thought that since my parents had separated, it made sense for me to choose who I liked the most. While living with my mother, I did chores, homework, ran errands, and had a bedtime. When I saw my Dad four times a month, I went to hockey games, played sports and video games, and watched all the TV I wanted. I had fun when I was with my father. To me, at age 10, it was an easy choice. I loved my father more than my mother. I never questioned whether my father loved me back just as much. A child is not supposed to question whether his parents love him or not.

When I was with my father, I didn't have much to judge life on other than the presents I received and how much TV I got to watch. My father knew this. He also knew how to turn me against my mother. Subtly, my father would tell me that my mother didn't want us to see each other and, more importantly, that my Dad would be put in jail if he didn't pay child support. The only things I took away from this were that my mother was the bad guy, my Dad was the good guy, and that I needed to protect him from my mother. So, when my Dad came to me when I was 10 and told me he was going to run away because my Mom was having him put in jail, he asked me a very important question, "Do you want to come with me?" He told me that if I did not go with him that I would never get to see him again. So, I answered yes. And even though I thought I understood what was going on, I shortly learned that I didn't.

My father paid for the abduction with money my parents saved for me to use for college. Once the money began to run out and the fun was waning, I realized something was wrong. Instead of going to hockey games, playing sports and video games, and watching all the TV I wanted, I was not in school and had no friends. I still got to play video games and watch TV in the apartment, but I wasn't allowed to leave. At this point I realized that my reality was turned upside down and that my new reality was not one I wanted. This is when I realized that whether I chose to go with my father or if he took me, that what I was removed from was not just my mother, but my entire reality and life. I wasn't allowed to use my real name any more. I had a new life and a new past life that was full of lies that I had never witnessed before. The only thing I was in control of was the lies I could tell. I was not allowed to speak of my past. That included my mother, who I had to tell people was dead. Sam and his reality no longer existed. It was now Ben and his reality.

At one point, my father saw how scared I was and realized what was going on. He talked to me about it, asking me to tell him about how fearful I was of the situation and how much I missed being Sam and wanted to go back. His response was to give me money for a bus ticket and tell me that I could go home if I wanted to. I was 10 years old, in Sacramento, CA, while my home, Sam's home, was in New Jersey. He knew I couldn't leave. That is when I began to accept the fact that this was my new life, my new reality, and that I had no choice when I gave up my other life. When I went with my father, I didn't know I was giving up everything. I only thought I was going with my father. This is what was so devastating to me. I thought I was in a safe place, being with a parent, but I wasn't with my parent anymore. I was with somebody who took my life away from me and forced me to live a new one.

When I tell people that I was abducted by my father, after that sigh of relief, their next response is that they are thankful I was recovered and brought back to my mother. But just as quickly as I was taken from my life, my reality, and my mother, I was thrown right back into my life, my reality, and my mother. The problem was that when I was with my father, I had a new life and reality and did not have a mother.

The recovery process felt like I was abducted for a second time. Even though during my abduction I finally felt like something was wrong and wanted to go back, once I returned, I could not go back to being the same person. The major change for my family and friends was that I was abducted and I was missing. Now that I was home, everything should have gone back to normal. That was far from the truth then and is still today. I may have been missing from my friends and family, but every single part of my life was also missing. I was separated from everything I knew and was forced to create a new life for myself. When I was missing, lying became my life, so naturally once I returned home that is all I did. My trust and love were abused by the one person who I was supposed to trust to take care of me. And throughout this ordeal, I asked myself: If my father didn't care about me, why should anybody else? So, I shut down and didn't trust anybody. My entire reality and support network was obliterated when my father decided to abduct me. So when I was home with my mother, my parent who I was brainwashed to hate, I experienced my loved parent's deceit and felt alone.

After 7 years of struggling to find out who I am, I realize I can't. I can't figure out who I am because I am not finished growing. There is so much more to a person than the music he likes or the clothing he wears. All I know is, for the first time in my life, I can respond with the confident answer of at least a name. I am Sam.

*I wasn't even allowed to use my real name any more. I had a new life and a new past life. The only thing that I was in control of was the lies that I could tell if I spoke to anybody. I was not allowed to speak of my past and that included my mother, who I had to tell people was dead. Sam and his reality no longer existed; it was now Ben and his reality.*

*–Sam F., former abducted child*

## **ABDUCTION: BEING MISSING**

Imagine this: You are at home with all the things that are familiar to you. You have your family, your pets, your friends, and your belongings. Someone comes into the room and calls you by name, and you look up and answer. You are asked to run an errand with someone you love. You get in the passenger seat of the car. The one you love takes you on a drive to a place you have never seen before. You feel happy.

**Then you are told that you can never go back home.** You may no longer use your name. Everything is lost to you. You will not see the rest of your family or your pets or your home ever again. All you have left is in the car with you. Everything else is gone. Everyone else is gone. This one moment changes your entire life.

For some children, this is what happens when they are abducted. Other children are taken by a parent who is regularly cruel and abusive. Still others are taken by a family member (an absent father, for example) they do not really know. Yet others are taken to escape real or perceived abuse. Regardless of the relationship the child has with his abductor, in an instant, the child loses everything: the other parent and family members, friends, pets, school, activities, even a family photo or a favorite toy.

This instantaneous loss of community can lead to lasting depression, the loss of a sense of security or stability, a compromised ability to trust oneself or others, and a fear of abandonment.

## WHAT HAPPENS TO A CHILD WHO IS ABDUCTED?

The sudden disappearance of all that is familiar and loved is only the beginning of the abduction experience for the child. Months or years of a nomadic life may follow, where the child is constantly on the move, continually changing names, and never putting down roots or making real connections. Or, the child and abductor parent may settle in a new community and establish a whole new life under a new identity. Only one thing is certain: while gone, the child is undergoing rapid and significant change. He/She is becoming further and further removed from the child pictured on the missing-child poster back home.

Because concealment is easier in family abduction than in stranger abduction (it is natural and expected to see a child with her parent), family abduction cases often become measured in months and years rather than days or weeks. The “abduction identity” may, over time, become the child’s primary identity. The bonds the child forms and the experiences she has under that new identity can become stronger and more significant than those in the “left-behind” life. And, as the abduction continues, the information the child has been given to explain the absence of missing family becomes ingrained in her mind.

### CHILDREN WHO ARE ABDUCTED BY FAMILY MEMBERS ARE OFTEN—

- **Courted or groomed by the abducting parent prior to the abduction.** In an attempt to weaken the bond between the child and the other parent, the abductor may spend weeks or even months grooming or brainwashing the child prior to the abduction. This brainwashing may continue well into the abduction, making reunion with the searching parent more difficult when the child is recovered. The feeling that he “agreed” to go with the abductor may cause issues for the child later in life. The child might feel guilty for leaving the other parent or blame himself for going with his abductor. It is important to remember that the responsibility for the abduction rests with the abductor.

- **Forced to go into hiding with the abductor.** Many abducted children describe their experience as similar to entering the witness protection program. The abductor, in an attempt to conceal the child and avoid any contact with the searching parent, may go into hiding or leave the country altogether.

- **Made to fear discovery.** The child may be taught to fear the very people— police, teachers, doctors—who could help her. In an attempt to conceal the child, the abductor may not allow the child access to proper educational, medical, and social services and support. When this happens, the

*My father would tell me that my mother didn't want us to see each other and that she would have him put in jail if he didn't pay child support. In my mind, my mother was the bad guy and my Dad was the good guy. I needed to protect him. So, when he told me that he was going to run away and I would never see him unless I went with him, I said yes.*

*—Sam F., former abducted child*

*I lived with the constant terror that she—we—would be caught and something horrible would happen to us. She taught me to lie and to become invisible to keep our secret. I was afraid that I would be the cause of her going to jail or us being separated. That was the biggest fear of all. Because she was all I had left.*

*—Liss, former abducted child*



safety and welfare of the child become compromised and the child comes to rely wholly on the abductor.

- **Given a new name! birthdate or birthplace! and identity.** One way family abduction is more serious than other forms of custodial interference is that the child experiences a sudden change in identity. Abducted children often have their names changed. Some have their looks altered or are even forced to masquerade as the opposite gender. Many are under strict instructions not to reveal their true identifies or circumstances. This ultimately leads to significant issues of identity confusion when the child is recovered. Others may be too young to know or understand the abduction. For these children, the confusion comes later when they are “reunited” with a searching parent or family they do not know or even remember.

- **Not encouraged or allowed to grieve their losses.** The abductor’s focus is on creating a new identity, so in many cases, the child is forbidden to speak of the past or grieve for lost family and friends. But the loss that the child feels is total, and when the child is recovered, that loss can make it harder and more painful for the child to learn to love and trust the searching parent again.

- **Told to lie about their past.** The abductor may teach the child to conceal the truth about her identity and circumstances. The child may be forbidden to answer the door and told not to play outside, to close the blinds, to hide when riding in a car, to avoid authority, or to evade personal questions or lie. In such situations, distrust of authority may become the norm.

- **Told lies about the searching parent.** The abducted child is often deceived about the searching parent. The child may be told that the parent was so dangerous or violent that the abductor fled to save their lives, that the searching parent did not love or want him, or even that his parent and/or siblings died in an accident.

*I couldn't comprehend what this stranger [an FBI officer] was telling me. My name was Heather, not Rebekah, and I didn't have a father because he did not love or want anything to do with me. That is what I had been told my entire life.*

*–Rebekah, former abducted child*

*We were told that our mother was dead. We were also told that there was no reason to be sad, no need for crying, no time for further discussion about Mom.*

*–Sam M., former abducted child*

*Honesty, honor, integrity. When your life has been lived in the shadows and in the realm of deception, you become really good at covering things up, keeping secrets, and telling lies to protect yourself.*

*–Liss, former abducted child*

*I can still see my father's face and hear his voice telling me that I was unloved and unwanted by my mother and her family.*

*–Jeremy, former abducted child*

- **Coerced and emotionally blackmailed.** Other times, an abductor tells the child that if the child tells anyone their secret, the abducting parent will be taken away to jail and the child will never see him or her again. Even though the child has been lied to about why the missing parent is gone, she has no way to discover the truth. The only information the child receives comes from the abductor. The child's reality and viewpoints are shaped by what the abductor tells the child. When the child learns the truth after being found again, she may trust no one for a very long time.

- **Kept out of school.** The abducting parent may keep the child out of school to avoid detection. This can hurt the child's academic performance and make it harder for the child to relate to teachers and classmates when the child returns.

*My whole world had been shattered, and now I had to start all over. It took a long time for me to trust that my dad was telling me the truth.*

*—former abducted child*

**In all, the abductor's actions can have serious emotional, developmental, and psychological implications for the child.** The "Recovery" section of this document contains recommendations on ways to minimize trauma during reunification and to help the child move into his new life.

## **LISS'S STORY**

When I was 10 years old someone took me from the street in front of my apartment building, put me in a car, drove me across the country, gave me a new name, made me lie about who I was and where I was from, and told me I would never go back to my old life or see the rest of my family again. But that is not the strangest part of my story.

The strangest part of my story is that I did not realize, while it was happening, that I was being abducted. And after I was found 2 years later, I would spend the next two decades not certain whether anything out of the ordinary had actually happened. This is because a great many people around me responded to the abduction by thinking that it was perfectly okay— thinking that the person who took me and hid me had a right to do so. Because that person was my own mother.

This one fact caused the people around me—and society as a whole—to use a different set of colors to paint the abduction as something else. It's different for kids who are abducted by nonfamily members; everybody recognizes their abduction for what it is. There are no if's, and's, or but's about whether something traumatic—not to mention illegal—has occurred.

At the time of my abduction, as I have since learned, friends and family separated into two camps. There were those who thought "poor Herb, how terrible for him for Venetia to take his child away from him like that!" There were others who thought "Poor Venetia, that unreasonable Herb made her life so miserable, it was good for her to get away from him." Nowhere in the mix did anyone say "Good heavens, their child was just abducted!" Terms like "abduction" and "missing child" simply were not used—the situation was minimized, normalized, twisted—even by my own family—into a battle between my parents.

For me, it was more like entering the witness protection program. One day I was a child growing up in New York City where I had been born, part of a loving extended family. The next day, I was a different child who had been born in Virginia Beach with no other family, pulling up at a women's shelter in San Diego, CA. I literally became someone else overnight. Divorce is about watching your parents fight and your family take sides. Family abduction is about your family being eradicated from the face of the earth.

There were many things about being abducted that were hard, including becoming the closest thing to an adult on the scene as my mother descended into emotional collapse after placing us in fugitive isolation. My childhood was over. There was fear all the time—knowing we were always inches away from starving as my mother struggled to earn an income when, because of the fake identity, she had no Social Security number, references, work history, and at first not even an address or phone number. I lived with the constant terror that she—we— would be caught and something horrible would happen to her; that she would go to jail or, as she made me believe, my father would do something awful. And that she and I would be separated. That was the biggest fear of all. Because she was all I had left.

My child's brain didn't contemplate that this was so because of her own actions; all I knew was that when everyone else disappeared, she was the only one left standing. She became my everything. Which, of course, was just what she had wanted.

Perhaps the hardest part of all was the grief. Think about what it is like to lose someone you love. Losing one, single, loved one is enough to send an adult into a tailspin. Overnight, I had lost not just ALL my loved ones, but every single person I had ever known in my entire life.

Can you even begin to imagine what that would be like? And, I wasn't able to grieve. My mother said she was hiding me because she thought my father would be a bad influence on me and because he was making her life miserable. He was never physically abusive but he harassed her, and she felt like she couldn't take it and no one was going to help, so she had to resolve things herself. So, she abducted me and disappeared. But life as a fugitive was no easier. Soon, she once again felt like she couldn't take it, and no one was going to help, so she had to resolve things herself. She made a plan involving her and me and a car idling with the windows rolled up and a hose attached to the exhaust pipe. Luckily, I'm still here.

I don't know why Mom was able to convince so many friends and family that abducting me was a justified progression in her ongoing battle with my father. **Hindsight has clarified for me that my mother was not really acting under a misguided notion of what was best for me as she claimed, but instead operating out of a desire to inflict a mortal wound upon my father.**

He did indeed go to an early grave, and no one can say how much of a role the devastation of losing his only child and recovering a stranger who hated him played in that.

Sadly, I did not begin to comprehend the full reality of what my mother had done until after my Dad was dead. When he first found us, everything he did confirmed in my mind that he was indeed the enemy—the crazy, dangerous, evil enemy—my mother had made him out to be. If he tried to say that my mother was anything less than a saint who had done anything less than heroic by taking me, it reinforced that he was indeed as crazy delusional as she had said he was. It didn't help that he was an alcoholic who wore his pain and victimhood like a shroud.

I have two genuine regrets in my life, and being so hostile toward my father is one of them. Before Mom abducted me, I was a Daddy's girl. I never once thought of my Dad as dangerous until she told me he was. Recently, members of my mother's family—from who I remained mostly estranged despite having been found because my mother had a vested interest in keeping it that way—have told me that they always liked my Dad. It breaks my heart that they remained silent back then. I can't help but think how much devastation could have been avoided for so many members of my family on both sides if those around my mother at the time had recognized her plan to free herself of my father as an act of child abduction and spoken up against it or reported her to the authorities.

Becoming acutely aware at such an early age that anything can change on a dime is a glass that is both half full and half empty—I simultaneously believe in nothing and everything.

I dream big and I am frequently successful because I seldom see obstacles as “real” or insurmountable, but then live in constant fear that all I have manifested will disintegrate into thin air. Desperately seeking family, I pull people in, then do my best to push them away, constantly testing whether or not they can be made to disappear. In my world, absolutely nothing is forever.

Or rather, that was the case before my son was born. When we found out I was pregnant, I said to my husband, “I cannot be a Mom. How can I raise a child when I can't even see a future for myself?” But my husband replied, “He will lead the way. He will reach for both our hands, and he will lead us into tomorrow.” With the birth of my son came the reality of my union with my husband being truly “forever.” Before that, because even my blood ties to my biological kin had not kept us bound, my 11-year marriage had remained a complete abstraction in my mind—a social convention we engaged in for expedience a few weeks after we met because we were citizens of different countries. But rushed and casual as my wedding may have been, I did not marry as either of my parents did. I married someone incapable of separating a child from either of their parents. No one can predict with certainty that my husband and I will never divorce, but I do know that he would never abandon his son. Neither will I, so I now know my husband and son and I all will be in each other's lives as long as the three of us walk this earth. That's a new, huge, solid bedrock to serve as a foundation to who I am. The rest is a work in progress.

*A few years before, my father hit my Mom for the last time and the divorce proceedings began. Mom got custody rights, of course, and my brother and I got to spend fun weekends with Dad. After one of those visits—to the park or a museum, perhaps—I asked my mother, “What if Daddy doesn't bring us back on Sunday?” She calmed my fears by assuring me that he always would—the court had ordered it. Not long after that conversation, my brother and I were abducted by our father.*

*–Sam M., former abducted child*

*My face was pressed against the window and I was struggling to see inside. I had knocked and knocked. I was picking my children up from their summer visit with their Dad, and no one would come to the door. Finally, a window I could see in. The apartment was vacant.*

*I went from disbelief, to horror, to pain and fear. I remember the glass phone booth—calling my attorney and being told to come home. At that point, I couldn't process it . . . I couldn't think straight . . . I just wanted my babies.*

*–CJ, former searching parent*

# THE SEARCH: LOOKING FOR THE ABDUCTED CHILD

## WHAT HAPPENS TO A PARENT WHOSE CHILD HAS BEEN ABDUCTED?

Imagine this: You go to your child's school to pick her up. You wait in your car. Your child never comes out. You ask the teacher where she is, and you are told that the other parent picked up your child. You begin making phone calls and driving to the other parent's house. **You get there and find it empty.**

*The tears became gut-wrenching, snot-flowing sobs that arose from the ground of my being.*

*—Daniel, former searching parent*

Like the child, the searching parent also deals with tremendous grief and loss. Often, other family members and friends do not know what to do or how to respond. They do not get involved because they view the abduction as a custody battle that should be dealt with privately. But the crime of family abduction requires a different response. **The searching parent is often alone trying to deal with the emotional turmoil while also trying to take steps that bring his or her child home safely.**

## DANIEL'S STORY

Years later, I know now that I should have known better—but I didn't. I should have seen it coming. I did but I didn't take heed. She said she was going to do it. I had her threat recorded. But I didn't think that she would follow through. I should have taken more precautions— but I didn't. Then she took our two girls and disappeared in the middle of our divorce. Our children called her "Mommy."

Before the separation, she told me that she would take our girls and move out of state, and I would never see them again. Her threat to disappear came out at the first hearing. I thought that she was going to settle down with the reality of me being the primary caretaker and enjoy the advantages of her single life with her boyfriend. I did not object to her having greater visitation with our girls than the judge allowed. I thought that she loved our children. And I know they loved her.

On a visitation weekend, she did not return our children at 6 p.m. on Sunday as ordered.

I started to worry. Sure, I had thoughts that she had followed through with her threats to take our children and run. But I thought it more probable that she would honor the court order. So, I assumed something worse—that she'd had an accident while bringing the girls home. In the back of my mind, I thought she may have chosen to partially ignore the court order and decided to return our girls directly to their school on Monday morning. I called her on her cell phone but there was no answer. After 8 p.m., I started calling the county sheriffs along the route from her home to mine as well as the emergency rooms along the way.

At about 3 a.m., I tried to sleep but couldn't because reality kept seeping through my denial of her threats to abduct our children. I got up and began surfing the Web, searching her name, her address, her telephone number to see what popped up. My denial was swept away by what I found. She had posted various things for sale on the Internet in the weeks before. This led to one conclusion; she was preparing to leave town. As the time for school arrived, I had a sick feeling inside as I made the call to confirm that our children were not in school.

In the months that followed, I learned much about myself and my local community. I had been proud and I was humbled. I learned that support surrounded me and was sometimes where I least expected it. I gained a personal understanding of “emotional triggers” because I found that I had little if no control over the emotional roller coaster that I found myself on in my situation as a searching parent. I had to have faith that I would see my children again, so I strove to grasp firmly to hope in their return to my life. A Team HOPE volunteer helped me to hold to that hope, as did my faith. It is one thing not to be with one’s children. It is an entirely different state of being to not know where they are, how they are, and whether they are safe and secure.

I was a lucky one. Eventually she returned our children. I don’t know why she did, but I suspect that she tired of the “game” of abduction. I decided that it was unproductive and a waste of time to try to figure it out. I decided that it was better to spend time being with my children and attentive to their needs.

It has now been several years since “Mommy” dropped out of our children’s lives. I don’t understand how a mother could surrender her parental rights. But I decided that for me to attempt to understand the mind of “Mommy” in surrendering her parental rights would require that I understand a mental attitude that I didn’t want to know. All I know now is that I am happy to be there to meet the needs of our children.

## WHAT THE SEARCHING PARENT MAY BE FEELING

*It can be a lonely time when your child is missing because friends and family don ’t know what to say.*

*–Abby, former searching parent*

The taking of a child is a traumatic event that can have physiological and psychological effects on the searching parent. The parent may experience a rollercoaster of emotions. She may be filled with fear, helplessness, and anxiety not knowing where her children are and what is happening to them. The abduction may trigger intense emotions at what may seem like inopportune times, such as when walking through a grocery store and seeing a family with children.

**Even as the searching parent worries about his missing child! He/She must also be the driving force that brings the child home.** The search for the abducted child is exhausting, and the stress, worry and work can cause the searching parent to forget his own needs, even food and rest. The parent may face many road-blocks. Efforts to bring the child home can lead to frustration as the searching parent tries to prove that his child has been taken and concealed illegally and to enlist the help of law enforcement and other professionals. This is when friends and family members are needed.

## CJ'S STORY

My face was pressed against the window and I was struggling to see inside. I knocked and knocked. I was picking my children up from their summer visit with their Dad, and no one came to the door. Finally, I could see in a window. The apartment was vacant. I went from disbelief to horror to pain and

fear. I remember the glass phone booth, calling my attorney and being told to come back home (my ex lived in a city 300 miles away). It was surreal. I could not process what was going on. I couldn't think straight. All I knew is that I wanted my babies.

My story is a little different than others. I located and recovered my children myself. I don't suggest or recommend this. I felt that I needed to do this at the time. But today there are better laws in place, better cooperation among states, more informed and trained professionals, and better resources.

Once my children were back with me, the nightmare didn't end. I spent the next 10 years not knowing, weekend by weekend, if my former husband would kidnap them again. I taught my sons to forgive. I instructed them that they didn't have to always like what we did as parents or even like us, but they must honor us as their parents. I didn't take my sons to counseling. No one even at their school mentioned it. I actually didn't know anyone that had ever been.

I just was unaware of what emotionally had happened to my sons. They were home and I just needed to protect them. I had no idea we all needed help. My story, though turbulent and horribly painful, ended in the fact I got my kids back. But my sons, too, have struggled through this and have dealt with it in different ways. Here are the words of one of my sons, who described the ordeal as atrophy.

“If there were one word that best encapsulates the residual effects of this disruption in the normal course of my development, it would be ATROPHY. By definition, atrophy means *the arrested development or loss of a part or organ incidental to the normal development or life of an animal or plant*. And, just like the concentric rings that emanate out from the casting of a stone in water, so too this atrophy radiated out in various areas of my life beyond childhood and well into my adult life, affecting everything from relationships to my own self-image.

“In my case, I was abducted by a parent at the age of three and vividly remember all of my abduction experience. I can still see my father's face and hear his voice telling me that I was unloved and unwanted by my mother and her family. I became plagued by paralyzing fears:

- Fear that I would be taken again and that my security could end again at any moment.
- Fear of the other parent.
- Fear that I was unlikable and unlovable to anyone (save my immediate family).
- Fear that people I loved would die unless I was with them at all times.

“Even after the trauma itself has faded into distant memory, and forgiveness and love have replaced fear and distrust, there are still scars that remain. However, I fight daily to never favor the old wounds.”

## **RECOVERY: FINDING THE ABDUCTED CHILD**

The day has come. Your abducted child has been found. It seems like it should be easy; just pick up the child and bring him home. The reality is not that simple. During the abduction, the abducted child and searching parent both experience the passing of time. The difference is that the child was growing and changing while he was absent from the searching parent. The searching parent remembers the child the way he was at the time of the abduction. This can cause confusion and difficulty when the child and parent are reunited.

**To many parents, the recovery might seem like a moment of celebration, but to the child, it may feel like another abduction.** The child can feel the same as the day she was taken for the first time if she is simply picked up, moved to a new home, and expected to be someone different (i.e., who she was “before abduction”). In some cases, recovery can become the biggest point of trauma for the child.

For some abducted children, the recovery can be even more traumatic than the original abduction. This is especially true in cases in which the child does not know he has been missing.

*The recovery process was almost as if I had been abducted for a second time. Just as abruptly as I was taken from her, I was returned to my mother, the parent I was brain-washed to hate, and I felt alone.*

*–Sam F., former abducted child*

*A local criminal attorney called me to tell me that our children had been recovered. I was instantly overcome with an indescribable sensation of “joy.” I found myself sobbing and singing almost simultaneously as I drove to pick up our children.*

*–Daniel, former searching parent*

*I had a lot of conflicting emotions and thoughts after we were found. I felt guilty for getting to know my new family. I felt guilty for feeling guilty; I should hate my mother and stepfather for what they did to my family.*

*–Sheri, former abducted child*

Imagine this: You were told that your mother is dead. You’ve lived for years without her in your life. One day someone takes you from your father and puts you in an unfamiliar place and this woman walks in. She looks uncannily like what you remember of your mother but she is older . . . and your mother is dead.

*My brother and I were waiting with friends at the bus stop when a car pulled up. In the back seat I thought I saw my Aunt June, my mother’s identical twin, inviting us in. Of course, it wasn’t my aunt, but my ‘dead’ mother.*

*–Sam M., former abducted child*



Imagine you have been told that your father is a serial killer. For as long as you can remember, you've lived in absolute terror that he would find you and your Mom. Then, one day at school, you are called into the principal's office. The police are there, along with a man you don't recognize. You're told he is your father. He tries to hug you. You start to scream for help but the police tell you everything will be okay. You begin to cry and ask where your Mom is but all they will say is that everything is going to be okay and your Dad is going to take good care of you. You don't stop crying and yelling for your Mom, but the police put you in a car with the man who leans over, locks the door, and drives you away.

*The woman [FBI agent] explained that little girl on the milk carton was me and that I had been abducted for the last 8 years by my mother. She said that my father was on his way to get me and that I couldn't go back home or get any of my things for fear that a family member of my Mom's would try to abduct me again. I was so confused, I instantly began to cry. I couldn't comprehend what this stranger was telling me. I had a different name from the girl on the box, and I didn't have a father. That's what I had been told my entire life.*

*Without further explanation, the two FBI agents took me to a foster home for the night, and bright and early the next morning, I met my father again, for the first time.*

*–Rebekah, former abducted child*

For some children, the experience of being reunited with the searching parent is not as negative. However, the child could be dealing with confusion, fear, anger, helplessness, loss, and many other emotions in addition to joy and excitement. How does a child process all that information, especially when others are standing around celebrating the child's return?

Because a poorly handled recovery can mimic the original abduction, it is imperative that the recovery be carried out with a child-centered focus. **Recovery of the child and reintegration into a family should be a process that unfolds slowly and in a manner befitting the child's best interest.**

*The return of our children to my custody began another phase in their separation from one of their parents.*

*–Daniel, former searching parent*

## **SAM'S STORY**

My brother and I weren't abducted. We got to "go on a 2-week vacation with Dad in Canada!" My older brother was 10 at the time and fondly remembers hockey games with our Dad. At age 6, I was more excited by the snow and ice-fishing. Sometime during that short vacation, Dad told us that our Mom died, so we were "going to get to stay with Dad all the time now. Wouldn't that be fun?" No reason to be sad, no need for crying, no time for further discussion about Mom. We were too busy moving from place to place across the country.

A few years before, my father hit my Mom for the last time, and the divorce proceedings began. Mom got custody rights, and my brother and I got to spend fun weekends with Dad. After one of those weekends, I asked my mother, “what if Daddy doesn't bring us back on Sunday?” She calmed my fears by assuring me that he always would—the court had ordered it. Not long after that, of course, is when our “extended vacation” began in March 1969.

By the summer of '69, Dad, my brother, and I settled into a small apartment in Seattle, WA. My brother and I started going to school again, and Dad's girlfriend from home somehow was in Seattle too and began living with us. She kept asking if we wanted to call her “Mom,” but even though we thought our Mom was dead, that was still out of the question. My brother and I established friendships, raced the bus to school some days, and got wet a lot in the Seattle rain. Life seemed fairly normal to 6-year old Sam.

Meanwhile, back in Pittsburgh, PA, our Mom was going crazy trying to find us. She had a job but still worked day and night trying to get us back. She made phone calls, sent thousands of letters, hired private investigators, alerted the police, FBI, media, everyone, anyone. She even wrote to J. Edgar Hoover and Pat Nixon.

When the flier first arrived at our school in Seattle, the principal didn't recognize us. But several months later in December of 1969, the folder containing our photos fell open in his office while the assistant principal was there. He instantly recognized us. They were hesitant about what to do, since they didn't know who was the good guy or bad guy in this scenario. Fortunately, they phoned Sergeant Rocco, who called my mother and said, “We found our boys.” Mom leapt into action. She flew to Seattle on the next plane with a private investigator (PI). That night, she could see us through our apartment window, but the PI wisely made her wait until the time was right. The next morning, my brother and I were waiting with friends at the bus stop when a car pulled up. In the back seat, I thought I saw my Aunt June, my mother's identical twin, inviting us in. Of course, it wasn't my aunt, but my “dead” mother. We went straight to the airport where Mom hid us in the ladies' restroom fearing that someone would spot us. I was happy to see her again, but remember wishing it could have happened the next day because then I would've had the cool figurine with me for “show and tell” that I had saved months' worth of cereal boxtops to get. Plus, I could've said goodbye to my Dad and friends, none of whom I've ever spoken with since.

My mother chose not to put us through any more trauma and opted not to press charges.

Instead, she got a restraining order against our father. I never got to talk to him as an adult. I'm not certain why my father took us from our mother. I suppose there was some amount of love involved, but more than likely, it was just another way to hit her after the divorce. I don't know if he regretted taking us or even losing us.

I grew up determined not to use what happened as a crutch, but instead became fiercely independent and active: Senior Patrol Leader of my Boy Scout troop, paperboy at age 11, captain of the high school soccer team, president of my college fraternity, etc. My brother's life has been tougher. The effects on him are more obvious. He bonded more with our Dad and believes himself to be the “spitting image” of his father, bad traits and all. My brother can't always be counted on to tell the truth, and he's had trouble holding a job. He blames himself still for things he did or did not do during our “time with Dad.” Perhaps, he should have called someone in the family or told Dad's girlfriend off for suggesting she could be our “mother.”

Though the impact on my life wasn't as evident initially, over time, I have come to learn how being abducted by my Dad and reabducted by my Mom has affected my life. For the longest time, I thought the best way to deal with what had happened to me as a child was just to forget about it. Push it into the past and leave it alone. Move on. I denied it had any effect on my life, but in fact, I convinced myself that it had made me stronger. More independent.

I'm not sure what made me agree to go to that first-ever meeting of adults who had been parentally abducted as children at the National Center for Missing & Exploited Children in March of 2002. Perhaps it was a combination of curiosity, a promise to an involved friend, the free trip to D.C., the chance to help others, most notably my own brother, but certainly not to resolve any issues for myself. Or so I thought.

It turns out I had been suppressing thoughts and feelings about my childhood abduction ("kidnapping," we called it then). It turns out that talking about it as much as I have has made me feel better about myself, lighter inside. And, hearing the stories of others who have gone through the experience has made me more aware than ever of the many, many possible effects from parental abduction. Some of the other stories made me actually feel fortunate that my situation wasn't so bad. Learning from professionals about the ramifications has opened my eyes and heart as well.

Take Root has created a safe environment for adults who were parentally abducted to encourage introspection and learning. My biggest "aha" from talking about my hidden secret to so many, though, has really had little to do with me or parental abduction. By sharing my deep, dark story, I've come to learn that nearly everyone, almost to a person, has responded by opening up to me to share the tragedy of their life. Anorexia, alcoholism, lost parents, rape or sexual abuse, the list goes on and on. So many of us have not had anywhere near a perfect life or childhood. It's just that we all think we are the only ones with a sad secret. Opening up to others has brought me closer to people—family and strangers—than I had ever been capable of being. Finding out we are not alone, and being encouraged by the fortitude of others, has been my biggest blessing.

## MANAGING THE AFTERSHOCKS

*Even after I was recovered and in the loving hands of my rightful family, I remained plagued by various paralyzing fears—*

- *Fear that I would be taken again and that my security could end again at any moment.*
- *Fear that I was unlikable and unlovable to anyone (save my immediate family), which resulted in me being fairly socially reclusive until college.*
- *An irrational fear that people I love would die unless I was with them at all times.*

*Furthermore, as I entered adulthood, I discovered that I struggled to trust the loyalty of others. I questioned the strength of friendships and romantic relationships, often alienating others because of my own poor self-image.*

*—Jeremy, former abducted child*

The effects of an abduction on a child depend on a variety of factors, including the length of the abduction, the age of the child, the events that occurred during the abduction, the way in which the child dealt with the abduction, and the manner in which the recovery was handled.

Immediate and/or long-term issues that commonly surface in survivors of child family abduction include feelings of loss, anger, shame, loneliness, insecurity, and being unloved; confusion about identity; and a fear of loss and/or commitment. Family abduction survivors may also have trouble telling the truth from the lies the abducting parent told them.

**Parents, family members, friends, and teachers must recognize that the child who returns is different than the one who was taken.** The child has had many experiences while gone—not all of them bad—and should be allowed to be his true self, even if that true self is different from the searching family’s “usual” way.

- The returning child has many things to deal with: parents, family, siblings (maybe even some new ones), friends, and community. Everything will be different.
- The child may have a changed identity as well as a new name.
- The child may go from an only-child family to a new, larger family, making the transition even more difficult.
- The child’s educational situation may change —the child may be placed in a different grade level and probably a totally different school setting.
- The abducting parent and searching parent may have different rules, expectations, and ways of parenting, creating confusion and anxiety for the child and the family to whom the child is returning.
- The returning child will probably have a totally new living environment—home, family, school, community, even the area of the country.
- The abduction was not just an event but an ongoing experience that changed the child’s whole life.
- The abduction is about the child and what he has experienced—sometimes this is lost in the process.
- There are developmental issues unique to abducted children that should be paid attention to:
  - The child may have been forced to grow up before her time.
  - The child may have missed out on mile-stones such as birthdays, holidays, and school promotions.
  - The child has been constantly starting over—new schools, new residences, new classmates and acquaintances.
  - There is no continuum—the child may have been forced to assume a new identity, often several times over.

- The child may lag behind emotionally and educationally.
- The child operates in survival mode.
- The child loses his childhood.
- Abnormal things may have become normalized, such as hiding in the car, keeping curtains closed all the time, keeping lights off, not answering the door, and continual moving from location to location.

*I'm sorry I will never be the child you would have raised . . . One thing that was always so hard for me was that I knew they felt (because they have even said it at times) that if I had grown up there I would probably be more like them. Yes, I probably would. And in some ways that would be great. In other ways, I'm proud of who I became.*

*–former abducted child*

## HOW TO MINIMIZE POTENTIAL PITFALLS WHEN A CHILD IS RETURNED

*I wish I knew then what I know now so that I could have better managed the challenges we all faced when the boys returned to me. They were home and I just needed to protect them. I had no idea we all needed help.*

*–CJ, former searching parent*

The returning child is not just returning to the searching parent. The child will need to assimilate into a new school, extended family, culture, and community. Parents, family members, friends, and teachers must acknowledge that the returned child is different from the one who was taken. **The focus should be on helping the child gradually repair his ruptured identity, transition from the abduction identity to the new life, and rebuild relationships.** There are many ways to foster the transition between the two identities so recovery does not become another point of rupture for the child.

- **Provide access to qualified mental health counseling.** The child should have his own therapist, someone who is skilled in working with traumatized children. The therapist should complete an assessment of the child's mental health status and may recommend individual therapy for the child and/or family therapy. Because the child may be experiencing conflicting loyalties, it will be important for him to have his own counselor to help deal with both the abduction and the recovery. At the same time, good family therapy can help the family better understand the child and help the child and family integrate.

*When I finally found a safe environment with a therapist I trusted, it was wonderful to have a neutral place to go and not be guarded or embarrassed by my feelings.*

*–Rebekah, former abducted child*

- **Allow the child to set the pace.** As the child begins to integrate the “new reality” into her life, she will also be coming to grips with the loss of the old reality. It can take time for the child to accept that a trusted, beloved parent was lying to her. And it may be scary to let go of a parent on whom she has been completely dependent. Giving the child the time, space, and appropriate professional mental health assistance to reconcile the two competing views is crucial. Attempting to push or force the child into the “new reality” simply mirrors the abduction experience. The child should set the pace for sharing both details about the abduction and affection toward the searching family.

*If I could say one thing to my Mom, I would just ask her to please hear me. Don't change the subject if I want to talk about what happened. Don't try and make me feel crazier than I already do, and I don't want or need to hear about how bad it was for her when I was gone. I know that sounds harsh, but sometimes it's so hard. I've spent so long taking care of her, taking care of my Dad, pretending like I'm fine and that my life was 'normal.' If I stray from that . . . if I talk about how confusing it was to be moved from state to state, to never have friends, to think that my Mom didn't care about me . . . then that's not acceptable to hear. If I talk about my pain, then I'm somehow negating her pain of being left behind. I want to know that my Mom, the one who loved me and cared for me so many years, still cares that I'm hurting and wants to hear about what happened to me. I want her to hear me.*

*–former abducted child*

- **Do not take rejection personally.** The child might be wary of, act negatively toward, or reject the searching parent. The searching parent should remember that he is asking for the child's trust just as the child is being confronted with the consequences of an enormous breach of trust by his abductor. It will take time for the child to trust again.

- **Set clear expectations. Provide structure and discipline.** During the abduction, the child may have been encouraged to lie or keep secrets. She also may also have become accustomed to a lack of adult supervision. Giving the child clear messages about how things are done in her new home will reduce confusion about the new behavioral expectations.

- **Acknowledge the trauma the child has been through.** The child will face tremendous pressure to present herself as being “okay” when he returns, often in ways that are not evident to the parent or family members. The pressure can come from a desire to protect the family from further worry, a desire to fit into the family or other social settings, or as a response to cues all around him telling him that being “okay” now is what is expected. He may suppress the abduction as a means of protection and survival, just as he learned to suppress the left-behind life during the abduction.

*We were expected to be happy that the ordeal was over. And so I learned to try to pretend that everything was okay. So that I didn't hurt anyone's feelings, I learned to hide some of my own.*

*–Sheri, former abducted child*

- **Do not say negative things about the abductor in front of the child.** A child's relationship with the abductor does not disappear into thin air. There has been a bond—be it healthy or dysfunctional—that must be considered in postabduction planning. There may be circumstances where it is safe and beneficial for the child to have some ongoing contact with the abducting parent. In other circumstances, it may not be possible or advisable. This can be thought through with the help of a mental health professional. But it is important to recognize that the child will have his own feelings about the abductor, which may be negative or positive. Denigrating the abductor or trying to persuade the child to see him in a negative light can mirror the abductor's actions and may make the reunion more difficult.

*Your child might voice thoughts about the other parent that may be positive. As difficult as it is for you, give them the space to do that—give your child the freedom to love both parents; don't make them choose sides. This will actually bring you and your child closer and your child will be able to trust you with their innermost thoughts and feelings.*

*—Abby, former searching parent*

## **Helping Your Child Adjust to a New Home**

Children do get found and they do come home. When this happens, the searching parent is often overjoyed and ecstatic. However, the searching parent needs to recognize that the child has just been pulled from the life she was living and from the parent she depended on, whether the situation was good or bad. Now the work of getting to know one another begins. This requires patience and understanding. **How reunification is handled will influence the child's connection with the searching parent for a long time.** The searching parent should acknowledge that the child still has connections with her former life and judiciously allow her to maintain those connections while creating new routines that add stability to the child's life and help to strengthen the ties to her new home.

- Let the child use the name he prefers.
- Encourage her to continue activities she was involved in during the abduction, such as scouts, soccer, tumbling, and softball.
- Encourage her to keep in touch with friends she made, as long as it is safe.
- Be creative—for example, if the child was taken to a city where he became a fan of the local team, get that team's pennant for his room.
- Keep the child's life structured, organized, and disciplined, but give her choices that empower her—even if it is the smallest of choices, like “Do you want eggs or cereal for breakfast?”
- Make a chronicle of what happened while the child was gone and let him know he is welcome to read it. Write down what steps were taken to find the child. Include pictures of important family events like new births or graduations or bringing the family dog home as a puppy.

- Above all, encourage the child to freely express all her memories from the abduction identity, both good and bad.

*I wish I had stuck with therapy much longer than I did. I wish I had faced the fears, anxieties, and paranoia early on rather than repressing them.*

*—Rebekah, former abducted child*

## REBEKAH'S STORY

It was like any other day sitting in my fifth-grade classroom in Eureka, CA. I was dreading the math problems the teacher just assigned when the principal walked into class and abruptly asked me to come with him. I remember walking to his office. He was looking at me weird, like he didn't recognize me, and the silence was deafening. I was so nervous. I started running through all the things I might have done to get me in trouble and be pulled out of class by the principal himself. We arrived at the main office and he asked me to wait in the reception area for a minute. He went inside his office and shut the door. After a few minutes, I heard his footsteps on the other side of the door as he opened it to escort me in.

In his office, I found two "suits," two police officers, and one nicely dressed woman. The woman was sitting on the couch, the police stood by the door, and the suits were by the desk. The woman asked me to sit by her and I did. I was completely freaked out and nervous. I didn't know what to think. Just as I sat down, the woman introduced herself, followed by the two FBI agents and the two police officers. To this day, I cannot remember their names. Before I had a moment to ask any questions, the woman pulled out a flattened milk carton with a picture of a little girl on it. The woman asked me if I knew who the little girl was, and I said no. She explained that little girl was me and that I had been abducted for the last 8 years by my mother—and that my father and the FBI had been looking for me ever since. But my name was Heather! I was so confused. I instantly began to cry. I didn't know how to comprehend what this stranger was telling me. My name was different. I did not have a father because he did not love me or want anything to do with me. This is what I thought my whole entire life. I truly didn't know what to think or feel, so I asked for everyone's identification. In retrospect I know it is funny—a 12-year-old girl asking the FBI and police for their credentials. None of this made sense to me. How do I deal with being told that my whole life is a lie? The woman told me my father was on his way to get me and that I couldn't go back home or get any of my things for fear that a family member of my Mom would try to abduct me again. Without any further explanation, the two FBI agents took me to a foster home for the night and early the next morning, I met my father again, for the first time.

After I was reunited with my father and siblings, my mother was arrested, given a felony, and put on probation for 7 to 10 years. Though it sounds like my Mom got judicial justice, her stay in jail was 2 days, and her probation was never followed up—she left Illinois numerous times even after she was ordered not to. Emotionally, I was angry and resentful toward her. I hated her for lying to me and for what she did. She took me away from my childhood and my siblings. She robbed me of my "normal" childhood and the love of my father and siblings. Along with the anger came confusion. I didn't have any grasp on reality or what was emotionally real around me. I didn't know who or what situations



to trust. All I could do was seek answers as to why this happened to me. Little did I know I was never going to get them. I was asking these questions of my mother, the one person whose reality and word I could not trust. Her answer was simply, “I was protecting you and taking you out of harm’s way.”

My retort was always the same, “that is another lie because if that were true, you would have tried ‘saving’ your other children as well, unless, of course, you just didn’t love them or care if they were in danger.” Anger and confusion manifested itself in many ways. The most harmful way was that I did not know how to be Rebekah without emotionally and mentally killing my namesake Heather. I had a new life now, a new reality that had a swarm of people who loved and supported me. How can I be Heather in that? Everything from my former life was lost and gone. I didn’t live in the same state, didn’t have my friends, didn’t have any of my possessions, and didn’t have my mother. I now had siblings, a father, a cat, real Converse shoes—and all of these things came literally overnight. Not one thing in my life was the same other than I was physically me.

I look back on my first life and can’t remember much, including names and faces of important people to me at the time because not only was I not allowed to take anything from that life but I felt I was forced to bury it to become who I really was, which was Rebekah. Who is Rebekah? To this day, I still don’t always know. I have struggled my whole life to identify with the one person who should be innate—me. I never had a reality or foundation to start from to create that. Yes, I had a loving and supporting family, but that was outside of me—that is not who I am. That enriches my life but does not create it. I have never had the confidence long enough of being one person to build who I am and my own identity. The fact I am an adult survivor of a childhood parental abduction has become my identity now. It is the only thing that makes sense to identify with.

This is the reality my mother created for me. A reality based on lies so deeply rooted that as a human being I can’t identify with myself internally and externally in the world around me. I do not want to sound so emotionally severed from myself as to suggest I have not made strides at self-awareness and identification because I have. In ways, I feel I know myself emotionally within the constructs of my abducted identity more than most people know themselves in a whole life-time. But my struggle is who would I have been without this rupture? Who am I authentically without the alienation, anxiety, fear, paranoia, and self-doubt? How do I become that person I know I can be without those limitations on my life as my default? I don’t want to waste any time regretting my past and that’s why I have always tried to make the most of my present and future. Not a day has gone by that I feel I have emotionally or mentally been able to do so because of the trauma I went through. What limits would I have if I didn’t have those of my identity crisis? I honestly think not many. I was robbed of a life without perpetual innate anxiety, fear, alienation, anger, and paranoia as a default state of mind. At this point, I don’t think I would know how to live without those things, and the fleeting moments it does happen are the most insecure.

## **FINAL THOUGHTS**

Family abduction is a crime that has lasting effects on those who experience it. Understanding what it is and its potential outcomes can help professionals and those who work with abducted children and searching parents respond appropriately, thereby reducing further victimization and trauma. In the earlier sections of this document, the realities of family abduction have been described through the eyes of the abducted child and the searching parent. Their words provide insights into what it means to be abducted by a family member and, in doing so, offer professionals and volunteers the knowledge and information they need to support others facing similar situations. The contributors hope that by

sharing their stories and thoughts, they can empower YOU as well as law enforcement professionals, social workers, volunteers, and others to make a difference.

*Things do get better with time if you make the effort to work through things and face yourself and your fears.*

*–Rebekah, former abducted child*

*I don't know why my mom was able to convince so many friends and family that abducting me was a justified progression in her ongoing battles with my father. Hindsight seems to have clarified for everyone—including my mother—that it was a tragic mistake. I can't help but think how much trauma and heartbreak could have been avoided if those around my mother at the time had recognized her plan for what it was, **an act of child abduction**, and spoken up.*

*–Liss, former abducted child*

**NOW THAT YOU HAVE SEEN WITH YOUR OWN EYES WHAT DAMAGING EFFECTS THE CRIME OF PARENTAL CHILD KIDNAPPING CAUSES, IT IS TIME TO LEARN HOW TO PROTECT YOURSELF, YOUR SPOUSE AND YOUR CHILDREN FROM THIS TOTAL DISASTER WHILST YOU ARE STILL HAPPY TOGETHER.**

**BASED ON THE "BRUTAL LEARNING CURVE" OF THE AUTHOR OF THIS BOOK, HE HAS CREATED 100% LEGAL PROTECTION STRATEGIES FOR BOTH SPOUSES AND THEIR CHILDREN, WHICH YOU WILL LEARN IN THE NEXT CHAPTER...**



# LEARN HOW TO PROTECT YOURSELF AND YOUR FAMILY WITH INTERNATIONAL PRENUPTIAL AGREEMENTS WITH FULL ASSET PROTECTION THROUGH YOUR IRREVOCABLE BLOCKCHAIN FAMILY TRUST

**Don't Become The Next Victim of Parental Child Kidnapping or Family Court Judicial Predators - You and Your Spouse Can Be Empowered With Your Own Irrevocable Blockchain Family Trust To Protect Both of You and Your Children in Case of a Future Divorce!**

## **WHAT IS A PRENUPTIAL AGREEMENT?**

A prenuptial agreement, or premarital agreement (commonly referred to as a prenup), is a written contract entered into by a couple prior to marriage or a civil union that enables them to select and control many of the legal rights they acquire upon marrying, and what happens when their marriage eventually ends by death or divorce.

Couples enter into a written prenuptial agreement **to supersede many of the default marital laws** that would otherwise apply in the event of divorce, such as the laws that govern the division of property, retirement benefits, savings, and the right to seek alimony (spousal support) with agreed-upon terms that provide certainty and clarify their marital rights.

A premarital agreement may also contain waivers of a surviving spouse's right to claim an elective share of the estate of the deceased spouse. In some countries, including the United States, Belgium and the Netherlands, the prenuptial agreement not only provides for what happens in the event of a divorce, but also to protect some property during the marriage, for instance in case of a bankruptcy.

Many countries, including Canada, France, Italy, and Germany, have matrimonial regimes, in addition to, or some cases, in lieu of prenuptial agreements. Postnuptial agreements are similar to prenuptial agreements, except that they are entered into after a couple is married.

When divorce is imminent, postnuptial agreements are referred to as "**Separation Agreements**".

Prenuptial agreements in all U.S. states are not allowed to regulate issues relating to the children of the marriage, in particular, custody and access issues. The reason behind this is that matters involving children must be decided in the children's "best interests". However, this is controversial: some people believe that as custody battles are often the worst part of a divorce, couples should be able to settle this in advance.

## **DOCUMENTARY EXPOSES \$50 BILLION A YEAR DIVORCE INDUSTRY IN THE USA ALONE!**

More money flows through the family courts, and into the hands of courthouse insiders, than in all other court systems in America combined – over \$50 billion a year and growing. Through extensive research and interviews with the nation's top divorce lawyers, mediators, judges, politicians, litigants and journalists, **DIVORCE CORP.** uncovers how children are torn from their homes, unlicensed custody evaluators extort money, and abusive judges play god with people's lives while enriching their friends.

A shocking exposé of the inner workings of the \$50 billion a year U.S. family law industry, Divorce Corp shines a bright light on the appalling waste, and shameless collusive practices seen daily in family courts. It is a stunning documentary film that anyone considering marriage or divorce must see.

## **DON'T BECOME THE NEXT VICTIMS - YOU AND YOUR SPOUSE CAN BE EMPOWERED WITH YOUR OWN IRREVOCABLE BLOCKCHAIN FAMILY TRUST TO PROTECT BOTH OF YOU AND YOUR CHILDREN IN CASE OF A FUTURE DIVORCE!**

Dividing property in divorce is one of the most challenging aspects of the process. The more diverse the types of assets a couple owns, the harder it is to figure out how to fairly divide and value the property. One type of asset that can be particularly tricky to address are trusts. Many couples will create trusts during the course of a marriage as part of their overall estate plan. Generally, any property acquired or accumulated during the time of the marriage is considered marital property and subject to division in divorce. **Trusts, however, can create significant challenges to this endeavor for a Family Court Judge.** For many couples, the assets contained in the trust are the most valuable property they own. The problem trusts create for the Family Court Judges is the fact that legally the property is no longer owned by the spouses, and thus, outside the matters typically handled in a divorce. **Given this situation, how can divorcing couples be empowered to block any Family Court Judge from trying to access the division of your trust assets and your children in a divorce?**

## **DOES THE FAMILY COURT HAVE AUTHORITY TO TOUCH TRUST PROPERTY?**

In any legal proceeding, the court can only directly order a person to do something if they are a party to the case. **With your irrevocable Blockchain Family Trust, if the person with an interest in the trust, such as your children or other family members, are not a party to the case, which they would not be**

**in a divorce, the court has no power to touch trust assets without the consent of all beneficiaries.** This is the situation with an **irrevocable Blockchain Family Trusts**, and the court essentially has no power to touch assets outside the marital estate for purposes of equitable distribution as long as you make your children the beneficiaries of the irrevocable Blockchain Family Trust and you and your spouse are **BOTH** the Trustees to handle the financial affairs of the Family Trust until your children reach adult age.

**Therefore, our Separation & Trust Agreements are governed by International Private Contract & Trust Laws, which does NOT allow any Family Court Judge to claim "jurisdiction" over your children and it does NOT allow a Family Court Judge to perform any bogus and unconstitutional "custody proceedings" over your children.**

## **LEGAL RECOGNITION**

Laws vary between both states and countries in both what content they may contain and under what conditions and circumstances that a prenuptial agreement may be declared unenforceable, such as an agreement signed under fraud, duress or without adequate disclosure of assets.

Our **International Prenuptial Agreements** are valid across the world and are based on [The Hague Convention of 1 June 1970 on the Recognition of Divorces and Legal Separations](#).

## **WHAT IS A SEPARATION & TRUST AGREEMENT?**

A Separation & Trust Agreement is a legally binding agreement used by two people (Trustees of their Blockchain Family Trust) in a marriage or civil partnership, who have decided to separate while remaining legally married, or before they petition for a divorce or termination of their civil partnership. A written Separation & Trust Agreement defines how property, assets, bills, debts, spousal support, **and other shared responsibilities, such as child custody or support, will be allocated.**

## **WHO SHOULD USE AN IRREVOCABLE FAMILY TRUST AND A SEPARATION & TRUST AGREEMENT?**

Our Separation & Trust Agreements are for spouses who can agree on the terms of their separation **WAY IN ADVANCE - ACTUALLY WHEN THEY ARE PLANNING TO GET MARRIED OR FORM A CIVIL PARTNERSHIP.** If you and your spouse can't agree **TODAY**, you may have to pursue mediation, arbitration, or litigation to determine your separation terms, which can be very costly and devastating for both of you and for the future of your children.

**So why not decide today, how you will handle conflicts in the future, especially a fair child custody of 50/50 because your children will need BOTH parents in their lives.**

## **WILL MY SEPARATION & TRUST AGREEMENT BE LEGALLY RECOGNIZED?**

First off, you do **NOT** need to file your Separation & Trust Agreement with a court. A Separation & Trust Agreement is a contract between two parties and therefore is governed by international private contract and trust law. The contract binds both parties of their Blockchain Family Trust to its terms. **Therefore, if either party breaches the contract, the other can file a legal claim for breach of Fiduciary Duties.**

If there is a legal dispute and your Separation & Trust Agreement is presented to a judge, they may reject the terms of your agreement if:

1. Its terms aren't in the best interest of your children. (Please Note: 50/50 custody agreements do not make the family courts any money. However, its your life and your children belong to **BOTH** of you, **NOT** the State! So you may enter everything you want into your private separation & trust agreement regarding your children and how time is divided between **BOTH** parents. You are **BOTH** the Trustees of your Blockchain Family Trust, and the Trust regulates the children's affairs including shared child custody for BOTH of you. Its legally valid!)
2. You or your spouse haven't fully disclosed certain assets or liabilities
3. Its terms are unfair (e.g., one spouse waives their right to support without proper compensation)
4. It has not been properly witnessed/notarized

In addition, a Separation Agreement shouldn't contradict any other binding agreements, such as a Prenuptial Agreement or Postnuptial Agreement.

**PLEASE NOTE: A FAMILY COURT JUDGE CANNOT DECLARE TO HAVE "JURISDICTION" OVER A FAMILY TRUST, WHICH IN THIS CASE IS DECENTRALIZED ON THE BLOCKCHAIN WITH STRICT TRUST LAWS TO PROTECT YOUR ASSETS OUTSIDE OF ANY FAMILY COURT JURISDICTION.**

**MOREOVER, BOTH PARENTS ARE THE TRUSTEES & FIDUCIARIES OF THE FAMILY TRUST AND IF ONE OF THEM BREACHES THE CONTRACT (SUCH AS SNATCHING A CHILD AWAY FROM THE OTHER PARENT) THE "LEFT BEHIND PARENT" CAN NOW CRIMINALLY SUE FOR BREACH OF FIDUCIARY DUTIES BY A TRUSTEE, WHICH IS WAY MORE POWERFUL THAN ALL THE CIVIL FAMILY COURT NONSENSE.**

## **WHEN TO USE A SEPARATION & TRUST AGREEMENT?**

There are various situations in which a Separation & Trust Agreement can be used. Whether you're looking to legally separate from your spouse, seek a divorce, or separate informally, this legally binding document can be used to detail all aspects of a separation.

**Here are some of the most common ways in which you can use a Separation & Trust Agreement:**

1. You have decided to separate with your spouse and want to determine how to divide your property and assets.
2. You are ready to separate for some time and live independently from your spouse, but not yet ready to get a divorce or want to take some time before making a final decision on dissolving the marriage/civil partnership.
3. You want to get a divorce and already know how you want to allocate your assets or other responsibilities and prefer to define this yourself rather than leave it up to the court.
4. You want to permanently maintain your legal marriage status while simultaneously living separately from your spouse.
5. You want to prepare an outline for the division of finances or other assets before meeting with an attorney regarding legal separation.
6. You are deciding whether to do a legal separation and want to set the preliminary terms for a division of assets in advance.

## WHAT TO INCLUDE IN A SEPARATION & TRUST AGREEMENT?

A Separation & Trust Agreement includes various key terms, which can differ depending on what responsibilities the married couple wants to outline. This agreement often addresses many of the same specifications as a divorce decree, such as:

1. Division of marital assets such as property, financial accounts, insurance, business interests, and retirement accounts
2. Division of debt responsibilities
3. Spousal support, including maintenance and alimony
4. Child custody, child support payments, and visitation rights for the Trustees of their Blockchain Family Trust
5. Allocation of costs such as health insurance and whether spouses are entitled to any specific assets .
6. Responsibilities relating to marital property expenses such as utilities, insurance, and mortgage
7. Spousal benefits and who will pay for them

To create your own Separation & Trust Agreement, you will need to determine the terms of the separation with your spouse. In addition, both parties will have to be honest and open about their financial situations.

Once you have finalized these details, you should draw up your document. This can be done easily with the template we include in your Blockchain Family Trust. With our Separation & Trust Agreement form, you can quickly create your own agreement, which you can customize to your state's separation laws and your particular spousal situation.

The agreement must be in writing, and it must be signed by both parties/trustees in the presence of a Notary. Once your document is prepared, depending on your state of residence and for what type of separation you will be using it for, you may need to file it with a local court.

## WHAT HAPPENS AFTER A SEPARATION & TRUST AGREEMENT IS SIGNED?

Once both spouses/trustees have signed the agreement, it becomes a legally binding contract that both parties must follow. As a result, either party can sue the other if the agreement is breached and force them to comply with its terms.

## HOW TO FILE A SEPARATION & TRUST AGREEMENT?

A Separation & Trust Agreement must be filed if you are pursuing a legal separation or divorce. This can be done through a local court. The Separation & Trust Agreement must then be served to your spouse (the other trustee of your Blockchain Family Trust)

## MODIFICATION OF CHILD SUPPORT AND BREACH OF FIDUCIARY DUTY OF THE TRUSTEES

The provisions relating to custody, support, and maintenance of the (child/children) of the parties and Trustees of their irrevocable Blockchain Family Trust may not be changed or modified by the parties other than by further agreement between them in writing.

**However, such agreement shall be governed by international private contract law and trust law and binding for any court.** Only if there is a breach of contract by the Trustees of this Blockchain Family Trust, due to a violation of fiduciary duty, this agreement may be subject to the proper order of any court of competent jurisdiction.

A breach of fiduciary duty occurs when a trustee or executor fails to meet their legal obligations, whether under the law or as dictated by their trust agreement. Trustees and executors are fiduciaries, meaning they are required by law to follow specific rules that dictate their behavior.

A breach of fiduciary duty can result in serious civil and criminal legal consequences for a trustee. In most cases, lawsuits involving a breach of fiduciary duty seek compensatory damages to recover what was lost as a result of the trustee's wrongdoing or negligence. In this case, this agreement may be subject to the proper order of any court of competent jurisdiction.

**To protect your and your children's future, register your Blockchain Family Trust today including your Prenuptial Agreement and your Separation & Trust Agreement.**

**Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today**







# HOW TO ESTABLISH YOUR FAMILY BANK & BLOCKCHAIN DYNASTY TRUST?

## HOW TO START A FAMILY BANK & DYNASTY TRUST TO BUILD GENERATIONAL WEALTH?

Borrowing money nowadays can be hard to access if you're new to the credit market or have unfavorable marks on your credit report. Rising interest rates have made it difficult to get approved for traditional bank loans, but an alternative form of funding may be more beneficial for building generational wealth.

Intra-family financing, which is commonly referred to as a "family bank," is a strategy that even billionaires like the Rockefeller family established to preserve wealth and ensure the long-term welfare of their lineage. In many ways a family bank operates as a cash flow system for assisting family members to secure capital by cutting out the middleman, all the while instituting best practices for financial literacy.

### WHAT IS A FAMILY BANK?

Family banks act as a family-owned entity, therefore, they aren't regulated, so there are no accounts, depositors, or funds made available to the public.

"A family bank can provide a source of funding to family members or their related entities, which is much more flexible and customized than traditional commercial, regulated bank financing,". Our wealth management adviser team will assist you in structuring and governing a Family Bank & Dynasty Trust.

Many people across the world are not unfamiliar with merging financial resources. Years of discriminatory lending practices shut them out of applying for mortgage loans and other forms of financing, leaving many communities with no choice but to collectively pull funds together to create community funds to bankroll small businesses or put money down on a home.

A Family Bank & Dynasty Trust can be an emotional attachment that requires diligence in overseeing, so it's important to have safeguards and good governance in place. Here are some considerations to keep in mind if you're planning on spearheading a family banking system for your loved ones and your "members".

## **ESTABLISH CLEAR GUIDELINES**

Starting small, maybe with immediate family members, is a good rule of thumb to keep things less convoluted as you cohesively work together to establish guidelines. Strong family governance will be crucial for the success and longevity of the bank.

Some kind of document that explicitly spells out the terms of the loan is essential. Our banking experts provide legal services to banks and other financial institutions, and their advice is as follows:

“A handshake is a bad idea. You want to document it and be sure what the deal is. If it's going to be a loan, act like a lender, don't act like a parent or a friend.”

While lending to family members can be done on less stringent terms, the foundation of a family can't solely be based on an honor system.

## **FUND YOUR FAMILY BANK WITH WHOLE LIFE INSURANCE**

A private family bank gives the option of borrowing funds from a whole life insurance policy. For the duration the policy is held, monthly payments accrue and give the policyholder what is known as “cash value.” Cash can be borrowed before or after the policy matures, which makes it an ideal tax-free system to extract funds.

“By investing in a whole life insurance policy, the policyholder builds cash value they can borrow against while building interest on the entire policy.

## **PROMOTE ECONOMIC EMPOWERMENT, NOT ENTITLEMENT**

Accountability is needed to ensure responsible financial stewardship from the borrower. Whether it's your teenager in need of funds to buy a game console, or your sister who's in need of a loan to put down on a car, or a "member" of your Family Bank & Dynasty Trust, it is important for both the lender and borrower to have a mutual understanding of loan terms or any other requirements of the debt they are taking on.

“It takes a committed group of people who see the value of setting up financial security, so mindset and commitment are the determining factors for success.

Being on the same page about financial obligations fosters intellectual capital and understanding that will help the borrower navigate traditional credit lending.

## NO FREE MONEY

As tempting as it may be to help a family member in need of cash with no strings attached, in order to act as a family bank, there should be an interest rate incorporated in pay-back terms.

“So long as the rate is more than what’s called the applicable federal rate, which is the minimum rate necessary for the loan to not be deemed as a gift.

With Federal Funds Rate nearing 4 to 5 percent as the government tries to get inflation under control, you have the discretion to give family members a lower rate on a loan, which can help them save money in the long run.

Ultimately, creating a tax-exempt Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust will help safeguard your personal assets and help you grow your business more profitable as a decentralized autonomous financial organization.

### **Why should a decentralized Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust be your first, and only choice?**

First, a decentralized Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust is established and operates as a Private Membership Bank & Trust on the Blockchain, within a network of other decentralized Banks and Blockchain Trusts. We DO NOT recommend anything to others that we don’t utilize ourselves.

Second, our founders have over 30 years of expertise in the study of international corporate law, investment bank establishments, trusts and other corporate structures in more than 60 countries. We have a clear understanding of some basic principles that most others don’t utilize or seem to know. The protections of a properly formed decentralized Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust should stay within the protections of the private domain. This simple concept doesn’t seem to be so simple for most.

Most corporate advisors, lawyers and company formation agents across the world create for their clients companies based on LEGAL JURISDICTIONS under the laws of any Nation or State. The end result is that these clients ending up with a company that is “statutory compliant” and "tax liable" in that particular jurisdiction.

### **WHY IS THAT A PROBLEM?**

A statutory compliant company is a company whose founding documents agree to operate within the limitations of Public Law (statutes) of a particular jurisdiction. Statutory compliance puts your company back under the jurisdiction of public law and removes most of the protections that are the primary purpose of creating a decentralized Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust in the first place.

A statutory compliant company puts you, your assets, and your tax liability at risk, and most of these advisor companies, and their clients don’t even realize that they are creating statutory compliant companies where you "voluntarily" accept the tax code of the jurisdiction you established your company under.

# HAVE YOU SIGNED ANY CONTRACTS WITH YOUR GOVERNMENT TO PAY UP TO 58% CORPORATE TAX?

## Can a decentralized Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust Circumvent Economic Government Tyranny?

Your government is robbing you. Yes, you read it right; the government is there to protect its citizen from theft, but what if the government is the thief? How and who is going to protect us?

Have you wondered whether you ever signed any contract or an agreement with the elected government to take a significant chunk of your earnings, property or real estate, ancestral will, etc., by simply just living in that country or setting up your "statutory compliant" company in that country?!! We bet you haven't, yet you voluntarily file your taxes; if you don't, you'll evade taxes which is a felony, and it can put you in prison for up to 5 years.

The next question you should ask yourself is, "how come some countries offer nil to minimal tax liability such as Dubai, Andorra, Liechtenstein or the ZERO TAX Dominican Republic, where countries like America can take (steal) more than one-third (37%) or Germany up to 58% of your income?!!"

Our founders saw many people investing large amounts of money to create "statutory compliant" companies with little protections for your assets but high Government taxes. Our goal was to EMPOWER YOU and change a few things within the company formation industry. First was offering a Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust package with complete protections under U.S. and international laws and treaties to ensure people from across the world could enjoy the same asset protections and tax exemptions.

Second was the severely overpriced rates being paid to form "statutory compliant" companies.

Third was an effort to educate people to know the difference and encourage those who are capable to form their own Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust without breaking the bank.

All Family Banks & Blockchain Dynasty Trusts created with our assistance offer complete protections under U.S. and international laws and treaties and help to keep you and your business within the private domain and tax exempt.

### The Results?

Not only is the initial investment lowered compared to others, the operational expense of your Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust is significantly lowered since you have no more licensing cost or regulatory compliance expense and no more taxes to pay.

### Already Impressed?

Lets secure your Family Bank & Blockchain Dynasty Trust now.

[Contact us for a confidential consultation.](#)

[Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today](#)



# WHAT IS DECENTRALIZED FINANCE? (DEFI)

**DeFi products and services are conducted without a trusted central intermediary such as a bank, and they include payments, lending and borrowing, trading and investments, capital raising (crowdfunding), and insurance through your own Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust.**

Decentralized Finance (DeFi):

Transformative Potential & Associated Benefits (when using your decentralized Blockchain Trust)

Abstract: ([Source: Federal Reserve, The Central Bank of The United States of America](#))

The Full Paper can be downloaded here: [www.federalreserve.gov/econres/feds/files/2022057pap.pdf](http://www.federalreserve.gov/econres/feds/files/2022057pap.pdf)

**Decentralized finance (DeFi)** refers to a set of newly emerging financial products and services that operate on decentralized platforms using blockchains to record and share data. DeFi products and services are conducted without a trusted central intermediary such as a bank, and they include payments, lending and borrowing, trading and investments, capital raising (crowdfunding), and insurance through your own Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust.

An important innovation that allowed for the development of DeFi was the growth of programming capability on blockchains. This innovation allows for the creation of computer code called smart contracts that can be invoked by users without going through a centralized intermediary.

## Overview:

DeFi — short for decentralized finance — is a new vision of banking and financial services that is based on peer-to-peer payments through blockchain technology. Via blockchain, DeFi allows “trust-less” banking, sidestepping traditional financial middlemen such as banks or brokers.

## WHAT'S IN IT FOR ENTREPRENEURS?

DeFi promises to allow investors to “become the bank” by giving them opportunities to lend money peer-to-peer and earn higher yields than those available in traditional bank accounts. Investors can establish their tax-exempt and decentralized Blockchain Trust with digital payment facilities, which enables you and your clients to send and receive money quickly anywhere around the world, and our clients can access their funds via digital wallets without paying traditional banking fees.

DeFi is a natural historical progression of financial services offered on blockchains. Nakamoto (2008) showed the potential for payment services to be provided without the involvement of traditional financial intermediaries in the whitepaper that originated Bitcoin and its blockchain.

Since the creation of Bitcoin, a variety of projects have been undertaken to expand the set of financial services provided on blockchains, with the potential of ultimately providing most, if not all, traditional financial services on blockchains.

These services could be provided through firms that operate on blockchain(s) but otherwise look a lot like traditional financial intermediaries, an approach called centralized finance (CeFi) as opposed to DeFi. An important innovation that allowed for the development of DeFi was the growth of programming capability on blockchains. This innovation allows for the creation of computer code called smart contracts that can be invoked by users without going through a centralized intermediary. Smart contracts are used to create decentralized applications (dapps) that provide financial products and services such as Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust registrations.

The Ethereum blockchain is currently the most-widely used dapp blockchain and hosts more than 470 dapps that represent 31 percent of the more than 1400 currently operating dapps we have identified. Many other blockchain platforms, including Polygon, Avalanche and Solana, are emerging as popular dapp platforms as well. In addition, many dapps run on more than one blockchain. Estimates of the cumulative gross value deployed in DeFi products and services ranged from \$78 billion to more than \$224 billion on April 1, 2022. While this number represents a very small share of the global financial system, the number of dapps is growing rapidly, as is the gross value deployed across various DeFi services.

Nevertheless, the processing limitations of the early blockchains constrained DeFi's prospects. These limitations include the speed with which blocks are validated and added to the blockchain, the need for every transaction to be processed on the main blockchain and the rapidly increasing storage requirements for the cumulative transaction history on blockchains.

However, a variety of changes that would substantially relax these constraints have been, or are in, the process of being implemented, such as the switch to “proof of stake” and the use of “sharding” (or breaking a blockchain into pieces or shards, and storing them in separate places) rollups, side chains, and Layer 2 scaling solutions.

Broadly speaking, there are two conceptual scenarios (not necessarily mutually exclusive) that could lead to a breakthrough in which blockchain finance may become an important provider of the services currently provided by off-chain financial markets and institutions.

In one scenario, these blockchain services gain greater interoperability with the existing payments and financial system (for example, evolving to link real assets to public blockchains such as possible in your own Blockchain Trust).

A second scenario may see crypto assets evolving to become a separate, parallel financial system that provides services for the real economy such as the Blockchain Bank Coin (BBC). In either scenario, both CeFi and DeFi may pose no financial stability risks, due to the fact that both systems are currently operational and cost effective alternatives for DeFi corporate establishments and DeFi payment solutions for entrepreneurs.

## HOW DOES DEFI WORK?

Decentralized finance uses the blockchain technology that cryptocurrencies use. A blockchain is a distributed and secured database or ledger. Applications called dApps are used to handle transactions and run the blockchain.

In the blockchain, transactions are recorded in blocks and then verified by other users. If these verifiers agree on a transaction, the block is closed and encrypted; another block is created that has information about the previous block within it.

The blocks are "chained" together through the information in each proceeding block, giving it the name blockchain. Information in previous blocks cannot be changed without affecting the following blocks, so there is no way to alter a blockchain. This concept, along with other security protocols, provides the secure nature of a blockchain.

## USES OF DEFI

Peer-to-peer (P2P) financial transactions are one of the core premises behind DeFi. A P2P DeFi transaction is where two parties agree to exchange cryptocurrency for goods or services without a third party involved. All of these services and more can be offered through [your own Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust](#) to clients across the world.

In DeFi, P2P can meet an individual's loan needs, and an algorithm would matches peers that agree on the lender's terms, and a loan is issued. Payments from P2P are made via a decentralized application, or dApp, and follow the same process in the blockchain.

### Using DeFi allows for:

- **Accessibility:** Anyone with an internet connection can access a DeFi platform and transactions occur without any geographic restriction.
- **Low fees and high-interest rates:** DeFi enables any two parties to directly negotiate interest rates and lend money via DeFi networks.
- **Security and Transparency:** Smart contracts published on a blockchain and records of completed transactions are available for anyone to review but do not reveal your identity. Blockchains are immutable, meaning they cannot be changed.
- **Autonomy:** DeFi platforms don't rely on any centralized financial institutions and are not subject to adversity or bankruptcy. The decentralized nature of DeFi protocols mitigates much of this risk.

## WHAT ARE SMART CONTRACTS?

Smart contracts are simple programs stored on a blockchain that run when invoked by a user. They typically are used to automate the execution of an agreement without any involvement by an intermediary. Ongoing updates to the computing languages on blockchains as well as greater computing power are allowing for smart contracts that can be tailored to more specific needs. Similarly, the design of smart contracts to be caller agnostic (known as composability) allows for new smart contracts to build upon the functionalities of others into more complex protocols. These protocols allow for more advanced financial use cases such as credit provisioning, insurance, and asset management.

The Ethereum blockchain (released in July 2015) popularized smart contract functionality on a blockchain network. Smart contract protocols enable lending, trading, encoding property rights, and gaming, among other uses. Anyone can deploy permanent, decentralized applications on the Ethereum blockchain. On the Ethereum blockchain, developers have created smart contract standards that provide simple templates for creating fungible tokens or non-fungible tokens (NFTs) that allow for a high level of interoperability. Smart contracts can integrate real-world data in DeFi services via oracles, which are data feeds for specific information from sources off the blockchain.

### DeFi Products and Services:

As blockchains become more scalable and malleable through iterative technological innovation, they become better able to support the provision of a wide variety of financial services. Such innovations have helped the number of DeFi applications grow dramatically in terms of the number and scope of financial products and services offered. As noted earlier, we have identified more than 470 dapps operating on the Ethereum blockchain, representing roughly over half of the total value locked (TVL) in dapps, and each of these dapps offers users some kind of financial product or service. Other blockchain platforms such as the Binance Smart Chain, Solana, Polygon and Cardano are emerging as popular blockchains for DeFi protocols as well. Many dapps provide discrete services rather than complex bundles of products such as we see from contemporary banks.

However, new protocols are beginning to offer a combination of several products in an attempt to become a “one stop shop” for financial services. The key features of DeFi as currently practiced follow from its reliance on blockchains and the assets that currently exist on blockchains. Some of these features are inherent in DeFi, such as its use of smart contracts for execution and blockchains for clearing and settlement, and are summarized and compared with traditional finance.

Other features, such as governance, are evolving endogenously within the DeFi community. For example, instead of having a centralized decision-making process, some dapps utilize community governance, where governance token holders vote on proposals that determine the dapps’ operation. Governance tokens represent voting power on a blockchain project and are unique to each project. For instance, the Maker lending protocol utilizes MKR tokens.

Any token holder can propose and discuss new policies in public forms, although most proposals originate from core groups of developers. For many DeFi protocols, one token equals one vote, and a simple majority of more than 50 percent is enough to execute a new proposal. New proposals could include changes to collateralization levels, fees, and code updates. However, if DeFi is to reach its imagined potential, some other changes will need to be made in the environment in which dapps operate. One such change that could significantly expand the scope of DeFi would be the development of mechanisms that grant on-chain tokens with legally enforceable claims on “real world” financial assets (such as corporate and consumer debt) as well as physical assets ([such as ownership rights to buildings and other property as offered by your own Blockchain Trust](#)).



Currently, most assets and liabilities for DeFi are native tokens and digital assets as well as **Blockchain Trust registrations** to provide you with asset protection, wealth management, tax-exemption and real world freedom from Government intrusion.

## DeFi vs traditional finance

One of the best ways to see the potential of DeFi is to understand the problems that exist today.

- Some people aren't granted access to set up a bank account or use financial services.
- Lack of access to financial services can prevent people from being employable.
- Financial services can block you from getting paid.
- A hidden charge of financial services is your personal data.
- Governments and centralized institutions can close down markets at will.
- Trading hours often limited to business hours of specific time zone.
- Money transfers can take days due to internal human processes.
- There's a premium to financial services because intermediary institutions need their cut.

**Here are your benefits when you register your own Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust with us:**

- \* Global Tax Market Advantages
- \* No Taxation in Your Home Country
- \* Lower Incorporation Costs
- \* Undemanding Transfer Of Assets
- \* No Government Intrusion
- \* No Government License Requirements
- \* 100% Autonomous
- \* 100% Tax Exempt
- \* No Income Tax
- \* No Inheritance Tax
- \* No Taxes on Dividends, Royalties, Interest

- \* No Capital Gains Tax
- \* Protection against Lawsuits
- \* Ease of Operation
- \* 100% Freedom
- \* 100% Privacy for Ultimate Beneficial Owners
- \* 100% Anonymity
- \* 100% Legal
- \* 100% Confidentiality
- \* 100% Asset Protection
- \* 100% Wealth Preservation
- \* 100% Secure, To Buy, Register, Protect and Control Your Digital & Physical Corporate Assets
- \* 100% Secure Transfer of IP Assets Directly Possible via the Blockchain Trust
- \* 100% Secure Cryptocurrency Payments from and to Your Blockchain Trust
- \* With Your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust You Retain The Right To Keep Your Ultimate Beneficial Owners (UBOs) and Shareholders Non-Public
- \* Not Tied To Any Government Jurisdiction Due To Its Decentralized Nature and Registration on the Blockchain
- \* No Double Taxation Treaty with Any Government
- \* Not Controlled By Any Government or Central Authority

The Blockchain International Corporate Registry Authority remains the most popular "tax haven" in the world offering high-level financial confidentiality and the strongest legal protection of the entrepreneurs' interests. Available Worldwide To Any Entrepreneur regardless of Citizenship.

Act now to establish your Investment Bank & Blockchain Trust. For a private and confidential consultation, [please contact us](#).

We share a common goal for all – achieving individual sovereignty and independence from Government tyranny. Owning a decentralized Blockchain Trust with cryptocurrency payment facilities not only is the answer to escape economic Government tyranny, but to regain 100% individual sovereignty and personal freedom.

We must start with an incorruptible foundation, which cannot be owned, issued or controlled by any man-made political authority; it must emerge organically as a transparent, voluntary ‘constitution in code’ decentralized from any Government authority or any Central Bank.

**To Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today in Less Than 30 Minutes, Click on the Button Below**

[Register Your Blockchain Trust Company Today](#)



## FINAL WORDS

I want to start with a message I received from a dear friend, who had similar Parental Child Kidnapping Experiences. I sent him a complimentary copy of my book and asked him for his honest and critical feedback. Here it is:

“You've been hard at work!

I can tell I won't be able to read for some parts because it hits too close. I may have to skip those pages.

You definitely seem to have found a woman that loves you. Makes me very happy for you. Got the biggest hug for you when we finally meet up.”

### MY RESPONSE WAS AS FOLLOWS:

Jason,

Thank you so much for your honest feedback, my friend.

Yes, I worked my "ass off" to bring this mega book into reality. While fine-tuning and editing, I exposed myself more and more but thought of it as part of being a "vulnerable human being"...

I had tears in my eyes for many moments, especially writing the love letter to Sean... So I can fully understand that certain parts would "hit you" because you have been through the same disaster...

I have had Yanely “by my side” from the "first week" in October 2015 when I entered the Dominican Republic, as she was cleaning my apartment...but I was so emotionally damaged, full of rage, and broke, so I kept pushing her away...

My first accident was on 26 March 2017, Yanely’s Birthday, which she "celebrated" without me because I had left her... I could not trust anyone or form any serious relationship because of the emotional chaos within me...

### **"How could I fall in love and be happy when I am fighting for my kidnapped son"???**

Feelings of guilt, anger, and hopelessness pushed me in the wrong direction... When Yanely discovered I was in intensive care with a punctured lung and several broken ribs, she decided to visit me... That was the day I realized what an IDIOT I have been... I had a **DIAMOND OF A WOMAN** in my hands and could not "see it"... Since then, we have been together almost 24/7 with all ups and downs, but we are solid fighters and always sort things out between us.

She would be a much better mother to my children than the other "toxic" nightmare of a woman... But we never know these things in advance, unfortunately.

### **TO YOU WITH SIMILAR EXPERIENCES:**

If you have been fighting as a left-behind parent, you may feel the same guilt as I did and block yourself from being HAPPY... SO FIX YOUR HAPPINESS TO FUNCTION AND STAY STRONG DURING THE FIGHT FULLY.

I will give you a little advice on parental child kidnapping because I am “experienced” in harmful effects of parental child kidnapping, parental alienation and all these negative things that come with this heinous crime.

My advice is very straightforward, not in favor of you, not in favor of your partner.

#### **“DO NOT DAMAGE YOUR CHILD OR CHILDREN!”**

So here is the reality, whoever goes to court first and starts lying. That lie will form parts of the court record and can be used to eliminate the other party favorably.

Here is an example; you can go to the court tomorrow and say that you are the “main caretaker” of your children, and your husband is always working.

According to his schedule, he only sees the children 20% of the time, while you are with the child 80% of the time. You can even prove it based on facts that he is working for the government, presenting his schedule as proof of evidence.

Using the famous applied formula, the court will say that the father can visit the child four days per month, and the mother gets custody. Once that happens, you are screwed, and so is your child.

In reverse, if he wins and you can visit the child for four days per month, you are screwed too, and so is your child. **The victim is always your child because, in this game, there are no winners; only losers, and the worst victim is your child right in the middle.** So I recommend you tell your partner these facts and explain that you prefer a 50% - 50% mutual agreement.

Explain to your spouse that you don't want the vengeance game or dirty tricks, because if you any of you try to steal the child from the other parent, you are worse than a criminal killing someone on the street since you will traumatize your own child for life as he/she grows up.

He/she will grow up without his/her mother, knowing that he/she has a mother somewhere, and vice versa. I grew up without my father, and I know what it means. I have been “pushed around” between family members all my childhood life; I know this stuff, because I experienced it as a child, and now my own son will experience it too, which is not funny to me.

If you go down the wrong path seeking revenge against your ex-spouse, your child will be traumatized for the next 50 years and beyond. So, I was hoping you could take my advice very seriously and put that on your partner's plate. If he/she goes ahead doing the wrong thing, he/she will destroy his/her own child's life, exposing him/her to several side effects, including psychological unhealthiness and traumas.



Anyone can google the traumatic side effects of parental child kidnapping or parental alienation to see the negative impact on any child. You will be shocked at what you find, which is all true – that's the sad part.

As parents **BOTH** of you are responsible to create wonderful and loving childhood memories.

**DO NOT DESTROY THESE LIFE LONG MEMORIES WITH YOUR EGOISTIC AND SELFISH BEHAVIOUR AGAINST YOUR OWN CHILD/REN.**

The better option is to agree with a 50/50 custody arrangement because both of you will lose financially and your children will grow up with only “one of you” and the other one is a “paying visitor”.

The court will create conflict, and so will the lawyers for the next 3-5 years. This will not be settled because lawyers live from creating conflict and then promise you the world, which you have to hope for. When you finally accept this false hope, they screw you until no money is left. And then all your money, savings, and assets meant for the future will be spent on the court proceedings. Whether or not you “succeed”, you must have bankrupted yourself without notice and you have created endless traumatic experiences for your child/ren instead of creating wonderful and loving childhood memories of **BOTH** parents.

**So, take this as a warning for your future and your child, because you cannot win when you go into family court.** You will be both destroyed and the same with your child/ren.

I don't know what else to tell you if this expensive advice isn't enough. I have looked at this nationally and internationally, and as the Founder of the

### **International Criminal Court against Child Kidnapping,**

I think I understand more of international laws and treaties than any local family lawyer or your home town solicitor.

My reason for this position is my subjective judgement of the FAMILY COURT SYSTEM as a brutal money-making machine that generates \$50 Billion profit each year in America alone.

So if you don't understand that you will be victimized, financially ruined, and left with a traumatized child, you are yet to face reality.

**For the last time, there is no vengeance, nothing!** Only losses, trauma, waste and other harmful things are associated with the act. Try forgiving yourselves as much as possible, even if separated.



If you are going through a divorce, you **BOTH** have failed as “Husband & Wife” but you are NOT supposed to fail as “Mom & Dad” for your children. Forgive each other and share your children 50/50 so that the real hate isn't transferred to your children. When you find a child involved in juvenile delinquencies, be sure to trace those attitudes to their parents' situation. Most times is the resultant effect of accumulated hate.

## **DID YOU ENJOY THE ROLLER COASTER RIDE WITH ME?**

As you have journeyed with me to the end of this book, my heart is filled with gratitude and emotion, and I want to take a moment to express how honored I am to have shared this “Emotional Roller Coaster Ride” with you. In light of this great privilege, here are my final words to keep you strong, resilient, and ready to embark on all severe issues in your heart.

I know life can be challenging sometimes, and losing hope and giving up on our dreams is easy. But I want to remind you that you are capable of so much more than you realize. You are strong, resilient, and capable of overcoming any obstacle that comes your way. Always remember that no matter the weight of the situation, there is always a solution to every problem, even when it looks completely impossible. Deep inside you is the power to build the life you want, to create the wealth you need, as long as you dare to stay determined on the path you've set out for yourself.

I hope that this book has inspired you to believe in yourself despite the challenges you may face, to take calculated risks, to embrace new opportunities because you never know the fortunes they might bring, and to pursue your passions with all your heart. I hope it has shown you that anything is possible if you have the courage to chase your dreams. I hope you have discovered that the secret to all success is believing in yourself, to keep trusting your instincts and moving forward nonstop.

I indeed hope this book has reminded you that you are not alone. We are all on this journey together: You and me and millions of fathers across the world who have been ERASED from the life of their

children due to the toxic and outright criminal family court system in most “civilized” Nations across the world.

It's absolutely okay to ask for help when needed. It's okay to reach out to your loved ones. It's also okay to seek out mentors. It's okay if you want to speak to me personally and get inspirations or advise. You should never forget that there is always someone out there who cares and who is willing to listen.

As you closed the final chapter of this book, I want you to know that I will never stop believing in you, your strength, your resilience, and your ability to create a life filled with joy, purpose, and fulfillment.





You should never let fear hold you back!

**Always protect** what you've earned from thieves, creditors and the government who care about no one but themselves; that's why we've built the Blockchain Trust.

**Be your own bank** and explore the universe without limits. Live your life in a secure, comfortable environment where you don't have to pay through your nose on taxes and uncomfortable rates.

**Stay within the bounds** of beautiful relationships, and when you want to get married to the love of your life, protect your future and the future of your unborn children with international prenuptial agreements to avoid legalized government deprivation, kidnapping, property seizure and all the ugly incidents that could turn out when you aren't protected.

**Keep surrounding yourself** with positive influences and people who uplift your spirit and inspire you to become better versions of yourself.

**Seek out mentors** and learn from their experiences. And when you can't access your desired mentors, read their books, listen to their podcasts, or read their social posts since the internet has made our world a village.

**For this reason**, we've created a VIMEO channel and other social handles to share happy moments and new methods to keep you safe and sound in the rain and sunshine. You can subscribe here: [www.blockchaintrust.pro](http://www.blockchaintrust.pro)

**Above all**, remember to create fantastic childhood memories for your children whenever you can. Life is a journey, and enjoying the “ROLLER COASTER RIDE” is essential since there might be no second chances. **Celebrate your successes, learn from your failures, and cherish the moments that matter most, especially quality time with your children.**

**Most importantly**, never give up on your dreams because anything is possible with hard work, dedication, and a positive attitude.

Thank you for allowing me to be a small part of your journey; and for joining me on my painful and beautiful life-changing journey. I am honored to have shared this experience with you, and I wish you all the best as you continue to chase your dreams, pursue your passions and achieve your goals.

With love and admiration,

Stephan Schurmann - CEO  
[BancorpTrust](http://BancorpTrust)



Hello,

I'm Stephan Schurmann,  
and this is the 007 story of my kidnapped child.

Parental Child Kidnapping is an emotional act of violence that is aimed at an adult but brutally wounds an innocent child.

For my son, it was the worst day ever, and every day afterwards. There are special circumstances where you fight so hard for the ones you love, but every new effort looks frustrated and you think you are going to die.

"I fought against the hell hole called family court for almost 7 years, pushing back with everything I had. At a time, I felt death grip my body, mind and soul. It was the most frustrating, sad, depressing, painful and hideous experience I have **EVER** had in my life.

During this life changing journey of government lawlessness, fraud, deceit and judicial corruption including "legalized child kidnapping", I survived prison for dropping my son off at school. I survived ex-business-partners who posted fake reviews all over the internet, destroying my business and my reputation.

I went financially and emotionally broke, I became homeless, survived 7 near to fatal motorbike & car accidents at 170 mph. It resulted in a crushed and broken spine, 12 broken ribs, a fractured lung, a broken collar bone, 7 stitches in my skull and crushed balls, but **NOTHING** compares to the pain of losing a child due to governmental kidnapping."

Here is the catch, you can choose to live your life as a "VICTIM" or as a **CONQUEROR** regardless of your circumstances. If you want a fresh start like myself, consider yourself "dead" and now take the rest of your life and make the best out of it.

My new book tells you the 7-year war and real struggle against a loving Father and how he survived from:

**00 to 007**

**(SEVEN MILLION DOLLARS IN TAX FREE PROFITS)**

**without going insane after being ERASED!**



ISBN 979-8-218-95446-8



9 798218 954468 >

Visit us : [www.007coach.pro](http://www.007coach.pro)